





No. \*CS71.K58 1898



GIVEN BY

M.E. Dought







Kirkby



Arms:-"Argent, two bars gules,  
on a canton of the second a cross  
moline, or." *Visitation of London, p. 40.*













Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2011 with funding from  
Boston Public Library

\* 22.33.183

# HE KIRBYS OF NEW ENGLAND

A History of the Descendants of JOHN KIRBY of Middletown, Conn.  and of JOSEPH KIRBY of Hartford Conn.  and of RICHARD KIRBY of Sandwich, Mass.

Together with Genealogies of the BURGIS, WHITE and MAC LAREN families  and the Ancestry of JOHN DRAKE of Windsor, Conn.  By

Melatihah Everett Dwight



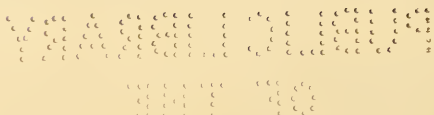
NEW YORK  The Trow  
Print  MDCCCXCVIII

WINDSOR LIBRARY  
OF THE

WINDSOR LIBRARY

relatives E. Dwight,  
Dec. 15, 1899

This Volume is Affectionately Dedicated to  
my Wife, who exemplifies the Character  
and Virtues of the Kirbys of New England

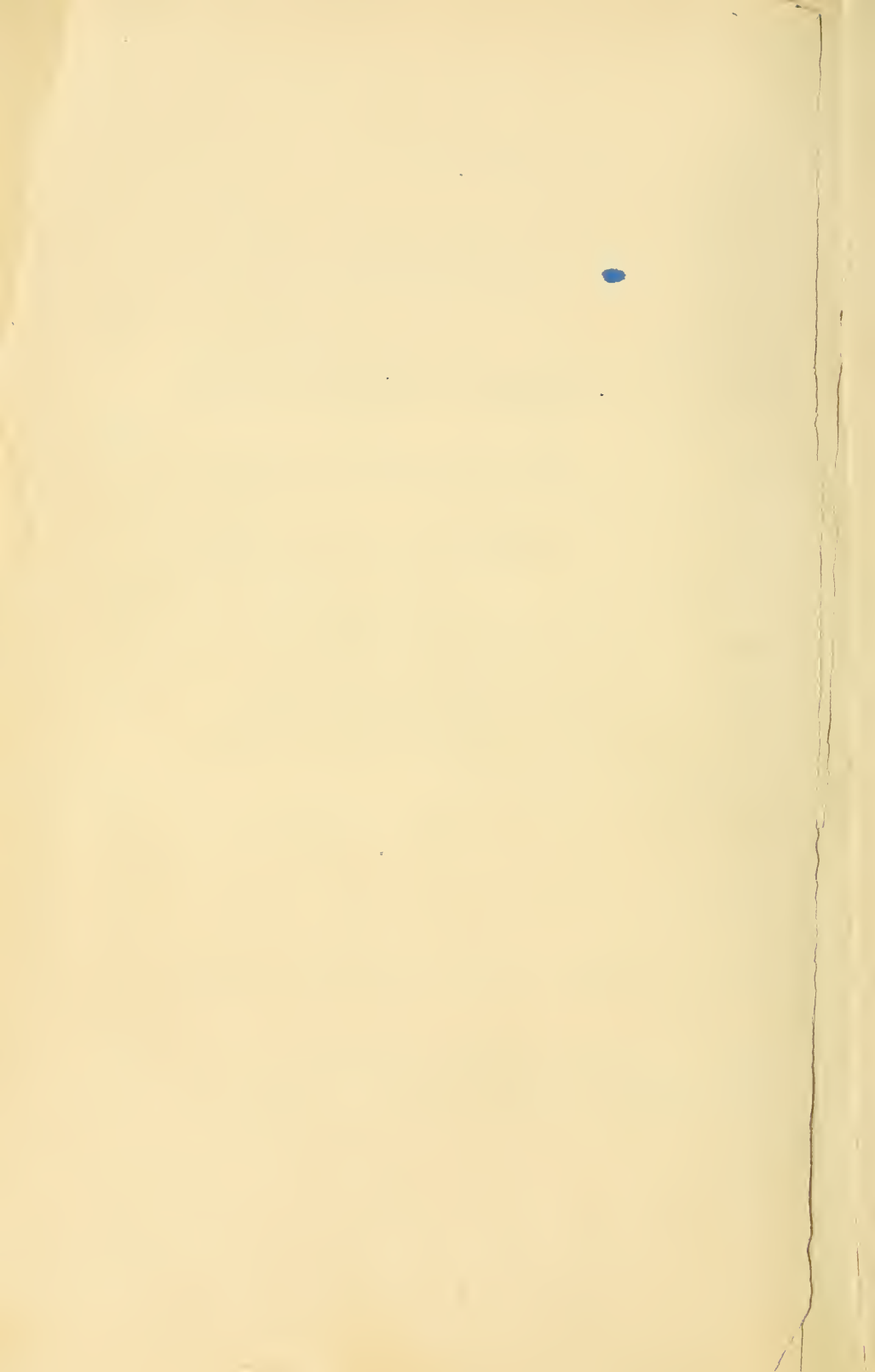




10/12/62 Amos

## CONTENTS

	Page
Introduction, . . . . .	I
History of the Descendants of John Kirby, of Middle- town, Ct., . . . . .	7
Some Account of the Descendants of Joseph Kirby, of Hartford, Ct., . . . . .	166
Some Account of the Descendants of Richard Kirby, of Sandwich, Mass., . . . . .	229
Collateral Genealogies of Connected Families, . . .	337-389
Descendants of Thomas Burgis, of Guilford, Ct, . . .	339
Descendants of William White, of Dartmouth, Mass., for the First Few Generations, . . . . .	347
Descendants of Finlay MacLaren, of Onondaga, N. Y., .	368
The English and Norman Ancestry of John Drake, of Windsor, Ct., . . . . .	379
Index to Lineages and Brief Notices of Connected Families, . . . . .	391
Index to all Those of the Name of Kirby, . . . . .	392
Index to Those of all Other Names, . . . . .	407



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

The Kirby Coat of Arms, . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
	Facing page
Homestead Farm of John Kirby, of Middletown, Ct., . .	14
Portrait of the Hon. Phineas Miller Augur, of Middle- field, Ct., . . . . .	54
Portrait of John H. Parks, of Boston, Mass., . . . .	73
Portrait of Timothy Kirby, of Cincinnati, O., . . . .	114
Portrait of the Rev. William Kirby, of Illinois, . . . .	143
Portrait of Judge Edward P. Kirby, of Jacksonville, Ill.	148
Miniature Portrait of Judge Ephraim Kirby, of Litch- field, Ct., . . . . .	172
Portrait of General E. Kirby Smith, . . . . .	182
Portrait of George F. Kirby, of Marshalltown, Ia., . .	226
Portrait of Luthan Kirby, of Dartmouth, Mass., . . .	292
Portrait of William A. Kirby, of New Bedford, Mass., .	295
Portrait of General William Maurice Kirby, of Auburn, N. Y., . . . . .	321





## INTRODUCTION

In 1818 Elisha Kirby of Middletown, Ct., Captain Ralph Smith of Haddam, Ct., and others, compiled a genealogical table of the first five generations of the descendants of John Kirby of Middletown. The manuscript copy belonging to Elisha Kirby fell into the hands of his grandson, Samuel H. Kirby of New Haven, Ct., who published the same in 1890 under the title of "Kirby Family"—a pamphlet folio of twelve pages. "The Kirbys of New England" was begun with the purpose merely of correcting some errors in the "Kirby Family" and of bringing it down to date, but it has grown to its present moderate proportions through information kindly furnished by many who have become interested in the progress of the work. Of these, special thanks are due to Frank F. Starr of Middletown, Mrs. Charles A. Dudley of Guilford, David B. Kirby of New York City, and William A. Kirby of New Bedford. To the latter is almost wholly due the account of the descendants of Richard Kirby of Sandwich. It was at first the intention to record and publish only the descendants of John Kirby of Middletown, and this branch of the New England Kirbys is more completely carried out than the other branches. But sufficient information having been obtained with regard to the descendants of Joseph Kirby of Hartford and of Richard Kirby of Sandwich to warrant its publication, this has been done, although the account of these branches is confessedly incomplete, and calls for further labor on the part of any who may be interested in finishing what has only been begun. The publication of these imperfect accounts of the other branches of the New England Kirbys has appeared the more desirable since finding there is good reason for the belief that the Litchfield Kirbys are nearly related to those of Middletown, and some reason for the conjecture that the descendants of Richard Kirby of Sandwich are also related to the Middletown Kirbys.

## INTRODUCTION

---

That John Kirby of Middletown was the brother of Joseph Kirby of Hartford, the ancestor of the Litchfield Kirbys, is rendered highly probable by the discovery that the only surviving son of the former was known as Joseph Kirby, *Junior*. (See Joseph, son of John of Middletown.) Besides this indication, there are others which are significant. For, as John of Middletown named his son Joseph, Jr., so Joseph of Hartford named his only known son John; both also came from Warwickshire, England, and both were at Hartford near the time of its first settlement. Nor should the tradition preserved in both families, that the founders of the Middletown and Litchfield Kirbys were brothers, be left altogether out of account. There is also some reason for the belief that John Kirby of Middletown was the brother of Richard Kirby of Sandwich. The former came to New England in the Hopewell, Captain Babb, Master, which sailed from London, England, for New England, Sept. 11, 1635. His name is found registered among those of the other passengers as "Jo. Kerbie aged 12 years," and is the only Kirby named. It is reasonable to presume that he came in the care of some fellow-passenger or passengers. Among these, and heading the list, is "Husb. Wm. Wood aged 27 years." Then follow the names of "Elisabeth Wood, 24 years, Jo. Wood, 26 years, Robert Chambers, 13 years, Tho. Jno'son, 25 years, Marc Hubbard, 24 years" and "Jo. Kerbie, 12 years"—the seventh in the list of fifty-four passengers. Suspicion points toward William Wood and his wife Elizabeth as the persons in whose care was John Kirby. Who, then, was this William Wood? Lewis says that "he settled in Lynn as early as 1629 and resided there according to his own account about four years. During this time he wrote an interesting book entitled 'New England Prospects.' He sailed Aug. 15, 1633, for London, where in the following year he published his book. In 1635 he published a map of New England. He returned to Lynn the same year, embarking in the Hopewell Sept. 11, 1635. In 1637 he went with fifty companions and commenced a settlement at Sandwich, Mass." ("History of Lynn, Mass.," Lewis and Newhall, page 113.) Since Richard Kirby was at first a resident of Lynn and afterward accompanied William Wood to Sandwich, we may suspect that John Kirby, aged



## INTRODUCTION

---

twelve, the passenger of the Hopewell, was in the care of William Wood, to be conveyed to his brother Richard. Unhappily, antiquarians are not agreed concerning William Wood, the author. Dr. Deane, who edited the republication of "New England Prospects," dissents from the statements of Lewis. Shattuck claims him for Concord, Mass., and Savage, although convinced that the author was really William Wood of Lynn and Sandwich, will venture no opinion with regard to the passenger of the Hopewell, but says that if he be William Wood, the author, "which I neither affirm or deny," then he could not be the William Wood of Concord, as claimed by Shattuck.

Another circumstance suggesting relationship between John and Richard Kirby is the fact that the former was at Plymouth, Mass., in 1643, being then enrolled there as "able to bear arms." At this time he was about twenty-one years of age, and supposing that he had accompanied Richard Kirby to Sandwich in 1637 as a member of the latter's family, he might naturally be found in 1643 at Plymouth, the principal town of the Old Colony. Since family names are sometimes family guides, it may be added that both Richard of Sandwich and John of Middletown had daughters named Sarah, and that their youngest daughters were named Abigail. Again, Richard had only two sons, one of whom was named after himself and the other received the Puritan name of Recompense, but Richard, Jr., named his eldest son John, perhaps after John of Middletown, whom, if indeed his uncle, he must have remembered, since Richard, Jr., was born before his father's removal to Sandwich. It is easy to give the reins to the imagination where one wishes to believe; and we should like to believe that John Kirby, the passenger of the Hopewell, "aged 12 years," was brought by William Wood to his brother Richard Kirby of Lynn, where he became a member of Richard's family; that he removed with the same to Sandwich, where he resided until about 1643, when he removed to Plymouth, and shortly afterward sought his brother Joseph and the fertile lands of the Connecticut Valley at Hartford, Ct.

The name of Kirby is probably one of Danish origin. It was originally written Kirkby, from *Kirke*, meaning church, and *bye*, dwelling. The earliest use of the word is found in the name

## INTRODUCTION

---

of one of the shires of Deira, a part of ancient Northumbria. A very early use of the word is found in the names of several towns in the north of England, viz., Kirkby Kendal, Kirkby Lonsdale, Kirkby Stephen, etc. Although originally written Kirkby, the name has long been pronounced as if written Kirby, hence the latter spelling has almost altogether superseded the former. The earliest appearance of the name as designating a particular family is found in the title given to the barons of Kirkby Kendal in Westmoreland. The first Baron Kirkby was Ivo Taillebois, who came with the Conqueror. He died without male issue, and the barony passed to his brother Gerard's family. In 1272 John Kirkby was made Keeper of the Great Seal, and soon afterward Bishop of Ely. In 1322 another John Kirkby (also written Kirby) was created Bishop of Carlisle. In the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries there were several families of Kirkbys and Kirbys living in various parts of England, as is shown by the Visitations of Essex, Leicestershire, Yorkshire, etc., which have recently been published by the Harleian Society from the original manuscripts kept in the British Museum. The Kirby names usually found in these Visitations are Richard, Roger, William, and John—all Norman names. These are the names usually met with among the early Kirbys of New England, and this circumstance suggests the idea that the New England Kirbys were of Norman origin. Some effort has been made to trace their ancestry in England. Joseph Kirby came from Warwickshire, and John Kirby in 1654 sold an estate in Rowington, Warwickshire, to Richard Lord, from which it is presumed that he also came from the same county. Letters were addressed to the incumbent of the parish of Rowington, but unfortunately the parish registers were begun as late as 1638, so nothing could be ascertained from them. The baptism of Michael Kirby, son of Humphrey, Sept. 22, 1622, found in one of the recovered sheets of the lost register of St. Mary's Church in Warwick, shows, however, that there were Kirbys living in the vicinity in the early part of the seventeenth century. That John Kirby came from Rowington, Warwickshire, is further shown by the following document:

Forasmuch as Joseph Kirby of Middletown in the Colony of Connecticut, Turner, hath bound himself, his heirs, administrators to me the sub-

## INTRODUCTION

---

scriber in the penal sum of one thousand Pounds current money of New England, the condition of which is that the said Joseph Kirby shall execute Deeds or any other lawful conveyance to the satisfaction of me the aforesaid subscriber for one-half of whatsoever shall be received by Thomas Bannister, attorney to Joseph Kirby aforesaid, in the County of Warwick in the Realm of England. I, the subscriber, for myself and heirs do promise and oblige myself to furnish and supply, at my own proper cost and charges, all such sum or sums of money that may be expended from time to time by the aforesaid attorney of Joseph Kirby aforesaid in prosecuting his suit for any lands or any other estate whatsoever in the County aforesaid in the Kingdom aforesaid. And I do by these presents forever acquit the said Joseph Kirby of any debt that may arise by virtue of the power aforesaid. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 5th day of November in seventh of her Majesty and Domini 1708.

Thomas Bannister.

Edmund Oakes.

Aaron Stuckey.

Thomas Bannister, Jun.

Boston, Nov. 5th, 1708.

Received of Mr. Joseph Kirby of Middletown in Connecticut a power of attorney or promotion to act for him in England with several papers relating to the same.

Thomas Bannister

Thomas Bannister, Jun.

### Memorandum.

To get whatever evidence you can that your father came from Rowington in Warwickshire. Also what you can that your grandmother's name was Margaret White. Also what your cousin Buck remembers of the people of Rowington.

This document was in the possession of Captain Seth Kirby of Charlton, N. Y., who spoke of its never being heard from. The death of Thomas Bannister the following year, 1709, was probably the reason why nothing further was known concerning this matter. This paper shows that John Kirby, in all probability, came from Rowington in Warwickshire, England, and that his children believed a considerable estate in Warwickshire rightfully belonged to his heirs. Rowington is situated about five miles from the town and castle of Warwick. It is possible that the ancestors of the New England Kirbys descended from Sir John Kirkby, whose daughter Matilda married William Beauchamp, the first Earl of Warwick of that family. (See "Visita-

## INTRODUCTION

---

tion of Yorkshire," page 245.) There is a suggestion of good family descent in the provision made by John Kirby of Middletown in his will, that two portions of his estate should "not be sold out of the blood," but should "pertain to some of my children or children's children to the end of the world." This singular provision, especially its peculiar wording, is not easily intelligible without the presupposition that the testator was conscious of descent from a family of English gentry, and so was both proud of his "blood" and familiar with the entail of landed estate.

The Kirbys of New England form a small family group. For both John of Middletown and Joseph of Hartford had but one grandson, and Richard of Sandwich had only two grandsons (whose descendants have been fairly traced) to perpetuate the name of Kirby. Their forefathers settled in places remote from centres of influence. Nevertheless, they have made their influence felt, especially in their country's warfares. About one-half of the descendants of John Kirby of Middletown, and the same proportion of the known descendants of Joseph Kirby of Hartford, able to bear arms, were Revolutionary soldiers. The descendants of Richard Kirby of Sandwich were mostly Quakers. Nevertheless, four of his descendants, out of the limited number able to take up arms, served as soldiers during the Revolution. In the war of 1812, and in the Civil War, a large proportion of the Kirbys of New England descent were engaged, and served with some distinction. Nor have they been without influence in time of peace. One of the very first in New England to espouse the cause of the Quakers was Richard Kirby of Sandwich, and the first organized effort in behalf of temperance was made by Ephraim Kirby of Litchfield, Ct.

Independence, fortitude, hatred of false conventionalities, rectitude, and sternness of moral purpose have hitherto been the characteristics of the New England Kirbys. May their posterity continue to exhibit the same traits of character and add to the virtues of their ancestors.



## THE HISTORY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY OF MIDDLETOWN CONNECTICUT

Among the passengers of the Hopewell, Thomas Babb, Master, registered on Sept. 11, 1635, as about to sail from the port of London, England, for New England, was "Jo. Kerbie, aged 12 years." On the list of the inhabitants of Plymouth, Mass., between sixteen and sixty years of age, who were enrolled Aug., 1643, as able to bear arms, is the name of "John Kerby." The Hartford records contain the following entry: "Eli[sabeth] Keerbe, daughter of John Keerbe, was [born] the eaighten of September one thousand six hundred forty and six." There is sufficient proof that the Hartford record refers to the birth of the second daughter of John Kirby, who subsequently removed to Middletown; and in the absence of any knowledge that there was another person bearing the same name then living in New England, it is confidently presumed that all the above-mentioned records refer to one and the same person, who was afterward known as John Kirby of Middletown.

1. John Kirby of Middletown, Ct., came from Warwickshire, England. For there is a deed of property by him to Richard Lord of Hartford, Ct., made Sept. 3, 1654, and recorded in Manuscript Copy of First Book Colonial Records of Connecticut, pp. 272, 273, said property consisting of a house and land, and situated within the bounds of the township of Rowington in Warwickshire, England, which indicates that he was a native of that county. He came to New England, as has been presumed, during the autumn of 1635 in the ship Hopewell, Captain Babb, Master, being then only twelve years of age. In Aug., 1643, he was living at Plymouth, Mass., and before April, 1645, he had become a resident of Hartford, Ct. For at this date it is re-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

corded that "John Kirby and Seth Grant contracted to herd the Hartford cattle for a stated price payable at their houses in corn, peas, etc. on their demand." In 1647 he appears to be living in Wethersfield, Ct., for the town records state that in this year he recorded "ear marks" for his cattle. The Wethersfield records state that his daughter Hannah was born in Wethersfield March 2, 1649, so that he was certainly by that time an inhabitant of that place. Having joined "The Company for settling the planting grounds at Mattabesett," he became a resident of Middletown, Ct., some time between Dec., 1651, and Jan. 16, 1654, and remained there until his death. His lands in Middletown, which were recorded to him in the Town Book, Jan. 10, 1655, were located on the "North Side" of the rivulet, or "North Society," now the town of Cromwell, Ct. His homestead farm was situated in the extreme western part of the present town of Cromwell, in the bend of the river Mattabesett (Little River) where it turns and runs southeast. The bridge over the river, just above the bend, is still called the Kirby bridge: Below the bridge is a small but picturesque and wooded island. The house, whose foundations are still to be seen, stood on higher ground, sloping gradually to the river. Here John Kirby lived, accumulated a good estate, and reared a numerous family. He was made a freeman by the General Court of Connecticut at a session held in May, 1658. He died April, 1677, leaving a will made on April 6th and an estate valued at £551, the inventory of which was dated on the 27th of the same month.

### WILL OF JOHN KIRBY AND THE INVENTORY OF HIS ESTATE, PRESERVED IN THE RECORDS OF THE PROBATE COURT AT HARTFORD, CT.

I, John Kirby of Middletown in the County of Hartford, in His Majesty's Colony of Connecticut in N. England, being weak in body and not knowing how soon it may please God to leave me to my dust, but yet through mercy of perfect understanding and memory do therefore make this my last will and testament.

In the first place I do will my soul unto the hands of Jesus Christ my Lord and God, and will my body to be decently buried and for the outward estate which God hath given me, I do dispose thereof in manner following.

First of all to the intent that my loving wife may not be destitute of a comfortable subsistence while she shall live, I do give and bequeath unto her the possession and use of all my estate, whether houseing or lands, or other estate, as exists in my possession during her natural life; excepting only



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

what shall afterwards be particularly mentioned. I do also give her liberty if she see herself necessitated so to do to sell any such part of my estate as aforesaid for her necessary living.

Item: I do give and bequeath to my son Joseph and to my daughter Mary each of them a portion double to the portion of any of the rest of my children; and to the rest of my children (all of which are daughters) I do give each of them a portion equal to one another. I will also that in case Joseph shall marry before his mothers decease that then he shall have the use of that house and lot which Jno. should have had if he had lived, and in case (and as long as) his mother can spare it together with whatever else his mother can and shall see cause to accommodate him withal yet not exceeding his said portion.

Item: My will is that my lands (excepting what my wife may be necessitated and see cause to sell as is above said) as well as my other estate shall be divided among all my children according to the proportion aforesaid, and inasmuch as some of my children are deceased and have left children behind them, my will is that the portion of these my children which are already deceased, or which shall decease and leave children surviving before this distribution of my estate be fully made; and which cannot be made while my wife shall live; I say the portion of any of my children so deceased, or deceasing, shall fall to the children of the deceased or to such of those children as shall be living when this distribution shall be made. Also, forasmuch as some of my children have received something in part of their portion already, I will that what they have received be accounted as part of their portion and said portion which I now give to them, and that the rest which have yet received nothing have a portion equal to them, both as to what they have already received and are yet to receive, that is Joseph equal to Mary and the rest one to another equal as is aforesaid.

Item: As for that parcel of my land which lyes near to Daniel Harris his farme on the West of Connecticut River and contains about three hundred acres, and another parcel of my land containing near or about two hundred acres and lying at or about Pipe-stem swamp on the West also of Connecticut River my will is that to whichsoever of my children or children's children these parcels of land or any part thereof shall fall, they shall not at any time be sold out of the blood, but in case any of my children or their children see cause to sell any part thereof it shall be only given one to another of them, that so these two parcels of land may pertain to some of my children or children's children to the end of the world.

Item: As for my said portion in such lands as are not yet but may be hereafter divided, I do bequeath the same to the use and disposal of my wife as aforesaid during her life in case they be divided while she lives, and whether they be or no my will is they be distributed among my children as my other lands are.

Lastly: My will is that notwithstanding any appraisall of my estate that may according to useful custom be made at the taking of the inventory yet that a distribution thereof among my children may be made according to justice and equity, (I say my will is that) when the full and final distribution shall be made then all my estate so distributed whether formerly received

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

or then to be received by my children or children's children shall be given again at the then just value thereof.

Finally: I do make the worthy Capt. Jno. Allyn of Hartford (craving pardon for my boldness in requesting him to undertake the trouble) and Deacon Allyn of Middletown and my son in law Emanuel Bucke of Wethersfield, the executors of this my last will and testament and for confirmation hereof I do hereunto set my hand and seal this Sixth of Aprile in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and seventy seven.

JOHN KIRBY. (seal)

Signed and sealed in presence

John Niatt.

Elizabeth Niatt.

### AN INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF JOHN KIRBY DECEASED TAKEN THIS 27TH DAY OF APRIL, 1677.

Joseph Kirby aged about one and twenty years.

Mary Kirby wife to Emanuel Buke aged about two and thirty years.

Elizabeth Kirby now deceased about her twenty-third year of her life.

Hannah Kirby wife to Thomas Andrews about twenty-seven years of age.

Ester Kirby wife to Benajah Stone about twenty-five years of age.

Sarah Kirby wife to Samuel Hubbard about twenty-three years of age.

Bethiah Kirby about sixteen years of age.

Susannah Kirby about thirteen years of age.

Abigayle Kirby about eleven years of age.

	£	s.	d.
The house, the barn and foure acres of land.....	70—	0—	0
The new house with foure acres of land.....	45—	0—	0
Medow at Nongony, 4 acres ½.....	30—	0—	0
Upland at pistol point, 2 acres third.....	2—	0—	0
Medow in the longmedow, two acres and one third.....	20—	0—	0
West medow, 4 acres and 20 rods.....	12—	0—	0
Medow at the farther (    ), 4 acres.....	8—	0—	0
To one acre and halffe of Dead Swamp.....	0—	9—	0
To three acres and halfee of wet Swamp.....	0—	9—	0
To halfe an acre of Ded Swamp.....	1—	0—	0
To 8 acres of Round medo.....	12—	0—	0
To 4 acres and two fields of upland.....	2—	10—	0
To 14 acres and one rood of upland.....	24—	0—	0
To 13 acres of medo at the farther end of Nongony.....	26—	0—	0
To 10 acres of upland.....	5—	0—	0
To 26 acres of upland near pistol point.....	20—	0—	0
To 193 acres upland at pipe stone swamp.....	50—	0—	0
To 274 acres of upland south from the towne.....	30—	0—	0
To 8 acres of upland by the round medo.....	8—	0—	0
To 31 acres of upland on East side of the Great River.....	15—	0—	0

# DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

	£	s.	d.
To two acres and halfe of upland joining to the house lot given to David Sage.....	4	0	0
To 8 acres of wood land.....	8	0	0
To 4 acres of wood land.....	4	0	0
To 3 acres of wood land.....	3	0	0
One pair of Oxen.....	9	0	0
three Cows .....	9	0	0
two three year olds.....	5	10	0
one five year old, two yearlings.....	4	0	0
one bull and a little calf.....	4	0	0
one horse .....	2	10	0
Five hogs .....	3	0	0
Old iron .....	0	10	0
One plow & ( ) and pin.....	1	8	0
One collar and traces & short chain.....	0	16	0
An old saddle, pillion & bridle.....	1	0	0
To 440 acres of upland on the east side the great river.....	30	0	0
To three acres and a halfe of upland.....	3	10	0
Goods in the low room in a loom with small strings about them.	4	10	0
One feather bed with bed furniture for it.....	5	0	0
One small bed with bed furniture for it.....	3	0	0
In yarne, woollen, linnen.....	10	0	0
A spinning wheel for woole & two for linnen and a quilling wheel .....	0	14	0
In the dwelling roome two tables and a skillet.....	2	0	0
And another table, brass, pewter, one platter & small stuffe....	0	13	0
tin wear .....	0	2	0
Earthen weare .....	0	5	6
three jugs .....	0	2	10
one great pot and skillet, a frying pan.....	2	0	0
one slice, tongs, tramel, spit.....	0	12	0
Wood bowls, Dishes and trenshers.....	0	5	0
In the celler, churn, cheesmolds and a bottel.....	0	6	6
fourre barrels of cider.....	3	0	0
Tobacco 12 lb.....	0	6	0
Beefe & porke.....	1	10	0
Creame pots and a jarr.....	0	6	0
Whall-bone and tallow.....	0	5	0
empty tub and tubs.....	0	18	0
in bed chamber above the cellar two paire of cords and a ( ).	0	5	0
Three pounds of feathers.....	0	6	0
an old half bushel, two payls.....	0	2	0
one Cubberd, a little table and chares.....	0	13	0
one lamp, two sikls, two siths.....	0	13	0
two ( ), two ( ).....	0	6	0
one ax, one how, one beetle, two wedges.....	0	10	0
two guns, two swords.....	3	0	0

# DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

	£	s.	d.
upon the chamber, corne, wheat two bushels one half, ry five bushels, Indian two bushels, barley four & one halfe.....	1—10—		30
Ditto five bushels of Indian corn.....	0—12—		15
mault and meal.....	0—7—		6
One pipe.....	0—4—		10
One bed with furniture.....	3—0—		0
bed, bedsted.....	1—0—		0
a small chest with linen in it.....	10—0—		0
one great chest and two boxes.....	0—16—		0
wearing clothes.....	3—0—		0
Nine bibles.....	3—0—		0
seines and baskets.....	0—6—		0
meal tubs and ropes.....	9—9—		0
Six hives of bees.....	3—0—		0
four old bags.....	0—4—		0
corne in the ground.....	6—0—		0
Half a canon.....	0—10—		0

£551— 5—10

By us Nathaniel Bacon.  
William Cheny.

This was a good estate for those days. John Dwight of Dedham left, in 1661, an estate inventoried at £506, yet he was esteemed the wealthiest man in Dedham, save the Minister. It was even a large estate for Middletown, if the "Hubbard Genealogy" be correct when it states (page 275) that Thomas Wetmore, Sr., who died in 1681, was "the richest man in town." Nevertheless, his estate was valued at only £468 2s. 3d.

The above inventory enables us to form some idea concerning John Kirby's house, as well as of his mode of living and his domestic arrangements. It is evident that the house was a one-story dwelling containing three rooms, viz., the "dwelling room," which also seems to have served for the kitchen, a small bed-chamber above the cellar, and a lean-to or "low room"; and that the "chamber," or garret, was not divided into apartments. From such ancient houses as have survived even to the beginning of the present century, it is easy to form a still closer idea of the house and its internal appearance. It faced the south, as all the early dwellings did, and the chimney, which projected outside of the frame, was on the west side. By so building, two objects were secured which our forefathers deemed essential—the rays of the sun at noon, or dinner-time, shone parallel with the side of the building, and the living-room was on the sunny



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

or warm side of the house. It was, as we have said, of one story, and the chamber, or garret, projected on the east side over the lower portion. Its exact size cannot be determined, but it was probably  $18 \times 24$ , which, together with the lean-to on the north side, perhaps 8 feet wide, would make the entire dimensions of the ground-plan  $26 \times 24$  feet. It was built, not of logs, as it is often erroneously supposed the houses of the first settlers were built, but of hand-sawed or hewn planks an inch and a quarter in thickness, and the frame was constructed of heavy timber. The seams in the boarding were filled with clay, and the floor was fastened to sleepers laid on the ground even with the lower edge of the sills. The thatched roof (or perhaps the curb-roof of shingles), windows with small diamond-shaped glass set in lead, and a clete door, with a wooden latch and string, complete the external picture of the dwelling.

Entering at the southeast corner, one was obliged to step over the sill, the entry-floor being a foot lower than the threshold. In the entry was a ladder, or rude stair, leading to the chamber or garret. The great room, or dwelling-room, to the left, occupied the whole of the west end of the house proper, and was about  $18 \times 16$  feet in dimensions. The chimney projected into the room, with no finishing boards around it. The fireplace was seven or eight feet wide and four feet deep, with an oven at the south end, and the mantel was five and one-half feet high. The hearth was laid with flat stones taken from the fields. The heavy sills projected into the room and formed low seats on three sides. The small glass windows were without curtains. The furniture consisted of a few rush-bottomed chairs, two tables, together with a "small table," and the kitchen utensils: the great pot, skillet, spit, and frying-pan. On one side of the room were two large trencher shelves on which was displayed the pewter of the family, and which provided room for other things, such as the "nine Bibles," which make an interesting item in the inventory, for the paternal as well as the religious feelings of John Kirby are revealed in this his endeavor to provide a Bible for each member of his numerous family. The "bed-chamber above the cellar," so spoken of because the floor was elevated a foot or more to give greater depth at this point to the cellar beneath it, occupied the northeast corner of the house. One had to mount by steps on the east side of the dwelling-room in order to enter it. It was so low in the walls that a tall person could not stand upright in it, and the bed must have occupied most of the space. At the

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

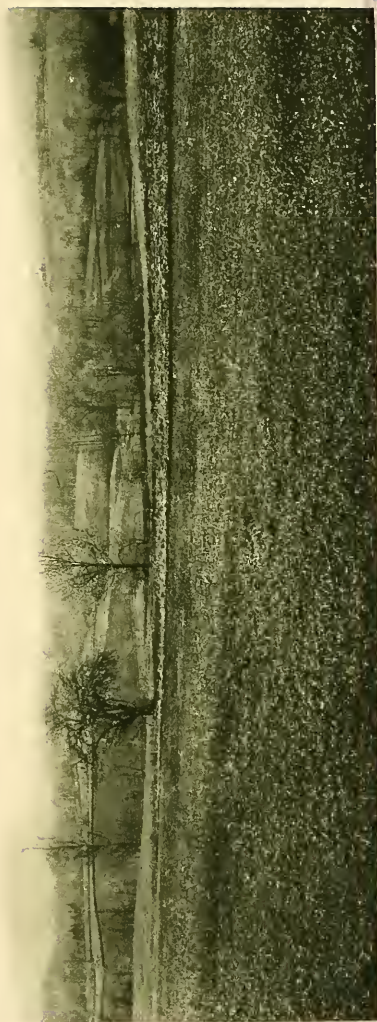
---

time of the inventory, however, it seems to have been used merely as a store-room, for the bed is absent. It contained, among other things, the movable cupboard or buffet and the arms of the family, two guns and swords—only two guns now, for the eldest son, John, only a few months before had been killed by the Indians. The “low room,” or lean-to, on the north side probably ran the whole length of that side of the house, and at the eastern end was the pantry, with its trap-door leading to the cellar. It was used evidently at the time of the inventory as a bedroom, as well as a convenient place in spring-time for spinning. It contained a bed, a trundle-bed, and three spinning-wheels, one for “woolen” and two for “linen,” for there were several daughters. In the cellar were four barrels of cider, still left from the winter store, and twelve pounds of tobacco. There was a pipe, too, upstairs, all of which clearly evinces that John Kirby, although he had nine Bibles, had also some human infirmities. In “the chamber,” or garret, there was a bed, with its “furniture,” i.e., everything that belonged to the bed, including curtains and valances. The linen chest also, with its goodly store, seems to have been kept there, and upon the floor was spread the seed-corn—wheat, rye, barley, and maize—for the future planting. Some of the corn, however, had already, April 27th, been put into the ground.

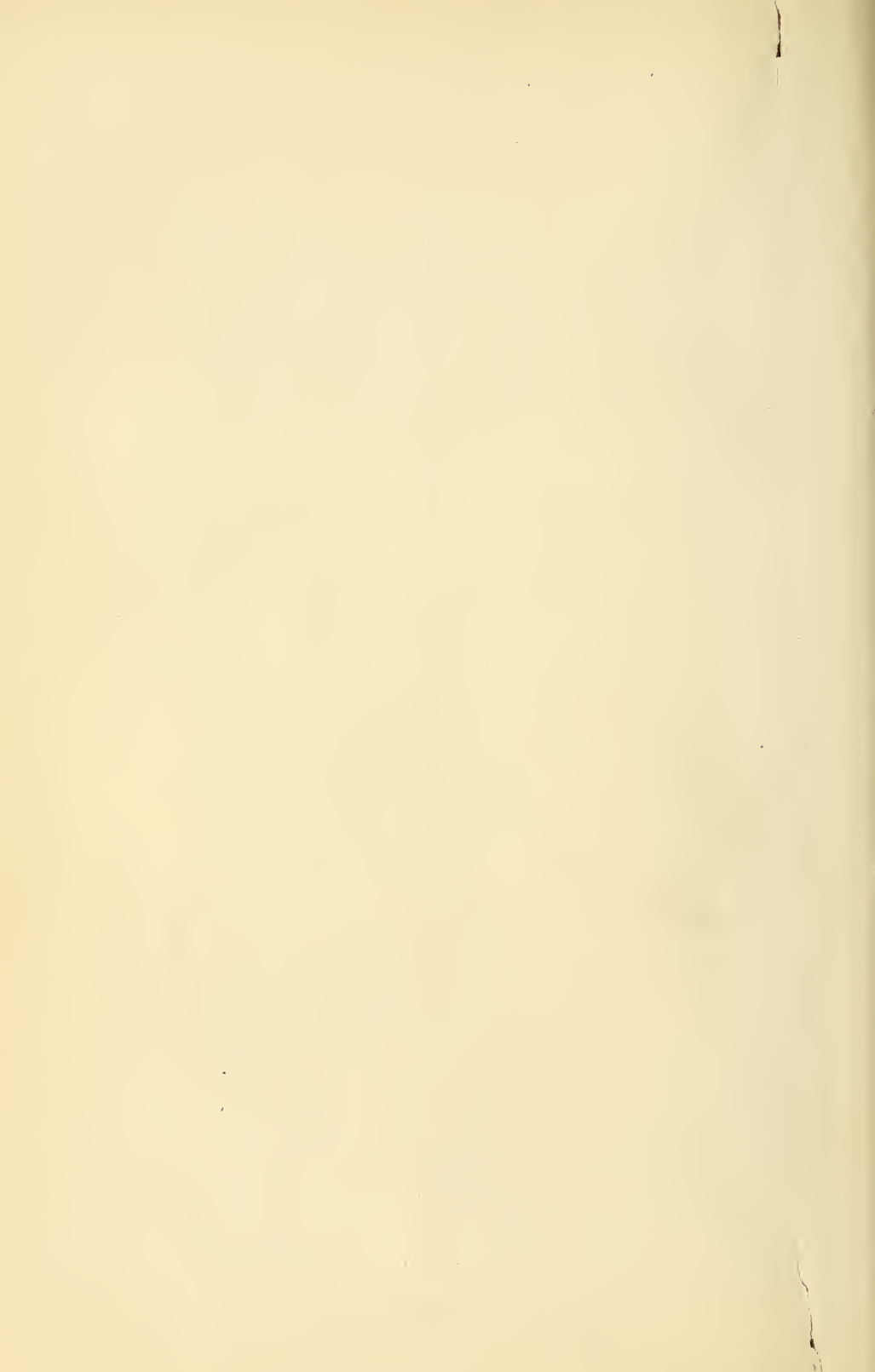
We have endeavored to describe the house and home of John Kirby, the settler, as it appears from the terms of the inventory taken at the time of his decease. If, in addition, we picture to ourselves the house as standing on rising ground, overlooking the clear and willow-fringed Mattabesett, not more than twenty rods away, and which, turning here in its southern course and flowing eastward, sparkles beside, as well as before, the door of the dwelling, while beyond the river there rises the noble outline of Mount Lamentation and of many another distant elevation, we shall be able to form some conception of the homestead of the forefather of the Middletown Kirbys and of the beauty of its situation.

Concerning the wife of John Kirby nothing is positively known except that her name was Elizabeth; that she married (2) Abraham Randall of Windsor, Ct.; outlived her second husband, and died after 1697. It is believed, however, that her name was Elizabeth Hinds; that she was the niece of Sarah (Hinds) Cheplin, wife of Clement Cheplin of Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk, England, and afterward of Wethersfield, Ct.; that she was born





LIBRARY  
UNIVERSITY OF  
VIRGINIA



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

in Bury St. Edmunds, and accompanied, or followed, her aunt to Wethersfield, Ct., and was married to John Kirby before 1645. The reasons for such belief are based mainly upon the following letter, found in Hartford in the manuscript copy of the first book of the Colonial Records of Connecticut, page 273 (original book, page 285):

Cozin Kirby. My love remembered to you both. I have sent your Wife a small token with a Letter to you by Wm. Goodrich. Your Wife's Father is yett alive and in good Health. I doe forgive you all that you oweth me and pray God that it may doe you good. I Desire you may grow in Grace and so wishing you much good from God I remain your Loving Kinsman  
Sarah Cheplin.

Bury, 2 January 1661.

Superscribed to my Cozin John Kirby late of Wethersfield.

The terms of John Kirby's will show that his wife Elizabeth must have been a woman whose husband could safely trust in her, for he left her the possession and use of all his estate during her life. And that she was worthy of such confidence is evident from her relinquishment of the estate so bequeathed to her, "that she might not be destitute of a comfortable subsistence," to her children after her second marriage. She married a second time, Oct. 27, 1681, Abraham Randall of Windsor, Ct., the son of Philip Randall of Dorchester and Windsor. Mr. Randall died Oct. 2, 1690, in Windsor, and she returned to Middletown. In April, 1697, she had become a resident of Wethersfield, and probably died there.

The children of John and Elizabeth Kirby were:

2. i. Mary Kirby, b. 1644, probably in Hartford, Ct.; m. Emanuel Buck.
3. ii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Sept. 8, 1646, in Hartford, Ct.; m. David Sage.
4. iii. Hannah Kirby, b. March 2, 1649, in Wethersfield, Ct.; m. Thomas Andrews.
- iv. John Kirby, b. Dec. 18, 1651, in Wethersfield, Ct.; killed by Indians, 1676, on the road between Wethersfield and Middletown.
- v. Eunice Kirby, b. Dec. 18, 1651, in Wethersfield, Ct., twin with John; d. 1677; not m.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

5. vi. Esther Kirby, b. 1652, in Middletown, Ct.; m. Benajah Stone.
6. vii. Sarah Kirby, b. Jan. 16, 1654, in Middletown, Ct.; m. Samuel Hubbard.
7. viii. Joseph Kirby, b. July 17, 1656, in Middletown, Ct.; m. Sarah Markham.
8. ix. Bethiah Kirby, b. Feb. 14, 1658, in Middletown, Ct.; m. John Andrews.
9. x. Susanna Kirby, b. May 3, 1664, in Middletown, Ct.; m. Abraham Cruttenden.
10. xi. Abigail Kirby, b. March 6, 1666, in Middletown, Ct.; m. David Robinson.

2. Mary<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born 1644, probably in Hartford, Ct. When less than fourteen years of age she married, April 17, 1658, as his second wife, Emanuel Buck of Wethersfield, Ct. On page 3, Vol. II., of the Land Records of Wethersfield, Ct., it is recorded that "Emanuel Buck and Mary his wife married 17th of Aprell 1658." In John Kirby's will, dated April 6, 1677, the husband of Mary Kirby is called "my son-in-law Emanuel Bucke of Wethersfield." But later he seems to have changed his name, and was known as Enoch Buck. In Middletown Land Records, Vol. III., page 325, is a division of land, dated Nov. 16, 1716, between Benjamin Churchill and wife Sarah, John Fowler and wife Hannah, Caleb Dudley and wife Elizabeth, Samuel Arnold and wife Abigail, and Thomas Buck, which states that they are the children of Enoch and Mary Buck of Wethersfield, and grandchildren of John Kirby, deceased, of Middletown. It is therefore certain that "Emanuel" and "Enoch" Buck of Wethersfield are one and the same person, and that he married Mary, daughter of John Kirby of Middletown. He was probably born in 1623, since he testified in court, 1684, that he was then aged sixty-one years. He was a freeman, also constable, 1669. He died between Nov., 1715, and Nov. 6, 1716. Mary Kirby Buck is supposed to have died Jan. 17, 1712, in Wethersfield, Ct. Emanuel Buck's first wife was Sarah —, by whom he had three children: (1) Ezekiel, b. Jan. 15, 1650; d. March 5, 1713; m., March 18, 1676, Rachel, dau. of John and Mary Andrews of Farmington, Ct.; (2) John, b. Nov., 1652; (3) Jonathan, b. April 8, 1655.

Children of Emanuel Buck and Mary Kirby:

- i. Mary Buck, b. Jan. 1, 1659.
- ii. David Buck, b. April 3, 1667; d. Sept. 20, 1728 (or 1738),

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

of Wethersfield; m., June 14, 1690, Elizabeth Hubbard, b. Jan. 3, 1669; d. March 29, 1735, dau. of Daniel Hubbard of Guilford, Ct. (bapt. May 26, 1644; d. 1720, son of George Hubbard and Anna Bishop of Guilford, Ct.), and Elizabeth Jordan, m. Nov. 17, 1664, dau. of James Jordan of Dedham, Mass. Children:

1. Elizabeth Buck, b. Feb. 16, 1691.
  2. Ann Buck, b. April 25, 1693.
  3. Daniel Buck, b. Sept. 13, 1695.
  4. David Buck, b. March 13, 1698.
  5. Mary Buck, b. Sept. 9, 1700.
  6. Josiah Buck, b. Jan. 16, 1703; m., May 28, 1731, Ann Deming, dau. of Charles Deming of Boston, and had son Daniel<sup>5</sup>, b. June 13, 1744, who m. Sarah, dau. of Hon. Gurdon and Rebecca (Winthrop) Saltonstall of New London, Ct., and had Ann, Gurdon, Daniel, Charles, Winthrop, Ann, and Dudley.
  7. Joseph Buck, b. April 5, 1705; d. 1712.
  8. John Buck, b. July 18, 1707; d. 1726.
  9. Eunice Buck, b. Dec. 19, 1709.
  10. Mabel Buck, b. June 5, 1712.
- iii. Sarah Buck, b. April 1, 1669; m. (as 2d wife) Lieutenant Benjamin Churchill of Wethersfield, Ct., son of Josias Churchill.
- iv. Hannah Buck, b. April 12, 1671; m. John Fowler of Wethersfield, Ct.
- v. Elizabeth Buck, b. June 4, 1676; d. April 14, 1738; m., June 23, 1700, Caleb Dudley of Guilford, Ct., b. 1673; d. March 20, 1730, son of Joseph Dudley of Guilford (b. April 24, 1643; d. June 3, 1712, son of William Dudley of Guilford, d. March 16, 1684, and Jane Lutman, d. May 1, 1674, who were m. Aug. 4, 1636, at Ockley, England) and Ann Robinson, b. 1652, dau. of Thomas and Mary Robinson of Guilford, Ct., whom he m. Oct. 6, 1670. Caleb Dudley was a prosperous farmer and left a large estate, valued at £2,018. Children:
1. Thomas Dudley, b. April 23, 1701; d. May 22, 1790; m., June 11, 1733, Abigail Seward of Durham, Ct.
  2. Caleb Dudley, b. Nov. 20, 1702; d. Oct. 10, 1793; m., May 31, 1739, Hannah Stone, dau. of Nathaniel Stone, b. Oct. 7, 1678, son of Nathaniel



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- Stone of Guilford, Ct. (son of John), and Mary Bartlett, dau. of George and Mary (Cruttenden) Bartlett of Guilford, Ct.
3. Ruth Dudley, b. Dec. 28, 1704; m., March 9, 1732, Samuel Evarts of Guilford, Ct.
  4. Daniel Dudley, b. April 3, 1707; m., Jan. 20, 1732, Joanna Rose of Branford, Ct. He removed to Bethlehem, Ct.
  5. Josiah Dudley, b. Aug. 30, 1709; d. Oct. 20, 1755; m., 1738, Silence Dowd.
  6. Samuel Dudley, b. Dec. 4, 1711; d. Nov. 10, 1789; m., May 3, 1738, Jane Talman, dau. of Dr. Ebenezer Talman, b. Sept. 1, 1692, son of Dr. Peter Talman of Guilford, Ct.
  7. Noah Dudley, b. Aug. 15, 1716; m., May 28, 1752, Submit Talman, dau. of Dr. Ebenezer Talman. He removed to Roxbury, Ct.
  8. Dea. David Dudley, b. Nov. 27, 1718; d. Feb. 17, 1807; m., Feb. 17, 1742, Mary Talman, dau. of Dr. Ebenezer Talman. Their fifth child, Anna, b. April 13, 1752; m., Nov. 23, 1768, Timothy Field, son of David Field and Abigail Tyler, whose sixth child was the Rev. David Dudley Field, b. May 20, 1781, father of Chief Justice David Dudley Field and the late Cyrus W. Field of New York City.
  - vi. Thomas Buck, b. June 10, 1678.
  - vii. Abigail Buck, b. Aug. 1, 1682; m. Samuel Arnold of East Haddam, Ct., b. 1668; d. May 20, 1739, son of Joseph Arnold of Haddam. Children:
    1. Samuel Arnold, bapt. Oct. 8, 1704.
    2. Joseph Arnold, bapt. Oct. 6, 1706.
    3. Sarah Arnold, bapt. July 18, 1708.
    4. Mary Arnold, bapt. Dec. 17, 1710.
    5. Mary Arnold, bapt. Dec. 13, 1713.
    6. Enoch Arnold, bapt. Sept. 9, 1716.
    7. Josiah Arnold, bapt. July 20, 1718.
    8. John Arnold, bapt. July 2, 1721.
    9. Jonathan Arnold, bapt. April 12, 1724.
    10. Abigail Arnold, bapt. Feb. 20, 1726.

3. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 8, 1646, in Hartford,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Ct.; married, Feb., 1664, David Sage of Middletown, the ancestor of the Sage family of New England. He was born in 1639, and came with his mother, a widow, to Middletown about 1652. Elizabeth Kirby Sage, "deceased about the 23rd year of her life," leaving three children. David Sage married (2) Mary Wilcox, supposed daughter of John Wilcox, by whom he had five children. He died in Middletown "Upper Houses," March 31, 1703, aged sixty-four years, leaving a large estate, valued at £759 2s. 7s. Mary Wilcox Sage died Dec. 7, 1711.

Children of David Sage and Elizabeth Kirby:

- i. David Sage, b. Feb. 1, 1665; m. and had one dau., Mary, b. 1694, who m. Thomas Stedman of Wethersfield, Ct.
- ii. Elizabeth Sage, b. June 1, 1666; m. — Bull.
11. iii. John Sage, b. March 6, 1668; m. Hannah Starr.

Children by second wife:

- iv. Mary Sage, b. Nov. 15, 1672; d. May 8, 1727; m., Nov. 7, 1694, Dea. Samuel Johnson of Guilford, Ct., b. June 5, 1670; d. 1727, son of Dea. William Johnson of Guilford, Ct. They had eleven children. Their second son, Samuel, b. Oct. 14, 1696; d. Jan. 6, 1772, was the distinguished scholar and first president of Kings (now Columbia) College, New York City.
- v. Jonathan Sage, b. 1674; d. 1712; m. Hannah Bodwell. Children: (1) Lydia, b. 1706; (2) Rachel, b. 1708; (3) Anna, b. 1709; (4) Jonathan, b. 1711; m. Hannah Gibson, dau. of Dea. Samuel Gibson of Middletown, Ct.
- vi. Timothy Sage, b. Aug. 14, 1678; m. Margaret Holibert, b. Feb., 1685, dau. of John Holibert of Middletown, Ct. Children: (1) Samuel, b. 1709; (2) Mercy, b. 1712; (3) Timothy, b. 1714; m. Mary Warner; (4) Mary, b. 1716; (5) David, b. 1718; m. Sarah Stocking; (6) Solomon, b. 1720; m., April 25, 1745, Hannah<sup>4</sup> Kirby, dau. of John<sup>3</sup> Kirby and Hannah Stowe.
- vii. Nathaniel Sage, b. 1680; d. without issue.
- viii. Mercy Sage, b. 1680, twin with preceding.

11. John<sup>3</sup> Sage (Elizabeth Kirby<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 6, 1668, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Jan. 10, 1693, Hannah Starr, born March 24, 1674, daughter of Comfort Starr of Middletown, Ct., and Rachel Harris. He was a farmer, and lived in the North Society, Upper Middletown, now the town of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Cromwell, Ct. He accumulated a very large estate and raised a numerous family. He died Jan. 22, 1751, in Middletown, Ct. Hannah Starr Sage died Sept. 28, 1753. Children:

- i. Hannah Sage, b. Dec. 21, 1694; m. (1), 1714, Samuel Wilcox, b. 1685; d. 1727; (2) Malachi Lewis.
- ii. John Sage, b. April 28, 1696; m. Mary Hall.
- iii. Elizabeth Sage, b. April 9, 1699; d. young.
- iv. Mary Sage, b. April 9, 1699, twin with preceding; m., May 28, 1724, Charles Bulkeley of Wethersfield, Ct., b. March 25, 1703, son of Edward Bulkeley and Dorothy Prescott. Children:

1. John Bulkeley, b. 1723; m., July 15, 1750, Honor Francis.
2. Giles Bulkeley.
3. Benjamin Bulkeley, b. 1725; m. (1), Nov. 9, 1757, Susanna Kirby, b. Feb. 8, 1734, dau. of John Kirby and Hannah Stowe; (2) Elizabeth Brownell of Little Compton, R. I.
4. Charles Bulkeley, b. —; m. Mary Griswold.
5. Edward Bulkeley, b. —; m. (1) Rachel Pomeroy; (2) Prudence Wells.
6. Prescott Bulkeley, b. 1744.
7. Mary Bulkeley, b. —; m. David Webb.
8. Catherine Bulkeley, b. —; m. — Cadwell.
9. Sarah Bulkeley, b. —; m. Cephas Smith, Aug. 5, 1756.
10. Olive Bulkeley, b. —; m. James Deming.
- v. Elizabeth Sage, b. March 9, 1701; m. — Hurlbut.
- vi. Ann Sage, b. 1702.
- vii. David Sage, b. April 1, 1703; m. Bathsheba Judd.
- viii. Benjamin Sage, b. April 1, 1703, twin with preceding; m. Mary Allen.
- ix. Jemima Sage, b. Feb. 16, 1704.
- x. Nathaniel Sage, b. April 6, 1707; m. Rebecca Hart.
- xi. Ebenezer Sage, b. April 6, 1709; m. Hannah Coleman.
- xii. Comfort Sage, b. March 31, 1711; d. April 26, 1731.
- xiii. Prudence Sage, b. June 9, 1713.
- xiv. Thankful Sage, b. Feb. 9, 1717; m., Dec. 5, 1734, Benjamin Butler of Middletown, Ct.
- xv. Gideon Sage, b. July 9, 1718; m., Oct. 10, 1738, Bathsheba White, b. April 5, 1721, dau. of Hugh White of Middletown, Ct., and Mary Stone of Guilford, Ct.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

4. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born March 2, 1649, in Wethersfield, Ct.; married, before 1673, Thomas Andrews of Middletown, Ct., probably son of William Andrews, "the schoolmaster," of Hartford, Ct., by Abigail, his second wife. Thomas Andrews died before March 3, 1690, and she married (2) Alexander Rollo of Haddam, Ct. There is an ante-nuptial agreement, dated Nov. 3, 1693, which reads: "For as much as there is intended matrimony betwixt Alexander Rollo of Haddam and Hannah Andrews late wife of Thomas Andrews of Middletown," etc. The date of the marriage is not recorded, but it was before Dec. 3, 1693. Alexander Rollo died July 22, 1709, in Haddam, Ct., and she married (3), before Jan., 1716, William Stone of Guilford, Ct. She died Oct., 1717.

The Andrews Memorial erroneously states that the widow of Thomas Andrews of Middletown, in the inventory of his estate taken and returned to the Probate Court at Hartford, March 3, 1690-1691, is named Abigail, and that the children of the deceased were Mary, Thomas, John, Samuel, Hannah, Elizabeth, and Sarah. This is incorrect. The name of the widow is not stated, either in the inventory presented or in the administration granted. The names of the children in the inventory are "Thomas, John, Samuel, Hannah, Elizabeth, Sarah, Abigail Andrews." On Dec. 6, 1693, the children of Thomas Andrews requested distribution of his estate. Thirds were ordered to the widow, but her name is not mentioned. She was married and had removed. That the name of the wife of Thomas Andrews of Middletown, Ct., was Hannah Kirby, daughter of John and Elizabeth Kirby of Middletown is conclusively shown; first, by the ante-nuptial agreement between "Alexander Rollo of Haddam and Hannah Andrews, late wife of Thomas Andrews of Middletown," and dated Nov. 30, 1693; secondly, by the Inventory of John Kirby's estate, dated April 27, 1677, which mentions "Hannah Kirby, wife of Thomas Andrews"; thirdly, by the Middletown Land Records, Vol. II., page 91: "April 6, 1688, I Elisabeth Randolph, wife to Abraham Randall of Winzor do give unto my dafter Hannah Andros of Middletown," etc. "I do give my consent to the above written, as witness my hand. Joseph Kirby." (From the latter record it has been supposed that the family name of Elizabeth, wife of John Kirby of Middletown, may have been Randolph; but it is probable that "Randolph" is a clerical error, and should have been "Randall." John Kirby died in 1677, and his widow married (2), Oct. 27, 1681, Abraham Randall of Windsor.)

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Children of Thomas Andrews and Hannah Kirby:

- i. Thomas Andrews.
- ii. John Andrews, b. 1673; d. Aug. 6, 1736, aged sixty-three years.
- iii. Samuel Andrews, b. —; d. Dec. 14, 1758, in East Haddam, Ct.; m., Nov. 18, 1708, Elinor Lee. The Andrews Memorial says that "Samuel Andrews is supposed to be the son of Thomas of Middletown." And since also the widow of Thomas Andrews of Middletown married, in 1693, Alexander Rollo of Haddam, and removed thither, probably taking with her the children who were not of age, it seems reasonable to assume that the Samuel Andrews of Haddam, and afterward of East Haddam, who m. Elinor Lee, was the son of Thomas Andrews of Middletown and Hannah Kirby. Children:
  1. Samuel, b. Sept. 28, 1709.
  2. Mary, b. Dec. 2, 1710.
  3. Richard, b. Jan. 17, 1712.
  4. Elinor, b. March 12, 1713.
  5. Hannah, b. July 18, 1714.
  6. Sarah, b. Feb. 13, 1716.
  7. Elizabeth, b. April 15, 1717.
  8. Ezra, b. Oct. 24, 1718.
  9. Thomas, b. March 3, 1720.
  10. Nehemiah, b. March 8, 1722.
  11. Abigail, b. Aug. 5, 1723.
  12. Mehitable, b. May 11, 1724.
  13. Susanna, b. Oct. 11, 1726.
  14. Zephaniah, b. May 9, 1728.
  15. Ebenezer, b. May 3, 1732.
  16. Rachel, b. Aug. 13, 1742.
- iv. Hannah Andrews.
- v. Elizabeth Andrews.
- vi. Sarah Andrews.
- vii. Abigail Andrews, b. —; probably m., June 30, 1706, Joel Parmelee of Guilford, Ct., b. 1679, son of John Parmelee, Jr. He removed to Durham, Ct., about 1699, and died there July, 1748. "Family Histories and Pedigrees," by E. E. Salisbury, says that the wife of Joel Parmelee was "Abigail Andrews, b. 1667, probably dau. of Nathan Andrews of New Haven." ("Family of Parmelee," p. 225.) But this is incredible. Abigail,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

daughter of Nathan, was born March 20, 1667, and so, if the wife of Joel Parmelee, must have been married to him when thirty-nine years of age, and yet have borne to him ten children, the last when she was fifty-seven years old! His wife was probably the youngest daughter of Thomas Andrews and Hannah Kirby. For a third Abigail Andrews cannot be found, and it is known that the widow of Thomas Andrews m. (2) Alexander Rollo in 1693, and removed immediately to Haddam, which is the adjoining town to Durham, Ct. Children:

1. Mary Parmelee, b. Nov. 11, 1707; m. Samuel Peck.
2. John Parmelee, b. Sept. 22, 1709; m. Sarah Boardman.
3. Hezekiah Parmelee, b. Jan. 20, 1711; m. (1) Mehitabel Hall, (2) Mary Smith.
4. Joel Parmelee, b. March 8, 1713; m. Rhoda Camp.
5. Abigail Parmelee, b. July 12, 1715.
6. Hannah Parmelee, b. Aug. 27, 1717; m. — Camp.
7. Sarah Parmelee, b. Aug. 28, 1719; m. Ashbel Hall.
8. Jerusha Parmelee, b. April 10, 1721; m. John Camp, Jr.
9. Aaron Parmelee, bapt. Oct. 25, 1723; d. in infancy.
10. Phineas Parmelee, bapt. Sept. 20, 1724; d. in infancy.

5. Esther<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born 1652, in Middletown, Ct. She married, about 1673, Benajah Stone of Guilford, Ct., born 1647, son of William and Hannah Stone. Benajah Stone died Nov., 1714, in Guilford, Ct., aged sixty-eight years. The date of her death is unknown.

[William Stone, b. 1608, in Hereford, England; d. 1683; son of the Rev. Samuel Stone of Hereford on the Wye, sailed with wife Hannah from England May 20, 1639, in the Rev. Henry Whitfield's first Guilford company; was one of the signers of the Covenant, June 1, 1639. He m. (2), in 1657, Mary, widow of Richard Hughes of Guilford, Ct. Children: 1. William, b. 1642; d. Sept. 28, 1730; m., Feb. 20, 1674, Hannah Wolfe. 2. Hannah, b. 1644; m., 1664, John Norton, b. in England; d. March 5, 1704, son of Thomas of Guilford. 3. Benajah, who m. Esther Kirby. 4. Sarah, who d. 1675.]



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

The children of Benajah Stone and Esther Kirby were:

- i. Benajah Stone, b. in Guilford, Ct.; m., Aug. 15, 1702, Hannah De Wolfe. He died July 3, 1738. Children:
  1. Patience Stone, b. Nov. 12, 1703; d. Nov. 6, 1767; m., Nov. 14, 1726, Joseph Chittenden of Guilford, Ct., who d. April 7, 1794, son of Joseph Chittenden (b. Nov. 26, 1672, son of John and Hannah (Fletcher) Chittenden) and Mary Kimberly.
  2. Abraham Stone, b. Feb. 24, 1706; d. June 21, 1787; m. Martha Hubbard, b. 1710, dau. of Daniel Hubbard of Haddam, Ct., and Susanna Bailey. The Hubbard Genealogy, p. 284, by printer's error, has Stowe for Stone.
  3. Benajah Stone, b. Sept. 25, 1708; removed to Woodbury, Ct.
  4. Elisha Stone, b. Oct. 14, 1709; removed to Woodbury, Ct.
  5. Hester Stone, b. 1711; m. Isaac Hill, son of Isaac Hill and Ann Parmelee, both of Guilford, Ct.
- ii. Hester Stone, b. Nov. 13, 1676; d. May 25, 1711; m. Bezaleel Bristow, b. 1681; d. April 26, 1764, son of Daniel.
- iii. Mary Stone, b. Oct. 9, 1681; not m.
- iv. Abraham Stone, b. —; d. Jan. 27, 1703.

6. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 16, 1654, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Aug. 9, 1673, Samuel Hubbard of Middletown, Ct., born May, 1648, in Hartford, Ct., son of George Hubbard of Middletown, Ct., born 1601, died 1685, and Elizabeth Watts, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Watts of Hartford, Ct. Samuel Hubbard was brought up and educated by his uncle, Captain Thomas Watts of Hartford, Ct., who was childless. Captain Watts died in 1683, leaving a large estate. His house lot in Hartford and considerable real and personal property were left to Samuel Hubbard, who, after the death of his uncle, removed to Hartford, where he died Nov. 4, 1732. The date of the death of Sarah Kirby Hubbard is unknown. Children:

- i. Sarah Hubbard, b. April 7, 1674.
- ii. Esther Hubbard, b. Dec. 4, 1675.
- iii. Samuel Hubbard, b. March 27, 1678; m. Martha Peck.
- iv. Thomas Hubbard, b. Feb. 8, 1679.
12. v. George Hubbard, b. Dec. 29, 1680; m. Mercy Seymour.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- vi. Elizabeth Hubbard, b. Sept. 7, 1683.
- vii. Watts Hubbard, b. March 1, 1686; d. June 10, 1710.
- 13. viii. Mary Hubbard, b. Feb., 1689; m. Dr. Isaac Lee.
- ix. John Hubbard, b. Aug., 1691; d. in Bloomfield, Ct., Feb. 14, 1775; m., Oct., 1717, Agnes (Spencer) Humphries, b. 1688, dau. of Samuel Spencer.
- x. Sarah Hubbard, b. Nov. 10, 1696; m., Oct. 2, 1728, John Gurney.

12. George<sup>3</sup> Hubbard (Sarah Kirby<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Berlin, Ct., born Dec. 29, 1680, in Middletown, Ct.; died Sept. 19, 1751, in Berlin, Ct.; married Mercy Seymour, b. Jan. 14, 1683; died Feb. 8, 1731, daughter of Captain Richard Seymour of Farmington, Ct. He married (2) Eunice —, born 1714; died Dec., 1752.

Children:

- i. Richard Hubbard, b. Sept. 5, 1713; d. May 3, 1795; m. (1), Jan. 2, 1736, Elizabeth Lee, b. 1716; d. April 27, 1747; m. (2) Sarah Beckley.
- ii. Mercy Hubbard, b. June 25, 1715.
- iii. George Hubbard, b. July 12, 1717; d. in Farmington (now Berlin, Ct.) Nov. 26, 1775; m. Lydia —.
- iv. Gideon Hubbard, b. July 12, 1717, twin with preceding; d. July 28, 1717.
- v. Thankful Hubbard, b. July 23, 1719; d. Sept. 2, 1766; m., March 2, 1737, Joseph Smith, Jr., of Kensington, Ct., b. July 13, 1710; d. March 25, 1792, in New Britain, Ct.

Children:

- 1. Elnathan Smith, b. Nov. 23, 1738; d. March 6, 1826, in New Britain, Ct.; m., July 9, 1767, his cousin Chloe Lee, b. Jan. 15, 1746, only dau. of Col. Isaac Lee of Kensington. Their second son, Col. Joseph Lee Smith, b. May 28, 1779, m. Frances Kirby, dau. of Judge Ephraim Kirby of Litchfield, Ct., and was the father of Gen. E. Kirby Smith of the Confederate Army. (See "Descendants of Joseph Kirby.")
- 2. Gideon Smith, b. Dec. 1, 1740.
- 3. Joseph Smith, b. Oct. 11, 1744.
- 4. Thankful Smith, b. Nov. 17, 1746.
- 5. Gurdon Smith, b. Aug. 12, 1749.
- 6. Abigail Smith, b. April 15, 1752.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

7. Rhoda Smith, b. Sept. 15, 1753.
8. Dolly Smith, b. 1762.

13. Mary<sup>3</sup> Hubbard (Sarah Kirby<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb., 1689; married, Dec. 8, 1713, Dr. Isaac Lee, a physician of Kensington, born Sept. 5, 1691; died Aug. 6, 1780, son of Stephen Lee of Farmington and Elizabeth Royce.

[Stephen Lee of Farmington, Ct., b. April 2, 1667, was the son of John Lee of Farmington, and Mary Hart, dau. of Dea. Stephen Hart of Farmington. He m., Oct. 9, 1690, Elizabeth Royce, dau. of Isaac Royce of New London and Wallingford, and Elizabeth Lothrop (m. Dec. 15, 1669), dau. of Samuel Lothrop (son of Rev. John Lothrop of Barnstable, Mass.) and Elizabeth Scudder, sister of John Scudder of Barnstable.]

Children of Dr. Isaac Lee and Mary Hubbard:

- i. Isaac Lee, b. Jan. 7, 1717 (or June 17, 1716); d. Dec. 13, 1802; m., July 10, 1740, in Kensington, Ct., Tabitha Norton, b. Dec. 20, 1718; d. Nov. 2, 1770; dau. of Lieut. Isaac Norton (b. 1678; d. Jan. 10, 1763, aged eighty-four years) and Elizabeth Galpin of Stratford (m. May 6, 1707). Col. Isaac Lee was a member of the Connecticut Colonial Assembly, 1761-75. In 1775 he was appointed Colonel of the Sixth Regiment Colonial Militia of Connecticut. He also represented the town of Kensington in the Connecticut State Assembly from 1776 to 1791, except in 1777 and 1782. Children:
  1. Theodore Lee, b. May 21, 1741; d. March 5, 1742.
  2. Theodore Lee, b. Sept. 26, 1743; m. Olive Boardman.
  3. Chloe Lee, b. Jan. 15, 1746; m., July 9, 1767, her cousin Elnathan Smith of Kensington and New Britain.
  4. Isaac Lee, b. Jan. 11, 1749; d. March 16, 1749.
  5. Isaac Lee, b. March 29, 1752; m., May 12, 1773, Abigail Goodrich.
  6. Ashbel Lee, b. Feb. 22, 1759; d., 1776, while in the Army of the Revolution. He married Sarah Hun.
- ii. Mary Lee.
- iii. Stephen Lee, b. March 16, 1723; d. Sept. 14, 1783; m., Feb. 6, 1746, Katharine Furbs.
- iv. Jerusha Lee, b. 1726; m., Nov. 9, 1749, Elisha Burnham.
- v. Thankful Lee.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

7. Joseph Kirby. See page 33.

8. Bethiah<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 14, 1658, in Middletown, Ct.; married, before Oct. 25, 1680, John Andrews of Fairfield, Ct., baptized Sept. 27, 1646, at Hartford, Ct., son of Francis Andrews of Hartford and Fairfield, Ct., died 1663, and Anne Smith, daughter of Giles Smith of Hartford, New London, and Fairfield, who died 1669. The History of Fairfield, Ct., says that John Andrews, born Sept. 27, 1646, son of Frances, married Sarah, daughter of Simon Couch, and had John, born Oct. 24, 1679; Sarah, born Jan. 12, 1681; died 1683; and four other children. This is erroneous. He married Bethiah Kirby, as the "Land Records of Middletown" fully show (see Vol. I., p. 26; Vol. II., p. 66, and Vol. IV., p. 26), and had only two children. It was a grandson of John and Bethiah (Kirby) Andrews who married Sarah Couch and had several children. John Andrews died in 1683. Bethiah, his wife, is believed to have outlived her husband. She probably died before Nov. 21, 1700.

Children of John Andrews and Bethiah Kirby:

- i. John Andrews, b. in Fairfield, Ct., now Greens Farms, Oct. 24, 1679; d. Nov. 4, 1728; m. (Abigail?) Couch, and had:
  1. John Andrews, b. Aug., 1707; m., Oct. 28, 1730, Sarah Couch, dau. of Simon Couch. Their eldest child, Sarah, b. Aug., 1731, m. Lieut. Nathan Godfrey of Greens Farms, Ct., and was the great grandmother of Mrs. E. H. Schenck, the historian of Fairfield, Ct.
  2. Abigail Andrews, b. June 17, 1709.
  3. Eleanor Andrews, b. Oct. 9, 1711.
  4. Daniel Andrews, b. Feb. 20, 1714; d. 1728.
  5. Abraham Andrews, b. July 21, 1717.
  6. Eben Andrews, b. May 12, 1720.
- ii. Sarah Andrews, b. Jan. 12, 1681; m., before Nov. 21, 1700, Richard Osborne of East Chester, N. Y., b. 1676, only son of David, and grandson of Richard Osborn of Hingham, Mass., and Fairfield, Ct. They had eight children. Sarah (Andrews) Osborne died in Ridgefield, Ct., soon after the birth of her youngest child, Daniel, who was born Oct. 29, 1719. Her gravestone is the oldest now standing in the ancient cemetery. Richard Osborne removed to Ridgefield, Ct., about 1713, and died there in 1779, aged 103 years!

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

9. Susanna<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born May 3, 1664, in Middletown, Ct.; married, May 6, 1686, Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford, Ct., born March 6, 1662, the eldest son of Abraham Cruttenden, Jr., and Susanna Gregson. She died Oct., 1729, in Guilford, Ct.

[Abraham Cruttenden, Jr., of Guilford, Ct., b. in England; d. Sept. 25, 1694, was the son of Abraham Cruttenden, by wife Mary, a member of the Rev. Henry Whitfield's Company, and one of the original settlers of Guilford, Ct., who died Jan., 1683. He married, May 13, 1661, Susanna Gregson, b. —; d. Sept. 8, 1712, dau. of Thomas Gregson of New Haven, who came with Gov. Eaton and the Rev. John Davenport, and was one of the most important men of the New Haven Colony, being its first Treasurer, and first Commissioner for the Union with the other New England Colonies, and also a magistrate. (Thomas Gregson sailed in Jan., 1646, for London in a ship of eighty tons burden, together with George Lamberton, the wife of Deputy Governor Goodyear, and "divers other Godly persons," of whom nothing was ever heard, the little vessel having no doubt foundered. His widow, Jane, survived him fifty-six years, dying June 4, 1702.) Children: Abraham, Sarah, Thomas, John, Joseph, b. April 9, 1674; m. Mercy Hoyt, dau. of Jonathan.]

Children of Abraham Cruttenden and Susanna Kirby:

- i. Abraham Cruttenden, b. April 1 (or 8), 1688; m. Sarah Lutlief of Durham, Ct. Children:
  1. Abraham Cruttenden, b. Aug. 3, 1714; m., Jan. 28, 1741, Sarah —. He lived in Farmington, Ct.
  2. Sarah Cruttenden, b. May 10, 1715; d. young.
  3. Sarah Cruttenden, b. Sept. 12, 1718; m. Abner Tibbals.
  4. Susanna Cruttenden, b. Sept. 5, 1720.
  5. Mary Cruttenden, b. Sept. 27, 1722.
  6. Esther Cruttenden, b. about 1724.
  7. Anna Cruttenden, b. Dec. 25, 1726.
  8. Nathaniel Cruttenden, b. April 5, 1730; d. young.
  9. Nathaniel Cruttenden, b. July 21, 1731.
  10. Samuel Cruttenden, b. Sept. 9, 1734.
- ii. Mary Cruttenden, b. Dec. 15, 1690; m., May 16, 1716, Thomas Gould, b. 1689, son of Benjamin Gould of Guilford, Ct., and Elizabeth Robinson, dau. of Thomas and Mary Robinson of Guilford. Thomas Gould died June 17, 1746, in Guilford, Ct. Mary, his widow, died there May 9, 1776. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1. Mary Gould.
2. Anna Gould, b. June 2, 1718.
3. Rachel Gould, b. Sept. 18, 1720.
4. Huldah Gould, b. Nov. 29, 1724.
5. Amy Gould, b. Sept. 3, 1728.
6. Eunice Gould, b. April 18, 1731.
7. Elizabeth Gould, b. Oct. 12, 1733.
- iii. Thomas Cruttenden, b. —; perhaps twin with Mary.
- iv. John Cruttenden, b. Dec. 15, 1693; d. Dec. 9, 1760; he lived in Durham, Ct.
- v. Dr. Daniel Cruttenden, b. May 27, 1696; d. 1751; m. Patience —, b. 1688. He resided in Durham, Ct. Children:
  1. Hopestill Cruttenden, b. —; m. Mary Bacon.
  2. Ichabod Cruttenden, b. April 11, 1721; m. Sarah Sumner.
  3. Rhoda Cruttenden, b. April 30, 1724; m. Jonathan Allen, Jr.
  4. Chloe Cruttenden, b. Aug. 18, 1728; m. Samuel Starr, Jr.
  5. Ebenezer Cruttenden.
  6. John Cruttenden.
  7. Daniel Cruttenden.
  8. Daniel Cruttenden.
- vi. Hannah Cruttenden, b. May 10, 1701; d. Nov. 30, 1789; m., July 24, 1718, Ebenezer Parmelee of Guilford, Ct., b. Nov. 28, 1690; d. Sept. 27, 1777; son of Isaac (son of Jonathan, Jr.) Parmelee and Elizabeth Hilliard. Children:
  1. Ebenezer Parmelee, b. Feb. 23, 1719; d. young.
  2. Anna Parmelee, b. March 27, 1720; m. Jonathan Ranney.
  3. Samuel Parmelee, b. April 2, 1723; d. April 4, 1723.
  4. Samuel Parmelee, b. 1724.
  5. Reuben Parmelee, b. Jan. 1, 1726.
  6. Ruth Parmelee, b. March 30, 1727.
  7. Phineas Parmelee, b. Sept. 28, 1733.
  8. Ebenezer Parmelee, b. July 11, 1738; m. Rebecca Shipman.
  9. Nathaniel Parmelee, b. Dec. 15, 1741.
- vii. Ebenezer Cruttenden, b. Sept. 1, 1705; d. March 8, 1778, in Guilford, Ct.; m., March 10, 1741, Abigail Benton, b. Dec. 29, 1702; d. April 29, 1785, dau. of Ebenezer and



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Abigail (Graves) Benton of Guilford, Ct. They had one child:

- i. Abigail Cruttenden, b. May 14, 1742; d. Jan. 12, 1819; m. Abraham Stone, b. Jan. 15, 1735, son of Abraham and Martha (Hubbard) Stone, who was grandson of Benajah Stone and Esther Kirby.

10. Abigail<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), born March 6, 1666, in Middletown, Ct.; married, about 1689, David Robinson of Guilford, Ct., born 1660, son of Thomas and Mary Robinson. [Thomas Robinson was of Hartford, Ct., 1640, and Guilford, 1664. He died in Guilford 1689; his wife died 1683.] Abigail Kirby Robinson died 1694, and he married (2) Mary (Atwater) Stow, born March 31, 1662, widow of Ichabod Stow and daughter of David Atwater of New Haven. He was one of the Proprietors and Patentees of Durham, Ct., where he died Jan. 1, 1748, aged eighty-seven years.

The children of David Robinson and Abigail Kirby were:

14. i. Abigail Robinson, b. April 3, 1690; m. Joseph Coe.
  - ii. Ann Robinson, b. June 3, 1692.
15. iii. David Robinson, b. 1694; m. Rebecca Miller.

14. Abigail<sup>3</sup> Robinson (Abigail Kirby<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born April 3, 1690, in Guilford, Ct.; married Captain Joseph Coe of Durham, Ct., b. Feb. 3, 1686, in Stratford, Ct., son of Captain John Coe and Mary Hawley. Captain Joseph Coe settled in Durham, Ct. He was deputy to the General Court of Connecticut, 1728; was commissioned Captain, 1729, and died July 15, 1754, in Durham, Ct. Abigail, his widow, died July, 1775, aged eighty-five years.

Children:

- i. Joseph Coe, b. Sept. 5, 1713, in Durham, Ct.; d. June 10, 1784; m. (1), Dec. 23, 1736, Hannah Parmelee, who, with her only child Phineas, died in 1737. He m. (2), in 1739, Abigail Curtis. Children by his second wife:
  1. James Coe, b. Nov. 19, 1740; m. Rachel Benton.
  2. Hannah Coe, b. May 9, 1743; m. Isaac Miller.
  3. Abigail Coe, b. Jan. 9, 1745; d. young.
  4. Anna Coe, b. Jan., 1747; m. Rev. Stephen Parsons.
  5. Rev. Curtis Coe, b. July 21, 1750; m. Anna Thompson.
  6. Joseph Coe, b. May 31, 1753; m. Elizabeth Cornwell.
  7. Ebenezer Coe, b. July 19, 1755; m. Cleopatra Conklin.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

8. Joel Coe, b. May 17, 1758; m. (1) Huldah Horton;  
(2) Hepzibah Swift.
9. Abigail Coe, b. May 7, 1761; m. Chandler Otis.
10. Elisha Coe, b. Dec. 16, 1763; m. Elizabeth Miller.
- ii. Capt. David Coe, b. 1717 in Durham, Ct.; m. Hannah Camp,  
dau. of Nathan and Rhoda Camp. [Nathan Camp was  
the son of Samuel Camp of Milford, Ct., and Bertha Pet-  
tit, and grandson of Edward and Mary Camp of New  
Haven, Ct.] Capt. David Coe died Jan. 14, 1807.  
Children:
  1. Nathan Coe, b. May 19, 1742.
  2. Jesse Coe, b. Nov. 14, 1743; m. Abigail Miller.
  3. Mary Coe, b. Oct. 7, 1745; m. Daniel Hudson.
  4. David Coe, b. July 21, 1747; m. Jerusha Miller.
  5. Ezra Coe, b. March 4, 1750.
  6. Hannah Coe, b. Dec. 21, 1751.
  7. Adah Coe, b. July, 1753; m. David Brainerd Miller.
  8. Seth Coe, b. Feb. 20, 1756; m. Mary Miller.
  9. Eli Coe, b. April 11, 1758; m. Rachel Miller.
  10. Ruth Coe, b. Oct. 4, 1760; m. Joshua Stow.
  11. Grace Coe, b. Oct. 5, 1763; m. Luke Camp.
- iii. Abigail Coe.
- iv. Abel Coe.
- v. Josiah Coe.

### [Coe Lineage:

I. Robert Coe, born 1596 in Co. Suffolk, England, came to New England in 1634 with wife Anna, born 1591, and three sons. He was at Watertown, Mass., 1634, and Wethersfield, Ct., 1636. He purchased of the Indians, Oct. 30, 1640, the present town of Stamford, Ct., where, in 1643, he was a judge. In 1664, together with the Rev. Robert Denton and others, he made the first English settlement on Long Island at Hempstead, and was magistrate during his residence there. He was one of the first settlers of Newtown, L. I., 1652, and of Jamaica, L. I., 1656, where he was a magistrate and was prominent in public affairs until 1672. The date of his death is unknown. Children: John, b. 1626; Robert, b. 1627; Benjamin, b. 1629.

II. Robert Coe, born, 1627, in England, accompanied his father to Watertown, Wethersfield, and Stamford; removed to Stratford, Ct., and died there in 1659. His wife's name was Hannah. Children: Hannah, b. 1651; m. John Alling, Jr., of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

New Haven, Ct.; Susanna, b. 1653; Sarah, b. 1656; John, b. May 10, 1658.

III. Captain John Coe, born May 10, 1658; married, Dec. 25, 1682, Mary Hawley, b. July 16, 1662, youngest daughter of Captain Joseph Hawley of Stratford, Ct., and Catherine Birdseye. He was commissioned Captain 1709; was deputy to General Court of Connecticut from Stratford, 1701-15. He died April 19, 1741.

IV. Captain Joseph Coe, born Feb. 2, 1686, second son of the preceding; m. Abigail Robinson, daughter of David Robinson and Abigail Kirby. Among the descendants of Captain Joseph and Abigail (Robinson) Coe is Mr. Levi E. Coe of Meriden, Ct., the founder of the Free Library of Middlefield, Ct., to whom we are indebted for the foregoing account of the descendants of Abigail Kirby.]

15. David<sup>3</sup> Robinson (Abigail Kirby<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born, 1694, in Guilford, Ct. He removed with his father to Durham, Ct., where he married, Jan. 26, 1720, Rebecca Miller, born 1699, daughter of Benjamin Miller and Mary Johnson. He died, Feb. 9, 1780, in Durham, Ct.

[Benjamin Miller, b. July 10, 1672, was the son of Thomas Miller of Middletown, Ct., by his second wife, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Nettleton of Milford, Ct. He married Mary Johnson, b. Feb. 14, 1674, dau. of Nathaniel Johnson and Mary Smith, and granddaughter of Captain Isaac Johnson of Roxbury, Mass., who was killed at the head of his company in the Narragansett Swamp fight, Dec. 19, 1675.]

Children of David Robinson and Rebecca Miller:

- i. Anna Robinson, b. Dec. 5, 1720.
- ii. David Robinson, b. March 4, 1722.
- iii. John Robinson, b. March 25, 1723.
- iv. Dan Robinson, b. May 2, 1725.
- v. Rebecca Robinson, b. Dec. 5, 1726.
- vi. Timothy Robinson, b. April 29, 1728.
- vii. Phineas Robinson, b. July 24, 1729.
- viii. James Robinson, b. June 10, 1731.
- ix. Joel Robinson, b. March 31, 1733.
- x. Mary Robinson, b. Dec. 7, 1734.
- xi. Noah Robinson, b. May 19, 1736.
- xii. Abigail Robinson, b. March 9, 1738.
- xiii. Asher Robinson, b. May 4, 1740.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

7. Joseph<sup>2</sup> Kirby (John<sup>1</sup>), the only surviving son of John and Elizabeth Kirby, was born July 17, 1656, in Middletown, Ct. It is the family tradition that he was a wheelwright by trade, and this may account for his frequent change of residence. He resided in Middletown until after May, 1684. The following January he had become a resident of Southampton, L. I. In Town Records of Southampton, L. I., page 113, is an Abstract of Deed from "Joseph Kirby of Middletown to Maj. John Howell of Southampton of 350 acres of land in Middletown, Ct., bounded North by Sergt. John Warner, South by Samuel Huberd, West by Elizabeth Randal, East by undivided land, which was bought of Elizabeth Randal, May 13, 1685." By Nov., 1687, he had returned to Middletown. Savage says, though we know not on what authority, that "he went to Carolina, but at the end of some years came home poor and had a law suit with the other heirs about the estate of his father." It is certain that he was a resident of Milford, Ct., from July, 1706, until after June, 1708, and that in 1706 and 1707 he had a law-suit with his brothers-in-law Alexander Rollo and David Robinson over the distribution of his father's estate. The records of the Court of Assistants, Book II., pages 72-75, state that "May 1, 1707, Joseph Kirby appeared to prosecute his appeal." This appeal was taken by him from the distribution of his father's estate by the Probate Court to the Court of Assistants. In this suit Joseph Kirby appeared as his own attorney and conducted his case before the Court. His appeal was practically sustained, the original distribution made by the Probate Court being somewhat changed. An interesting fact connected with the records of this suit is that he is twice recorded therein as "Joseph Kirby, Junior." That he was engaged in the practice of the law at this time is shown both by the circumstance that he appeared in the suit as his own attorney and by the record of his admission to the bar in 1709, under the law of 1708. In May, 1708, a law was enacted by which attorneys must be formally admitted to practice in the courts of law. The earliest admitted attorneys of Hartford County and of the State were Richard Edwards of Hartford and Roger Wolcott of Windsor. Captain John Wadsworth and Captain Thomas Wells were also admitted in 1708. The following year five others were admitted. Among these was "Joseph Kirby, Jr. of Middletown—the latter being the first one from his township." ("Memorial History of Hartford County, Ct.," Vol. I., p. 120.) In the County Court Records is the following: "Hartford County Court held at Hartford March 1, 1708-9,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Capt. Joseph Wadsworth, Capt. Aaron Cook and Thomas Olcott (son of Samuel Olcott, dec'd) of Hartford, Samuel Moore of Windsor and Joseph Kirby of Middletown were admitted and approved by the Court to be attorneys at the bar of this court, and each of them respectively now took the attorney's Oath provided by law."

Joseph Kirby married (1), Dec. 10, 1681, in Wethersfield, Ct., Sarah Markham. The name of his first wife is so given in the manuscript copy of the Kirby genealogy made in 1818, and published in 1890 under the title of "Kirby Family." In the records of Wethersfield, published in the N. E. Gen. Register, Vol. XVIII., page 226, the name of his wife is given as "Sarah Mackoon." But in the original Town Records the name is plainly written "Markcoon," and it seems more probable that such spelling indicates the family of Markcom (as Markham was then sometimes written), than that of McCoon. It is certain that there were Markhams living at that time in the Connecticut valley, while it is not known that there were any living there by the name of McCoon. William Markham owned land in Middletown, which he deeded to Robert Warner in 1664. He married (1) Priscilla Graves, daughter of George Graves of Hartford, by whom he had a daughter Priscilla, and perhaps another daughter, for when he removed to Hadley in 1659 he left a daughter by his first wife with her grandparents. (See Will of Nathaniel Ward of Hadley, Mass.) There were Graves living in Wethersfield who were relatives of his first wife, and this may account for the marriage of Sarah Markham to Joseph Kirby taking place in Wethersfield. Daniel Markham (whose father, Daniel, born 1618, was cousin to William) was also in Middletown about this time. He was a deacon and a man of consequence; and a grandson of Joseph and Sarah Kirby was named Daniel, perhaps after Deacon Daniel Markham. Much effort has been expended in the endeavor to obtain some clue to the ancestry of the first wife of Joseph Kirby, but without result. The date of her birth and death and the place of her burial are unknown; and so her parentage, and even her name, must be left in obscurity. He married (2), Oct. 17, 1704, in New Haven, Ct., Mary Plum, daughter of John Plum of Milford, Ct., and Elizabeth Norton. The date of her death is not known, but she outlived her husband.

[John Plum of Milford, Ct., bapt. Aug. 12, 1646; d. March, 1728, at Milford, Ct., was the son of Robert Plum (b. 1618, son of John of Wethersfield and Branford), one of the original set-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

tlers of Milford, Ct., who married, Jan. 9, 1642, Mary, dau. of Sylvester Baldwin, who died, 1638, on the voyage of the *Martin* from England to Boston. He married, Nov. 24, 1668, Elizabeth Norton.]

Joseph Kirby died Dec. 2, 1711, in Middletown, Ct., aged sixty-five. In his will, dated Nov. 28, 1711, he gives to "wife Mary my house and house lot butting upon Joseph Whitmore South, highway East and highway North and undivided land West," besides other property; to "son John the third part of my undivided land this side of the River"; also twelve acres in "Pipe Stem Swamp lot butting upon the river East, upon the same lot West, upon the highway North and upon Joseph Butler's land, which he bought of Samuel Hall, South"; also three parcels of land described as joining "land which I sold to his brother James Brown"; to "all my sons that are or shall be born to me" a double portion to the rest of the children in the remaining part of his estate not disposed of. His son John is made Executor. Witnesses: John Warner, John Ranny, David Hurlbut.

Children by his first wife:

16. i. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1683; m. James Brown.
17. ii. Sarah Kirby, b. Aug. 10, 1685; m. Samuel Baldwin.
- iii. Deborah Kirby, b. March 27, 1688.
18. iv. John Kirby, b. Feb. 16, 1691; m. Hannah Stow.
19. v. Mary Kirby, b. June 10, 1693; m. Benoni Stebbins.
- vi. Joseph Kirby, bapt. June 9, 1695; d. young.
20. vii. Bethiah Kirby, b. about 1698; m. Nathaniel Sanford.

Children by his second wife:

- viii. Joseph Kirby, bapt. July, 1706; d. Dec., 1725.
21. ix. Susanna Kirby, bapt. Dec., 1706; d. 1733; not married.
- x. Margaret Kirby, b. Sept. 2, 1709; m. Capt. Nathaniel Wooster of Oxford, Ct., b. 1707, son of Sylvester and Susanna Wooster of Milford, Ct.

16. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 20, 1683, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Oct. 31, 1704, James Brown of New Haven, b. 1685. He was living in Middletown in 1711, and removed about 1723 to Waterbury, Ct., where the youngest two children were born. He died in Waterbury, May 15, 1760, in his seventy-fifth year. The date of the death of Elizabeth (Kirby) Brown is not known. Children:

- i. Elizabeth Brown, b. Nov., 1705, in New Haven, Ct.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- ii. Eunice Brown, b. Oct. 1, 1707.
- iii. James Brown, b. June 5, 1709; m., Dec. 16, 1744, Hannah Tompkins, dau. of Edward Tompkins of Woodbury and Waterbury.
- iv. Sarah Brown, b. Nov. 9, 1711.
- v. Dinah Brown, b. June 14, 1714.
- vi. Joseph Brown, b. Sept. 20, 1716; m., Oct. 14, 1750, Hannah Johnson, dau. of Timothy Johnson of Derby, Ct.
- vii. Elam Brown, b. July 28, 1719; m., Dec. 27, 1753, Naomi Frost, dau. of Samuel Frost.
- viii. Asa Brown, b. Sept. 17, 1721; d. July 14, 1733.
- ix. Daniel Brown, b. Nov. 6, 1723, in Waterbury, Ct.; m., May 20, 1750, Sarah Turrell, widow of John Turrell and dau. of Nathaniel Merrill.
- x. Rebeckah Brown, b. Sept. 13, 1726; m. J. Warner.

17. Sarah<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 10, 1785; married, April 9, 1712, Samuel Baldwin of Milford, Ct., born Dec. 25, 1683, son of David Baldwin, born 1651; died Sept., 1689 (son of Joseph and Hannah Baldwin of Milford and Hadley, Mass., who died Nov. 21, 1684, in Hadley), and Mary Stream, born Oct. 12, 1653; died May 28, 1712 (married Nov. 11, 1674), daughter of John and Martha Beard Stream of Milford, Ct. Some time after her marriage he removed with his wife and four sons to New Milford, Ct., where he died Dec. 18, 1740. Sarah (Kirby) Baldwin died Feb. 23, 1777. Both were buried at New Milford, Ct. The inscriptions on their tombstones in the old cemetery read as follows: "Here lies the body of Sergt. Samuel Baldwin. He died Dec. 18, 1740 in the 56th year of his age." "In memory of Sarah relict of Mr. Samuel Baldwin. She died Feb. 23, 1777 in the 92nd year of her age." In the Baldwin Genealogy, page 489, the wife of Samuel Baldwin of New Milford, Ct., is erroneously stated to be Sarah Crosby; but her age at the time of death as shown by the above inscription, and the will of Susanna Kirby, manifest that she was Sarah Kirby, daughter of Joseph Kirby of Middletown. Children:

- i. Samuel Baldwin, b. May 10, 1713, in Milford, Ct.; m., Oct. 31, 1739, Grace Buck, b. Jan. 22, 1719; d. Oct. 1785, dau. of Enoch Buck of New Milford, Ct., and Mary Beebe. [Enoch Buck, b. April 5, 1683, was the son of Ezekiel Buck (son of Emanuel) and Rachel Andrews, bapt. April

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

9. 1654, dau. of John Andrews of Farmington, Ct.]  
Children:
1. Amos Baldwin, b. Aug. 4, 1740; m. Martha Allen.
  2. Amon Baldwin, b. Aug. 5, 1741.
  3. Sarah Baldwin, b. Sept. 23, 1742.
  4. Anna Baldwin, b. Feb. 21, 1744.
  5. Nathan Baldwin, b. July 15, 1748.
  6. Eunice Baldwin, b. April 3, 1750.
  7. Zuba Baldwin, b. Dec. 26, 1753.
  8. Abigail Baldwin, b. Dec. 10, 1754.
  9. Lois Baldwin, b. Jan. 23, 1758.
  10. Chloe Baldwin, b. April 6, 1760.
- ii. Gamaliel Baldwin, b. Sept. 11, 1716, in Milford, Ct.; m., Feb. 11, 1741-2, in New Milford, Ct., Rebecca Herrick, bapt. Feb. 14, 1726, adopted dau. of Benoni Stebbins of New Milford, Ct. In 1748 he sold his farm in New Milford for £1,500 to Roger Sherman, afterward known as the Hon. Roger Sherman, signer of the Declaration of Independence, and removed to the north part of the present town of Sherman, where he died in 1766. Children:
1. Samuel Baldwin, b. March 21, 1743; d. probably in 1779; unmarried.
  2. Mary Baldwin, b. Jan. 1, 1745; m., 1768, Jonathan Giddings of Sherman, Ct.
  3. Isaac Baldwin, bapt. May 6, 1753; m., 1782, Sarah, dau. of the Rev. Mark Leavenworth. He was a surgeon in the War of the Revolution, and afterward settled in Waterbury.
  4. Rachel Baldwin, b. —; m., 1787, Rev. Medad Rogers of New Fairfield, Ct.
  5. Hannah Baldwin, b. —; m. Peter Waller.
- iii. Israel Baldwin, b. Oct. 31, 1718; m. Hannah Chatterton.
- iv. Sarah Baldwin, b. July 30, 1721; d. Jan. 19, 1722.
- v. Abiel Baldwin, b. Nov. 26, 1724; m., Dec. 1, 1749, Rachel Buck, dau. of Enoch Buck and Mary Beebe. Children:
1. Joel Baldwin, b. Sept. 27, 1750.
  2. Abigail Baldwin, b. Dec. 6, 1752; d. in infancy.
18. John Kirby. See page 41.
19. Mary<sup>s</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 10, 1693; mar-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

ried, Dec. 19, 1717, at Milford, Ct., Benoni Stebbins, born 1689, son of Benoni Stebbins of Northampton and Deerfield, Mass., who was killed by the French and Indians at Deerfield, Mass., 1704. After his father's death he removed to New Haven, and then to New Milford, Ct., where he became an influential man and a large landholder. He had five slave children baptized. In his will he gave land for the benefit of a free school in New Milford village. He died in New Milford, Nov. 14, 1758, in the seventieth year of his age. Mary (Kirby) Stebbins, his widow, died "Feb. 17, 1771 in the 78th year of her age." They had no children, but adopted a son and daughter, the first being a nephew of Mrs. Stebbins. The adopted daughter was Rebecca Herrick, daughter of Thomas Herrick, an Englishman who lost his wife on the voyage to America in 1725, leaving two daughters, the youngest not a year old. Mr. Stebbins, hearing that the latter had been left at Stratford to be adopted, rode down to that place, distant some forty miles, and brought her to New Milford, where he had her baptized and adopted her. These adopted children were:

- i. Sanford Stebbins, b. Nov. 27, 1733, son of Nathaniel and Bethia (Kirby) Sanford; d. April 1, 1757, "beloved of all men."
- ii. Rebecca Herrick Stebbins, bapt. Feb. 14, 1726, dau. of Thomas Herrick; m., Feb. 11, 1742, Gamaliel Baldwin, b. Sept. 11, 1716, son of Samuel Baldwin and Sarah Kirby. (See previous page.) The Giddings Genealogy contains a romantic account of her marriage, taken from the manuscript of her son-in-law Jonathan Giddings. According to this account she was beloved by her adopted brother, "who as he grew up with Rebecca became attached to her, but she loved him only as a brother and declined to marry him. This displeased Mr. Stebbins, and also the mother of the young man, and report says this was the cause of his not leaving her any of his property." Since her adopted brother was only eight years old at the time of her marriage, it is impossible to credit the first part of the above statement. If Rebecca received no part of her adopted father's estate, it is pleasant to know, from the manuscript of Jonathan Giddings, that she fared better at the hands of her own father. Thomas Herrick died about 1778, leaving a handsome property to be divided between her and her older sister; and she



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

afterward had a fortune left her in England, only a portion of which, however, was obtained.

20. Bethiah<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1698; married, 1721, as second wife, Nathaniel Sanford of Woodbury, Ct., born Oct. 10, 1682, son of Ephraim Sanford of Milford, Ct., and Mary Powell. [Ephraim Sanford of Milford, Ct., son of Thomas and Sarah Sanford of Guilford, Ct., was born May 17, 1646; died 1692. He married, Nov. 18, 1669, Mary Powell, baptized July 20, 1645, daughter of Thomas Powell of New Haven, Ct.] Nathaniel Sanford was first at Milford, Ct. About 1722 he settled in Southbury, then a part of Ancient Woodbury, Ct., where he died "Aug. 8, 1771, aged 89 years"—the date recorded upon his tombstone in White Oak cemetery in Southbury, Ct. The date of death of his wife Bethiah (Kirby) Sanford is unknown.

[Nathaniel Sanford's first wife was Deborah —, whom he married in 1710. She died in 1720. It is conjectured that she was Deborah Kirby, sister of his second wife, and so her children are here given: (1) Nathaniel; (2) Ebenezer; (3) Deborah, who married, June 25, 1739, in Southbury, Ct., Ebenezer Brownson, and had Olive, Sarah, Rachel, and Mary; (4) Sarah, who married, Aug., 1739, Caleb Olds of Southbury, Ct., and had Betty, who married, May 13, 1760, John Stiles; Daniel, and Isaac.]

Children of Nathaniel Sanford and Bethiah Kirby:

- i. Zachariah Sanford, b. Dec. 8, 1722, in Woodbury, Ct.; m., about 1760, Rachel Gould. He removed to New Milford in 1758, and became a rich and prominent citizen of that town. Together with his aunt, Mrs. Mary (Kirby) Stebbins, he purchased for £200 the land given by Benoni Stebbins in his will to the First Ecclesiastical Society. He was living in 1797. Children:
  1. Benoni Stebbins Sanford, b. March 5, 1762.
  2. Mary Sanford, b. Jan. 26, 1765.
  3. David Sanford, b. March 14, 1767.
- ii. Joseph Sanford, bapt. Oct. 29, 1726; d. March 14, 1778; m., Dec. 29, 1756, in Southbury, Ct., Ann Hickok, b. March 22, 1732; d. Sept. 17, 1826, aged ninety-four years, dau. of Stephen and Bethiah Hickok.
- iii. Mary Sanford, bapt. March 9, 1729; m. Andrew Coe, Sept. 18, 1748, in Southbury, Ct.
- iv. Hannah Sanford, b. May 5, 1731; d. Dec. 23, 1760; m.,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

June 27, 1749, David Hurlbut of Woodbury, Ct., b.  
May 10, 1721, son of Cornelius.

- v. Stebbins Sanford, b. Nov. 27, 1733; d. April 1, 1757; adopted  
by Benoni and Mary (Kirby) Stebbins.
- vi. Susie Sanford, b. Feb. 15, 1737.
- vii. Mercy Sanford, b. Aug. 3, 1738.

21. Susanna<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized Dec., 1706;  
died, unmarried, in 1733. Her will, dated March 27, 1733, and  
probated May 7th following, is of some genealogical importance,  
and so is given entire:

In the name of God Amen, this 27th day of March Anno Domini 1733.

I Susannah Kirby of y<sup>e</sup> town of Milford, in y<sup>e</sup> County of New Haven  
in her Majestys Collony of Connecticut in New England being sick of  
body but of sound mind and memory do make this my last will and testa-  
ment as followeth.

First of all I desire to recommend my soul to y<sup>e</sup> mercy of God through  
y<sup>e</sup> meritts of our Lord Jesus Christ (through whom by Grace I hope to  
find mercy) and that after my decease my body shall have a decent burryall  
and that as for my worldly estate wherewith I am blest I dispose thereof  
as followeth.

First that all my just debts which in right or conscience I do or shall  
owe to any person or persons with funerall expenses shall be first paid by  
my Executrix herein and hereafter named.

Item. My will is and I do give unto my beloved friend Daniel Smith  
my Bible, my book Sweet Posie for God's Saints, my rings and an undersuit  
and scarf for mourning, all of which I give as a token of my regard to  
him. my Tankor I also give unto s<sup>d</sup> Smith.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my sister Margaret Kirby all my  
estate which I have either in reversion or possession and right of Claim  
from by or under my mother, and as right or claim descending from my  
grandfather Mr. John Plum late of Milford afores<sup>d</sup> deceased both reall and  
persynall I give to my s<sup>d</sup> sister and her heirs forever.

Item. I give unto my sister Sarah Baldwin y<sup>e</sup> wife of Samuell and unto  
Mary Stebbins y<sup>e</sup> wife of Benoni Stebbins and unto Bethiah Sanford y<sup>e</sup> wife  
of Nathaniel Sanford unto such of them a pair of sheets apiece.

Item. I give all y<sup>e</sup> residue of my estate unto all my natural brothers  
and my naturall sisters equally to be divided between them all and my will  
further is that my sister Margaret shall be and I hereby nominate ordain  
constitute and appoint my s<sup>d</sup> sister Executrix of this my last will and  
testament and I allow her a meet recompense for her trouble and in con-  
firmation hereof I hereunto set my hand and seal on y<sup>e</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> above date.

her  
Susannah Kirby X (Seal)  
mark

Susanna Kirby the testatrix signed sealed published pronounced and

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

declared all y<sup>e</sup> above written as and for her last will and testament in y<sup>e</sup> presence of y<sup>e</sup> subscribing witnesses on y<sup>e</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> above date.

Ephraim Burwell.

Samll Gunn.

Sarah Burwell.

18. John<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), only surviving son of Joseph Kirby and Sarah Markham, was born Feb. 16, 1691, in Middletown, Ct. He inherited a third part of his father's estate and added to the same, purchasing of his sisters their shares in the estate of his father and lands also which formerly belonged to his grandfather, John Kirby. He resided on or near his grandfather's homestead in that part of Middletown called until 1851 "Upper Houses," and now the town of Cromwell, where he became a large landholder and an influential man. His name is found in the list of taxable persons in the North Society, 1715; and he was a member of the Second Church, organized Jan. 5, 1715. From the tenor of his will it would appear that he was a careful and conscientious man, and given to detail and accuracy in business. He died in Middletown, Ct., April 25, 1760, aged sixty-nine. His will, dated April 9, 1759, is given below; but, on account of its great length, the careful details and repetitions are omitted:

Last Will and Testament of John Kirby of Middletown, filed in the Hartford Probate Court.

In the Name of God, Amen, I John Kirby of Middletown In the County of Hartford and Collony of Connecticut In New England being Sensiable of the Mortality of My body and uncertainty of the time of my Death, being Now well In health and of Sound Mind and Memory, thanks be Given to God therefor and being Desirous to Settle my Estate wch it hath pleased God to bless me with Do make and ordain this my Last Will and testament.

Imps. I give and bequeath unto Hannah my Dear and Well beloved Wife the use and Improvements of one half of My house and Barn where I now Dwell wch Half part she shall choose during her natural Life, and One third part of all other my personal Estate after my Daughter Eliza have recd of My personal Estate as much as One of her sisters had at their Marriage as by an Act I kept with Some of them may appear.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Eldest Son Joseph Kirby all that land where he now lives including twenty Acres I have already given him by Deed of Gift, also ten acres of land at the East part of my about forty acre lot at the Mountain called Clarks Mountain, also one equal fourth part of a Hundred Acre Lot I bought of Mr. Danl Stocking at place calld the Ledges.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my 2d son John Kirby all that tract

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

of Land where he Now lives includg what I have given him by deed of Gift—in the whole about two hundred acres he pay'g to each of his sisters, my daughters, viz; Hannah Sage, Sarah the wife of Saml Savage, Mary Johnson widow, Bethia the wife of Danl J. Stocking, Susannah the wife of Benjm Buckley and Eliza Kirby twenty pounds each.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my third son Danl Kirby all the remaindr of my tract of land at the Mountain called Clark's Mountain, also one equal half part of ten acres and a half of land I purchased of Mr. Joseph Wright and his wife at a place calld the Stony Swamp. I also give to my sd son Danl Kirby one fourth part of that hundred acres at the Ledges I bought of Mr. Danl Stocking deceased.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Thos. Kirby fifty acres of land with the appurtenances near where he lives as also nineteen acres of Land on the North Side of the highway near where he lives as also the fourth part of that lot of one hundred acres at the ledges, as also one half of sd ten and half acres bot of Mr. Jos. Wright at place calld Stony Swamp.

Item. I give and bequeath to my youngest son Jonathan Kirby these followg ps of land, viz: twenty acres, nine acres thereof being what I bot wth my son Danl of Moses Willcox and eleven acres of sd twenty I bot of Jon<sup>a</sup> Willcox. I also give my sd son one fourth part of that hundred acres at the ledges. I also give unto my sd son my house and barn where I live saving to his Mother one half during her natural life with a convenient garden plot. I also give to him my homested and all the meadows and upland where I now live. In that lot that was my grandfather John Kirby deceased supposed to be about twenty five acres whereas my grandfather Kirby to whom sd twenty five acres was laid in his last will and testament order that land should not be alienated and disposed of to no person but of the name and blood of the Kirbys, My will now is that my sd son Jon<sup>a</sup> nor his heirs shall not dispose of sd land but to the name of the Kirbys and especially to those of the nearest of kindred. I also give and bequeath to my sd son Jonathan two thirds parts of all my moveable or personal Estate and in case my daughter Eliza be a single woman at my death and I shall not have given her household goods &c equal to any one of my other daughters, then my will is that he make up to her so much as to make her equal as aforesaid before the division is made between him and his mother.

Item. I give and bequeath to my sd daughters, viz, Hannah Sage, Sarah the wife of Saml Savage, Mary Johnson a widow, Bethia the wife of Danl Stockin, Sus<sup>a</sup> the wife of Benj. Buckley and Eliza Kirby to each of them twenty pounds to be paid by my son John Kirby one half thereof in one year after my decease and the other half in two years.

And my will is that all other lands if any there be belonging to me be equally divided to and among all my sd Sons. And this I have accordg to my best judgment and with good advice for the peace and welfare of my children disposed of my Estate to and among them for their comfort, and I pray the God of peace to bless them wth a better blessg than the things of this world.

And I do hereby nominate, constitute and appoint my son John Kirby sole Executor of this my last will and testament, hereby ratifying this and

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

no other to be my last will and testam<sup>t</sup>. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 9th day of April A.D., 1759.

John Kirby (Seal).

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said John Kirby to be his Last Will and Testament in the presence of

Jacob Whitmore.

John Ellton.

Seth Wetmore.

John Kirby married, March 3, 1718, in Middletown, Ct., Hannah Stowe, born Feb. 11, 1696, daughter of Thomas and Bethiah (Stocking) Stow of Middletown, Ct. Hannah (Stowe) Kirby died March 7, 1780, aged eighty-four years.

[Stow Lineage:

I. John Stow, from Co. Kent, England, came to New England, May, 1634, with wife Elizabeth Bigg and six children. He settled at Roxbury, Mass., where he was made freeman Sept. 3, 1634; was a member of the Artillery Company of Boston 1638, and representative from Roxbury 1639. He died Oct. 26, 1643, in Roxbury. Elizabeth, his wife, died 1638. Children: Thomas; Elizabeth, married Thomas Archer; John; Nathaniel; Rev. Samuel; and Thankful, who married John Pierrepont and was the grandmother of Sarah Pierrepont, wife of President Jonathan Edwards.

II. Thomas Stow, born in England; died Feb., 1684; eldest son of the preceding, married, Dec. 4, 1639, Mary Griggs, who died Aug. 21, 1680. He removed to Concord, Mass., and afterward to Middletown, Ct., about 1654. Children: John, b. Feb. 3, 1641; m. Mary Wetmore; Mary, b. Feb. 6, 1643; Thankful; Elizabeth, m., Nov. 14, 1672, Samuel Bidwell; Nathaniel; Samuel, and Thomas.

III. Thomas Stow, born about 1653; died March 30, 1730, youngest son of the preceding, settled in Middletown "Upper Houses," now Cromwell, Ct.; married, Oct. 16, 1675, in Middletown, Bethiah Stocking, born Oct. 10, 1658; died Nov. 6, 1732, daughter of Deacon Samuel Stocking of Middletown (died Dec. 3, 1683, son of George and Anna Stocking of Hartford and Middletown) and Bethiah Hopkins (married May 27, 1652), born 1635, daughter of John Hopkins of Hartford, Ct. Children: Bethiah, b. April 6, 1678; d. young; Deacon Samuel Stow, b. Oct., 1681; m., Feb. 8, 1705, Esther Mould, dau. of Hugh; Bethiah, b.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Feb. 22, 1685; Mary, b. Aug., 1688; Thomas, b. May 7, 1691; m. Martha White; Hannah, b. Feb. 11, 1696; m. John Kirby; and Joseph, b. Aug. 3, 1703; m. Sarah Bulkely, dau. of Edward.

IV. Hannah Stow, born Feb. 11, 1696; died March 7, 1780; married, March 3, 1718, John Kirby.]

Children of John Kirby and Hannah Stowe:

22. i. Joseph Kirby, b. Jan. 1, 1719; m. Esther Wilcox.
23. ii. John Kirby, b. Sept. 26, 1720; m. Lucia Norton.
24. iii. Hannah Kirby, b. April, 1723; m. Solomon Sage.
25. iv. Daniel Kirby, b. Oct., 1724; m. Lucretia Porter.
26. v. Sarah Kirby, b. July 19, 1726; m. Solomon Savage.
27. vi. Mary Kirby, b. Dec., 1727; m. (1) Amos Johnson, (2) William Parmelee.
28. vii. Thomas Kirby, b. Dec., 1729; m. Lucy Stocking.
29. viii. Bethiah Kirby, b. Dec., 1731; m. Daniel Stocking.
30. ix. Susanna Kirby, b. Feb. 8, 1734; m. Benjamin Bulkeley.
31. x. Jonathan Kirby, b. 1736; m. Lucy Burgis.
- xi. Elizabeth Kirby, bapt. Sept. 24, 1738; m., Dec. 22, 1762, Joseph Tracy of Middletown, Ct., b. April 4, 1732, son of Joseph Tracy of Middletown and Hannah White, dau. of Jacob White of Middletown, Ct. Children:
  1. Eleazer Tracy, bapt. Nov. 20, 1763.
  2. John Tracy, bapt. Sept. 29, 1765; d. young.
  3. John Tracy, bapt. Oct. 20, 1766.
  4. Joseph Tracy, bapt. Sept. 18, 1768.
  5. Rachel Tracy, bapt. Jan. 27, 1771.
  6. Lucy Tracy, bapt. Feb. 7, 1773.

22. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 1, 1719, in Middletown, Ct., was the eldest son of John and Hannah (Stowe) Kirby. He was a farmer and lived in that part of Middletown known as "Upper Houses," now Cromwell, and near his father, for a deed of a house-lot from John Kirby to his son Joseph describes the lot as "near my own house." He was a man of prominence, as shown by positions he filled in military and ecclesiastical circles. In May, 1754, he was made Ensign of the Fifth Company of the Sixth Regiment Connecticut Militia; May, 1756, he was made Lieutenant of the same, and May, 1764, he was chosen Captain of the company. He was made Deacon of the church in



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

the North Society Nov. 27, 1770, and continued in office until his death. He died Sept. 12, 1783, in Middletown, Ct.

Captain Joseph Kirby was married, June 15, 1743, to Esther Wilcox, born Dec. 3, 1720, daughter of John Wilcox and Mary Warner, both of Middletown, Ct. She died Oct. 2, 1788. Children born in Middletown, Ct.:

- i. Joseph Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1744; d. Jan. 20, 1744.
32. ii. Joseph Kirby, b. May 16, 1745; m. — Jones.
- iii. Hannah Kirby, b. April 5, 1747; d. March 16, 1816.  
Not married.
- iv. Nehemiah Kirby, bapt. Nov. 6, 1748; d. Sept. 4, 1750.
- v. Abner Kirby, bapt. Nov. 12, 1749; d. Sept. 2, 1750.
- vi. Esther Kirby, b. Nov. 27, 1750; d. Feb. 6, 1787.
33. vii. Naomi Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1752; m. Dr. Solomon Savage.
34. viii. Ruth Kirby, b. March 8, 1753; m. Elias Selden.
35. ix. Nehemiah Kirby, b. Nov. 24, 1754; m. Mary Evarts.
36. x. Abner Kirby, b. Feb. 4, 1757; m. Anna Plum.
- xi. Mary Kirby, b. Aug. 27, 1759; d. Oct. 8, 1762.
37. xii. Hezekiah Kirby, b. March 23, 1761; m. Lucretia Stocking.
- xiii. Elijah Kirby, b. April 7, 1764. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and died a prisoner of war, July 7, 1782, in New York City, aged only eighteen years. In the "History of Cromwell" his name is given as Abijah.

### [Wilcox Lineage:

I. John Wilcox, an original proprietor of Hartford, 1639; died 1651. His will is dated July 24th of this year. Inventory taken Oct. 1st, £391 13s. His wife's name was Mary. Children: John; Sarah, who married John Bidwell of Hartford; Ann, b. about 1616; d. July 20, 1673, aged fifty-seven; m. John Hall of Hartford and Middletown.

II. John Wilcox, born in England; died May 24, 1676, in Middletown, Ct.; married (1), Sept. 17, 1646, Sarah Wadsworth, daughter of William of Hartford, and had Sarah, born Oct. 3, 1648, who married Thomas Long. He married (2), Jan. 18, 1650, Catherine Stoughton, daughter of Thomas Stoughton of Windsor, Ct., and had John and Thomas, who died before 1676; also Mary, born Nov. 13, 1654; died young; Israel, born June 19, 1656; Samuel, born Nov. 9, 1658; married, May 9, 1683, Abigail Whitmore, daughter of Francis of Middletown. He married (3) Mary, who died 1671, and married (4) Esther Cornwell, daughter of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

William, and had Ephraim, born July 9, 1672; married, Aug. 23, 1698, Silence Hands; Esther, born Dec. 9, 1673, and Mary, born March 24, 1676.

III. Israel Wilcox, born June 19, 1656; died Dec. 20, 1689; married, March 28, 1678, Sarah Savage, born July 30, 1657; died Feb. 8, 1724, daughter of John Savage and Elizabeth D'Aubin. Children: Israel, b. Jan. 16, 1680; John, b. July 5, 1682; Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1685; Thomas, b. July 5, 1687, and Sarah, b. Nov. 30, 1689.

IV. Deacon John Wilcox, born July 5, 1682; died May 13, 1751; married, 1710, Mary Warner. He lived in Middletown "Upper Houses" and was deacon of the church there. Children: Joseph; Sarah; Ebenezer; Esther, b. Dec. 31, 1720; Jeremiah; Huldah; Moses, and Ozias.

V. Esther Wilcox, born Dec. 31, 1720; died Oct. 2, 1788; married, June 15, 1743, Joseph Kirby.]

32. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 16, 1745, in Middletown, Ct. He graduated from Yale College 1765, and was licensed as a preacher, Oct., 1771, by the Hartford South Association. His descendants claim that he entered upon the work of the ministry, and that after his death his sermons came into the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Matteson; but of his ordination or settlement nothing is known. He was a Revolutionary soldier and served under Captain Edward Eells of Middletown in the Third Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade, raised June, 1776, and which was engaged at the battle of White Plains, Oct. 26, 1776. ("Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," p. 402.) He was living in Middletown Dec., 1791, and perhaps in Oct., 1807. He removed to Dorset, Vt., and located his farm on the mountain north of the village, in what is still called "Kirby Hollow" and the "Giant's Arm-Chair"—a noteworthy feature in the much admired scenery of Dorset. He was married, Sept. 23, 1788, in Granville, Mass., to Widow (Rebecca?) Jones of Granville. He died at Dorset, Vt., Sept., 1823. Children:

i. Joseph Kirby, b. —; m. Electa Matteson; d. in Michigan.

ii. James Kirby, b. —; d. Jan. 31, 1867, in Dorset. Not married.

38. iii. Hannah Kirby, b. 1803; m. Abraham Matteson.

39. iv. Ada Kirby, b. —; m. James Reed.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

38. Hannah<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1803; married Abraham Matteson, born 1800, son of Jabeth Matteson and Lucy Grinnells of Danby, Vt. He was a blacksmith, and died Sept. 3, 1833, aged thirty-three years. His death was occasioned by the kick of a horse. Hannah, his widow, died in Iowa, 1866, aged sixty-three years.

[Jabeth Matteson, born 1765, in Connecticut, was a blacksmith and innkeeper at Danby, Vt., where he died Oct. 25, 1825. His wife died in 1815. They had eight children: Abraham; Isaac; Lucy; Vestea; Electa; Chloe, who married David Wheeler; Sally, who married David Wetherby; and Abigail.]

The children of Abraham Matteson and Hannah Kirby were:

- i. Daniel Matteson, b. May 11, 1824, in Danby, Vt.; m., May 30, 1844, Juliet Reed, b. Feb. 15, 1827; d. in Rupert, Vt., Aug. 26, 1890, aged sixty-three years. Mr. Daniel Matteson is now living (1897) in Rupert, Vt. Children:
  1. Jedkins Matteson, b. Aug. 28, 1847; m. Ophelia Jones. He lives in Dorset, Vt., and has one child, Edwin J., b. Oct. 3, 1870.
  2. John Matteson, b. June 26, 1849; m. Diana Potter.
  3. Ada Matteson, b. —, 1853; m. Robert Bromley of Dorset, Vt., son of Hiram and Elisabeth (Paddock) Bromley. One daughter, Bertha, b. May, 1878.
  4. Isabella Amelia Matteson, b. March 30, 1857; m. Jedkins Niles. No children.
  5. Fayette Matteson, b. Sept. 16, 1860; m. Rosa Tift; lives in Danby, Vt., and has two children.
  6. Helen Matteson, b. Oct., 1865; d. Jan., 1893; m. Joseph Wyman of Sandgate, Vt.; one child, Ettie.
  7. Owen Matteson, b. May 13, 1868; m. Mary Tift; lives in Rupert, Vt., and has one child.
- ii. Ada Matteson, b. —; m. Lovone Woods, son of James Woods. They removed to Memphis, Mich., where they died about 1892. They had two daughters, one of whom married James Corbit and the other Chett McCabe. Both daughters are now living in the State of Washington.
- iii. Emmerause Matteson.

39. Ada<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>),

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

born —; married James Reed in Rupert, Vt. They afterward removed to Bloomingdale, Essex County, N. Y. Children:

- i. Kirby Reed.
- ii. Mary Reed.
- iii. Eliza Reed.
40. iv. Isaac G. Reed, b. 1820; m. Anna S. Reed.
- v. Henry C. Reed.
- vi. Jane M. Reed, b. May 18, 1832; d. Oct. 26, 1892.
- vii. Joseph Reed.
- viii. Delia Reed.
- ix. Jackson Reed.
- x. Martin Reed.

40. Isaac G.<sup>7</sup> Reed (Ada Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born, 1820, in Wells, Vt.; married, 1846, at Manchester, Vt., Anna Sophia Reed, daughter of Ichabod Reed. She died at Clintonville, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1859, aged about thirty-five years. Mr. Isaac G. Reed is now living in Wells, Vt. Children:

- i. James Henry Ichabod Reed, b. June 10, 1843, in Au Sable, Clinton County, N. Y.; m., Dec. 6, 1867, Alice Jones, b. April 18, 1852, dau. of William Jones and Elsie Westcott. Mr. Reed enlisted, 1863, in the Second N. Y. Veteran Cavalry, and served until the end of the Civil War. He was in the battles of Compté, La., Kane River Crossing, and Morgantic Bend, and was much engaged in "bush-whacking" in the Red River country. Children:
  1. Anna Sophia Reed, b. Feb. 17, 1870; m. Fayette Colvin.
  2. Rosa Jane Reed, b. June, 1872; m. Alex. Sears, Jr.
  3. William Henry Reed, b. March 3, 1874.
  4. Morris Jay Reed, b. March 13, 1876; d. April, 1876.
  5. Marietta May Reed, b. 1878.
  6. John Jay Reed, b. 1879.
  7. George Albert Reed, b. July 17, 1882; d. Sept. 18, 1882.
  8. Alice Matilda Reed, b. April 19, 1884; d. July 28, 1889.
- ii. Julia Reed, b. May 5, 1850, in Au Sable, Clinton County, N. Y.; m., Aug. 15, 1867, at Dorset, Vt., William H. Lake, b. Jan. 28, 1840, in Dorset, Vt., son of Rufus B. and Diana (Church) Lake. He is an expressman, and lives in Wells, Vt. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1. Amy J. Lake, b. Feb. 9, 1871.
2. Bertha E. Lake, b. Dec. 18, 1872.
3. Charles R. Lake, b. Dec. 14, 1878.
- iii. Albert Jackson Reed.
- iv. Sylvanus Harvey Reed.

33. Naomi<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 24, 1752, in Middletown, Ct.; married as second wife, Dec., 1775, Dr. Solomon Savage of Middletown, b. June 22, 1740, son of Deacon William Savage, Jr., and Sarah Savage. Dr. Solomon Savage began to practise medicine in 1762, and was the first physician who resided in "Upper Houses." He died Jan. 31, 1783, aged forty-two years. Naomi (Kirby) Savage married (2), Sept. 25, 1791, Prosper Hubbard, and in 1799 was residing in Sheffield, Mass. Children:

- i. Sarah Savage.
- ii. Asa Savage, bapt. July 11, 1777.
- iii. Elijah Savage, bapt. May 23, 1783.

### [Savage Lineage:

I. John Savage of Middletown, freeman 1654; married, Feb. 10, 1652, in Hartford, Ct., Elizabeth D'Aubin, by whom he had eleven children. He died March 6, 1685, in Middletown, Ct.

II. Sergeant William Savage, third son of the preceding, born April 25, 1668; died Jan. 25, 1727, lived in Middletown "Upper Houses," and was one of the first two deacons appointed, Feb. 10, 1716, by the Second Society. He married, May 6, 1696, Christine Mould, daughter of Hugh Mould of New London, Ct. Children: Martha, b. 1697; William, b. Sept. 18, 1699; Christine, b. 1702; Hannah, b. 1704; Sarah, b. Feb. 27, 1708, and Joseph, b. Sept. 21, 1711.

III. Deacon William Savage, eldest son of the preceding, born Sept. 18, 1699; died 1774; married, June 2, 1726, Sarah Savage, his cousin, born Sept., 1700, daughter of Captain John Savage, born Dec. 2, 1652 (eldest son of John Savage and Elizabeth D'Aubin), and Mary Ranney. Children: William, b. 1727; Elisha, b. 1728; Jonathan, b. 1731; Amos, b. 1733; Josiah, b. Oct. 17, 1735, m. Sarah Stowe; Stephen, b. 1737; Solomon, b. Jan. 22, 1740, and Daniel, b. 1742.

IV. Dr. Solomon Savage, son of the preceding, born Jan. 22, 1740; died Jan. 31, 1783; married (1), Dec. 3, 1761, Sarah Selden, born Aug. 30, 1743; died Sept. 12, 1774, daughter of Captain



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Thomas and Rebecca (Walkey) Selden of Haddam, Ct. "She was ever ready to respond to the calls of the sick and her assistance was often sought. It was during such ministration she contracted small-pox of which she died greatly lamented, Sept. 12, 1774." Children by his first wife: Solomon, b. 1762; Sarah, b. 1764, m. Simeon Ranney; Marion, b. 1766; Elizabeth, b. 1768; Chloe, b. 1770; Selden, b. 1774. Dr. Solomon Savage married (2), Dec., 1775, Naomi Kirby.]

34. Ruth<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 8, 1753; married, May 23, 1781, Captain Elias Selden of Haddam Neck, Ct., born Aug. 22, 1758, son of Captain Thomas Selden (Thomas, Joseph, Thomas) of Haddam Neck, Ct., and Rebecca Walkey. Elias Selden was Captain of Militia, Justice of the peace, and represented Haddam in the Legislature several terms. He died July, 1817, the result of an accident. Ruth (Kirby) Selden died Jan. 3, 1839, in her eighty-sixth year. "Five years before her marriage, in 1776, she and her sister took raw cotton, carded and spun it, and wove by hand a very soft piece of cloth for a bed-spread. This was taken several miles from her house and hand-stamped in color, from a beautiful design, for herself and sister. This was supposed to have been done by the grand-father of the Rev. Leonard Bacon, who did such work. This bed-spread was on exhibition in Hartford, Sept. 1875." (H. M. Selden.) Children:

- i. Lucy Selden, b. April 26, 1782; d. Aug. 3, 1802; m., June 29, 1801, Gideon Arnold, bapt. May 7, 1769, son of Jabez and Martha (Freeman) Arnold. She died in childbirth, her child dying with her. He married (2), April 19, 1804, Lucy Hurd, bapt. March 30, 1777, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Bowers) Hurd of Haddam Neck.
- ii. Simeon Selden, b. Feb. 24, 1784; d. Aug. 24, 1829; m. Olive Smith Webster, b. June 20, 1796, dau. of John and Eunice (Deming) Webster of Newington, Ct. He died of cancer, Aug. 24, 1829. She removed to Berlin with her two sons, Lord and Simeon, Jr., and died there Dec. 25, 1868, having outlived her children. She bequeathed \$16,000 to the support of Beckley school district in Berlin.
- iii. Elijah Selden, b. Dec. 24, 1785; d. June 12, 1822; not married.
- iv. Joseph Selden, b. Jan. 19, 1788; d. Jan. 26, 1868; m., March 25, 1811, in East Hampton, Ct., Clarissa Strong, b. Oct.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

- 21, 1791; d. Nov. 11, 1867, dau. of David and Hannah (Ackley) Strong of Marlboro. They had eleven children.
- v. Leonard Selden, b. June 10, 1790; d. Nov. 20, 1852; m. (1) Ruth Gibbs Griffith, b. 1792; d. Oct., 1819, aged twenty-six, dau. of Ozias Gibbs and Ann (Chapman) Griffith of East Hampton. They had one child, Nelson, who lived only a few days. He married (2), June 20, 1821, Florilla Chapman, b. March 17, 1794; d. Feb. 2, 1861, dau. of Reuben R. and Mary (Doane) Chapman of Haddam Neck. By his second wife he had a son:
1. H. M. Selden, b. —; m., Sept. 19, 1869, Sarah (Camp) Stone, b. July 1, 1828; d. March 12, 1895, widow of George W. Stone and dau. of Sheldon Camp and Fanny Patterson of New Berlin, Ct. He has been postmaster of Haddam Neck for more than thirty years.
- vi. Elias Selden, b. Nov. 4, 1791; d. Aug. 9, 1864; m., March 22, 1813, Clarissa Sears, b. March 23, 1797, dau. of Stephen and Phoebe (Knowles) Sears. He lived at Rock Landing. They had five children.
- vii. Ruth Selden, b. May 20, 1794; d. Oct. 23, 1825; m., Oct. 12, 1814, Dea. Anson Strong, b. Oct. 25, 1789; d. Sept. 5, 1873, son of David and Hannah (Ackley) Strong of Marlboro, Ct. They had five children. He married (2) Clarissa Hurd, b. April 24, 1790, dau. of Capt. Jacob and Abigail (Carey) Hurd of Haddam Neck, and had two children. He married (3) Eliza Barber, and (4) Caroline M. (Hurd) Brainerd, dau. of Capt. Jacob Hurd, and widow of — Brainerd, by whom he had no children.
- viii. Esther Selden, b. May 20, 1794, twin with preceding; d. July 9, 1870; m., Nov. 4, 1819, Col. Theodore Higgins Arnold, b. July 24, 1798; d. Sept. 24, 1852, son of Freeman and Sarah (Higgins) Arnold of Haddam Neck, Ct.

35. Nehemiah<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 24, 1754, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Jan. 25, 1787, Mary Evarts, b. March 5, 1755, dau. of Aaron Evarts of Guilford, Ct., and Sarah Rossiter, dau. of Nathaniel Rossiter and Anna Stone. Nehemiah Kirby inherited the homestead of his father, Captain Joseph, and resided on the same until his death. He was a cabinet-maker as well as a farmer. A chair made by him is now in the

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

possession of his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Charles A. Dudley of Guilford, Ct., from whom has been obtained most of the information concerning his descendants and the Evarts family. He died in Middletown, Ct., Nov. 23, 1795. His widow married (2), Jan. 22, 1799, her cousin Daniel Evarts of Guilford, Ct., born March 12, 1740; died Jan. 29, 1816, son of Samuel Evarts by his second wife, Rachel Parmelee. Mary Evarts died Sept. 8, 1825, having survived both husbands.

Children of Nehemiah Kirby and Mary Evarts:

41. i. Mary Kirby, b. Dec. 26, 1787; m. Justus Sage.
42. ii. Esther Kirby, b. June 24, 1790; m. Phineas Augur.
- iii. Nehemiah Kirby, b. Nov. 23, 1795; probably died young.

[Evarts Lineage:

I. John Evarts of Concord, Mass., 1638; removed to Guilford, Ct., about 1650, where he was admitted planter Sept. 4, 1651. He married (1) —; married (2), May 22, 1663, Elizabeth, widow of John Parmelee, Sr. He died May 9, 1669, in Guilford, Ct. Children by his first wife: (1) James, b. —; m. Lydia Goodrich, dau. of Richard; (2) Daniel, b. —; m. Rebecca Dowd; (3) John, b. Feb. 29, 1640; (4) Judah, b. Oct. 27, 1642; m. Mary Hayden, dau. of William of Killingworth, Ct.

II. Daniel Evarts of Guilford, Ct., born in England; died Dec. 5, 1692; m., May 22, 1663, Rebecca, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Dowd of Guilford, Ct. She died Oct. 10, 1703. Children: (1) Hannah, b. —; m., 1686, Thomas Stephens of Killingworth, Ct.; (2) Daniel, b. Jan. 24, 1667; m. Mary West; (3) John, b. Sept. 20, 1669; (4) Sergt. James, b. Feb. 18, 1672; m. Anna Bow; (5) Sarah, b. May 15, 1675; (6) Samuel, b. Dec. 14, 1681.

III. Daniel Evarts of Guilford, Ct., born Jan. 24, 1667; died Aug. 9, 1751; married, Oct. 1, 1700, Mary, daughter of Christopher West. Children:

1. Daniel, b. Sept. 12, 1701.
2. Samuel, b. Nov. 10, 1702; d. Nov. 15, 1788; m. (1), March 9, 1732, Ruth Dudley, b. Dec. 28, 1704; d. April 13, 1736, only dau. of Caleb Dudley of Guilford, Ct., and Elizabeth Buck, dau. of Emanuel Buck and Mary Kirby; m. (2), June 27, 1739, Rachel Parmelee, b. Nov. 18, 1707; d. Nov. 9, 1793, dau. of Isaac Parmelee of Guilford, Ct. Children by first wife:
  - (1) Ruth, b. Feb. 22, 1733; m. Josiah Bishop.
  - (2) Samuel, b. April 9, 1734; m. Leah Bishop.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- (3) Elizabeth, b. March 5, 1736; d. Aug. 15, 1817; not married.

By second wife:

- (4) Daniel, b. March 12, 1740; d. Jan. 29, 1816; m. (1) Anna Hill; m. (2), Jan. 27, 1799, Mary Evarts, dau. of Aaron; no children.
- (5) Rachel, b. Dec. 12, 1742; d. Dec. 31, 1813; m. Eliphalet Hall.
3. Benjamin, b. June 14, 1704; d. young.
4. Hannah, b. July 28, 1706.
5. Rebecca, b. July 18, 1708.
6. Miriam, b. Sept. 10, 1711; d. Oct. 25, 1712.
7. Moses, b. Sept. 10, 1711, twin with preceding; d. Jan. 7, 1805; removed to Paris, N. Y.
8. Aaron, b. Jan. 20, 1718; m. (1) Sarah Rossiter; m. (2) Joanna Farnum; m. (3) Sarah Stocking.
9. Timothy, b. Aug. 28, 1719; d. Nov. 25, 1800; m., Jan. 1, 1756, Ann Dudley.

IV. Aaron Evarts of Guilford, Ct., born Jan. 20, 1718; died April 24, 1804; married (1), Sept. 5, 1744, Sarah Rossiter, born June 1, 1720; died April 4, 1760, daughter of Nathaniel Rossiter (born Nov. 10, 1689, son of Hon. Josiah Rossiter of Guilford, Ct., and Sarah Sherman, only daughter of Samuel Sherman of Stratford, Ct., and Sarah Mitchell) and Anna Stone; married (2), Nov. 11, 1760, Joanna Farnum, who died Aug. 2, 1764; married (3), Oct. 15, 1765, Sarah Stocking, who died Dec. 5, 1801. Children by first wife:

1. Benjamin, b. April 26, 1745; d. Dec. 17, 1819; m., Oct. 23, 1762, Ruth Dudley, b. April 13, 1739, dau. of Thomas Dudley and Abigail Seward, and granddaughter of Caleb Dudley and Elizabeth Buck.
2. David, b. Jan. 23, 1748; removed to Richmond, Mass.; not married.
3. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1751; m. Isaac Evarts.
4. Mary, b. March 5, 1755; d. Sept. 8, 1825; m. (1) Nehemiah Kirby; m. (2) Daniel Evarts.
5. Aaron, b. May 24, 1758; d. Oct. 27, 1776, while in the Revolutionary Army.]

41. Mary<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Nehemiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 26, 1787, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married Justus Sage, born 1782, eldest son of Captain Epaphras Sage of



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Middletown, Ct., and Elizabeth Ranney. Mary (Kirby) Sage died March 20, 1816.

[Epaphras Sage, bapt. Oct. 16, 1757, was the son of Timothy Sage, Jr. (born 1714, son of Timothy Sage and Margaret Holibert), and Mary Warner. He was a Revolutionary soldier. ("History of Cromwell, Ct.," by Rev. M. S. Dudley, p. 13.) After the war he was Ensign, Lieutenant, and Captain of militia. He died May 28, 1834.]

Children of Justus Sage and Mary Kirby:

- i. Elizabeth Sage, b. Jan. 26, 1810.
- ii. Timothy Sage, b. Oct. 16, 1811; d. about 1886 in Waterbury, Ct.; not married.
- iii. Mary Ann Sage, b. April 7, 1813.
- iv. Justus Kirby Sage, b. Oct. 26, 1814; d. June 2, 1886; m., May 12, 1837, Elizabeth Jane Pratt, b. April 8, 1818, in Westbrook, Ct., dau. of Jonathan Pratt of Westbrook, Ct. Children:
  1. Mary Kirby Sage, b. May 12, 1838.
  2. Ann Elizabeth Sage, b. Jan. 22, 1842; m., July 17, 1866, George Watson Burr of Cromwell, Ct., b. April 12, 1816; d. Jan. 12, 1894, son of George Burr and Esther Lyman of Haddam, Ct. Children: (1) Ann May Burr, b. April 15, 1871; m., April 25, 1894, Waters B. Day of Newark, N. J.; (2) George Brainerd Burr, b. Aug. 7, 1876.
  3. Edward J. Sage, b. Jan. 31, 1856.
- v. Nehemiah Sage, b. March 20, 1816. He died in Kansas, leaving one daughter.

42. Esther<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Nehemiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 24, 1790, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married (1), Oct. 29, 1821, Phineas Augur of Middlefield, Ct., son of Dea. Prosper Augur and Thankful Miller. Mr. Phineas Augur died Nov. 18, 1825, and she married (2), Dec. 2, 1834, Samuel Burgis of Guilford, Ct., born Jan. 17, 1774; died April 18, 1804, son of Thomas and Olive (Dudley) Burgis of Guilford, Ct. She died April 16, 1872, leaving one child by her first husband:

43. i. Phineas Miller Augur, b. Feb. 8, 1826; m. Lucy Eliza Parmelee.

43. Phineas Miller<sup>7</sup> Augur (Esther Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Nehemiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Middlefield, Ct., born Feb. 8, 1826,





*P. M. August*





## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

in that part of Middletown now Middlefield, Ct. His father died three months prior to his birth. Before the end of his ninth year his mother married Captain Samuel Burgis of Guilford, Ct., and he removed with her to that place. He received a good common-school education, supplemented by an academic course, and afterward taught in Durham Academy, Wells Grammar School at Hartford, and elsewhere. In 1846 he removed to Middlefield, Ct., and settled upon the homestead of his father, and devoted himself to farming and surveying. He made a survey and map of Middlefield, with the necessary post routes, which was used successfully at Washington in securing the establishment of a post-office at Middlefield. Later, when it was set off as a town, in 1866, he was chosen assessor. He was a selectman, justice of the peace, and for more than thirty years deacon of the Congregational Church. In 1869 he was sent as representative to the General Assembly. He was the county member of the State Board of Agriculture for three years, from 1867 to 1869, and held the office of Pomologist from 1872 until his death. In 1876 he was delegated by the State Board of Agriculture to make a collection of Connecticut products for the Centennial Exhibition at Philadelphia. This exhibit from Connecticut was regarded as among the very best in its excellence, extent, and variety, being especially remarkable for the great number of fruits of Connecticut origin. He was also a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and Vice-President for Connecticut of the American Pomological and Horticultural Societies. He was also a frequent contributor to the leading agricultural publications. "This long period of service was marked by a faithfulness and persistence that rested upon a feeling of love and duty. Duty with him was a controlling principle of action. He loved pomology, not only for its own sake in its material relations to our health and happiness, but he saw there, in the beauty, in the healthfulness, of its products the loving kindness of our Heavenly Father. He saw in this pursuit a great safeguard against temptation, as offering pure happiness as far as earthly conditions would allow." (T. S. Gold, Secretary Connecticut Board of Agriculture.)

Mr. Augur took an active part in all matters of public interest or improvement, and endeavored to promote sentiment on the right side of public issues. He was a strong anti-slavery man, and at several different times sheltered and aided fugitive slaves in their escape for freedom. He always abstained from the use of intoxicants, and was a staunch advocate of temperance reform.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

He left the Republican party in 1884, and thereafter gave his influence and his vote to the Prohibition party. In 1886 he was the candidate of that party for Lieutenant-Governor, and in 1890 for Governor of his State. He died very suddenly of heart disease July 14, 1891, aged sixty-five years. His manners were courteous, cordial, and unassuming; his hospitality free-hearted, and his nature sympathetic. He was especially fond of little children, whom he always noticed wherever he met them. He was a faithful friend and a wise counsellor; one always knew where to find him, and he uttered no uncertain sound in questions of a social and moral character.

Phineas M. Augur married, May 7, 1846, Lucy Eliza Parmelee, born July 15, 1825, daughter of Jonathan Parmelee and Maria Dudley, both of Guilford, Ct. She died of cancer Jan. 4, 1895, aged sixty-nine years. Her daughter writes: "I never saw such an example of patience in suffering, of unquestioning faith in God and acquiescence in His will, as she manifested throughout her sickness. Her loving spirit and holy influence will linger long in the homes of her children."

### [Augur Lineage:

I. Robert Augur, son of John and Ann Augur of London, England. He came from England to New Haven, where he married, Nov. 20, 1673, Mary Gilbert, born June 11, 1651, daughter of Matthew Gilbert, Deputy Governor of New Haven Colony.

II. John Augur, born Nov. 16, 1686; married, July 1, 1710, Elizabeth Bradley, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Bradley of East Haven, Ct.

III. Isaac Augur, born about 1718; died July 29, 1808; married, Oct. 5, 1748, Eunice Tyler, born Oct. 6, 1729, daughter of Abraham Tyler and Eunice Arnold of Haddam, Ct.

IV. Dea. Prosper Augur, born Jan. 18, 1756; died Dec. 16, 1836; married, May 30, 1781, Thankful Miller, born Oct. 16, 1755, daughter of Dea. Giles Miller of Middlefield, and Elizabeth Parsons of Durham, Ct.

V. Phineas Augur, born Aug. 11, 1788; died Nov. 18, 1825; married, Oct. 29, 1821, Esther Kirby, daughter of Nehemiah Kirby of Middletown, Ct.

VI. Phineas Miller Augur, born Feb. 8, 1826; died July 14, 1891; married, May 7, 1846, Lucy Eliza Parmelee, born July 15, 1825, daughter of Jonathan Parmelee of Guilford, Ct., son of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Jonathan Parmelee and Elizabeth Hart, and grandson of William Parmelee and Mary Kirby. See Parmelee Lineage.]

Children of Phineas M. Augur and Lucy E. Parmelee:

- i. Edwin Prosper Augur, b. Jan. 31, 1847; m., May 20, 1869, Susan Buell Case. He is the City Surveyor of Middletown, Ct. No children.
- ii. Lucy Elizabeth Augur, b. May 26, 1849; m., April 10, 1872, Charles Abraham Dudley of Guilford, Ct., b. Aug. 14, 1849, son of George Dudley and Lucy Evarts [George Dudley, b. Nov. 30, 1807; d. Dec. 8, 1869, son of Dea. Abraham Dudley, m., May 3, 1832, Lucy Evarts, b. May 31, 1809; d. Jan. 6, 1888, dau. of Nathaniel Evarts, b. 1769; d. Nov. 3, 1854 (Samuel, Samuel, Judah, John), and Julia Parmelee, b. Feb. 18, 1778; d. Sept. 10, 1849, dau. of John Parmelee]. Children born in Guilford, Ct.:
  1. George Edwin Dudley, b. July 12, 1873; accidentally drowned June 23, 1888.
  2. Alice Lucy Dudley, b. June 27, 1875.
  3. Charles Parmelee Dudley, b. May 19, 1877; drowned, together with his brother, June 23, 1888.
  4. Susan Marilla Dudley, b. Dec. 11, 1878.
  5. Arthur Augur Dudley, b. Nov. 4, 1881.
  6. Ruth Christine Dudley, b. Oct. 9, 1891.
- iii. Mary Eliza Augur, b. April 27, 1852; m., Oct. 13, 1874, Horace Francis Dudley of Guilford, Ct., b. March 9, 1846, son of Horace and H. Amanda Dudley. Children born in Guilford, Ct.:
  1. Jennie Louise Dudley, b. Feb. 24, 1876; d. April 22, 1885.
  2. Gertrude Amanda Dudley, b. Dec. 18, 1879; d. April 22, 1885.
  3. Horace Clifford Dudley, b. Dec. 13, 1881.
  4. Edmund Francis Dudley, b. April 14, 1885.
  5. Raymond Augur Dudley, b. Feb. 18, 1890.
  6. Paul Whittier Dudley, b. Sept. 28, 1892.
- iv. Alfred Henry Augur of Middlefield, Ct., b. Feb. 5, 1855; m., May 20, 1880, Anna Elizabeth Camp, b. Oct. 18, 1855, dau. of Charles E. Camp and Elizabeth Hart of Durham, Ct. Children born in Middlefield, Ct.:
  1. Nellie Hart Augur, b. March 20, 1881.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

2. Frank Camp Augur, b. Oct. 21, 1884; d. Sept. 22, 1888.
  3. Ernest Alfred Augur, b. Aug. 23, 1888.
  4. Rose Louise Augur, b. Nov. 6, 1891.
  - v. Charles Parmelee Augur of Middlefield, Ct., b. Feb. 17, 1857; m., Nov. 18, 1880, Ida Eulalie Bradley, b. March 29, 1857, dau. of John Edward Bradley and Harriet Wilcox of Westfield Society, Middletown. Children born in Middlefield, Ct.:
    1. Amy Harriet Augur, b. Oct. 26, 1882.
    2. Edward Wilcox Augur, b. Aug. 21, 1884.
    3. Henry Bradley Augur, b. Nov. 9, 1886.
    4. Eugene Augur, b. Sept. 30, 1889; d. Oct. 7, 1889.
36. Abner<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 21, 1757, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Nov. 29, 1789, Anna Plum, born Dec. 5, 1769, daughter of Abraham Plum of Middletown, Ct. In March, 1793, he became a resident of New Haven, Ct., where he died Oct. 31, 1804. The Plum Genealogy states that his widow, Anna, married (2) William Waller of New Haven and died Feb. 24, 1852, aged eighty-two years and two months.
- [Abraham Plum removed to Canaan, Ct., where he died Sept. 8, 1810. He married, Nov. 16, 1756, in Middletown, Ct., Anna White, b. June 25, 1735; d. Feb. 24, 1814, dau. of Ebenezer White of Middletown, Ct., and Ann Hollister, dau. of Joseph and Mary Hollister of Glastonbury, Ct. Ebenezer White, b. May 22, 1707, in Middletown, was the youngest son of Joseph White of Middletown, Ct., b. Feb. 20, 1677; d. Feb. 28, 1725, and Mary Mould, dau. of Hugh Mould of New London, Ct. Joseph White was the youngest son of Captain Nathaniel and Elizabeth White of Middletown, and grandson of Elder John White of Hartford, Ct.]
- The children of Abner Kirby and Anna Plum were:
- i. Anna Kirby, bapt. Jan. 23, 1791.
  - ii. Merritt Kirby, bapt. March 27, 1792; d. Sept. 30, 1792.
  - iii. Selah Kirby, bapt. May 11, 1794; was a surgeon of the U. S. Army, and died Oct. 7, 1819, at Fort Bowyers, Ala.
  - iv. Harriet Kirby, bapt. May 17, 1795; d. March 4, 1844; not married.
44. v. Emily Kirby, bapt. Nov. 19, 1803; m. Francis L. Hawks.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

44. Emily<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Abner<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized Nov. 19, 1803, in New Haven, Ct., was married, Nov. 26, 1823, at New Haven, Ct., by the Rev. Dr. Harry Crosswell, to Francis Lister Hawks. After four years of married life at the South, she died, in New Haven, Ct., July 12, 1827, aged twenty-three years. Francis L. Hawks, born June 10, 1798, in Newbern, N. C., was the second son of Francis Hawks and Julia Stephens, daughter of Richard Stephens of Ireland. His grandfather, John Hawks, came to North Carolina with Governor Tryon; they were warm personal friends in the old country, and they determined to share their fortunes in the new. He was educated as a lawyer, and it was while studying law at Litchfield, Ct., that he met his first wife, Emily Kirby, then visiting a friend at that place. In 1821, and before his first marriage, he was a member from Newbern of the North Carolina Assembly, where he attracted attention by his matchless eloquence. "Perhaps no orator ever possessed so wonderful a voice. It was pure, flexible, and perfect in tone, from the highest to the lowest possible human note. With his magical voice and action there was, too, a noble complement in the vivid thought of the speaker. He did not linger long enough at the bar to win its highest honors; but in holy orders, which he was shortly to assume, he became national in his fame." ("History of North Carolina," by John W. Moore, Vol. I., p. 487.) His heart was not really in the legal profession, and his young wife's declining health may have been the determining cause of his change of vocation. He resolved to become a candidate for orders in the Episcopal Church, and studied theology with Rev. William Mercer Greene, afterward Bishop Greene. He was ordered Deacon some time in 1827 by Bishop Ravenscroft, and afterward Priest by the same.

During his wife's last illness at New Haven he had become acquainted with her minister, the Rev. Harry Crosswell, and the latter now urged him to become his associate. He accepted this invitation, and on April 25, 1829, he became assistant Rector of Trinity Church, New Haven, Ct. This position he resigned, not long after, to become Professor of Theology in Washington College (now Trinity College, Hartford). From this position he was soon called to become Rector of St. James' Church in Philadelphia, and the following year was called to New York City. He was Rector of the Church of St. Stephen, and then of St. Thomas, in New York City, from 1831 until 1843; of Christ Church, New Orleans, La., 1844-49; of Calvary Church, New York City, 1849-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

62, and of Christ Church, Baltimore, 1862-65. In 1865 he returned to New York City, where he died Sept. 27, 1866. Dr. Hawks was thrice nominated, or elected, Bishop. At the General Convention of 1835 the House of Bishops nominated him Missionary Bishop of Louisiana and of the Territory of Arkansas and Florida. The nomination was concurred in by the House of Deputies, but Dr. Hawks declined the nomination. He was elected Bishop of Mississippi by the committee of that diocese, but in the General Convention of 1844 opposition was made; the opposition was withdrawn, but Dr. Hawks declined to be a candidate. In 1852 he was elected Bishop of Rhode Island, but declined the position. His second wife was Mrs. Olivia (Trowbridge) Hunt of Danbury, Ct., by whom he had six children.

Children of Francis L. Hawks and Emily Kirby:

45. i. Julia Ann Hawks, b. Oct. 16, 1825; m. Eaton P. Govan.
- ii. William Walter Hawks, b. 1827; d., 1859, in San Francisco, Cal.

45. Julia Ann<sup>7</sup> Hawks (Emily Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Abner<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 16, 1825, in Hillsboro, N. C.; married, March 4, 1845, Eaton Pugh Govan, son of Andrew Robison Govan and Mary Pugh Jones. He died on his plantation near Marianna, Ark., Feb. 14, 1881. Julia Hawks Govan died April 15, 1872, in Helena, Ark. Her sister-in-law, Miss Bettie J. Govan of Columbus, Miss., from whom the following lineage has been obtained, speaks of her as "much beloved and one of the loveliest and most beautiful of her sex."

### [Govan Lineage:

I. Andrew Govan, the ancestor of the Govan family in America, was born in Scotland, on the Clyde. Together with his brother John he emigrated early in the eighteenth century to South Carolina and settled near Charleston, where he became possessed of a large landed estate. His brother John died in 1768, unmarried. Andrew Govan died in 1771. He married Rachel Rowe, by whom he had one son.

II. Daniel Govan, who died in early manhood at his home near Columbia, S. C., married Louisa Robison, and left an only son.

III. Andrew Robison Govan, born Jan. 13, 1794, in Orangeburg District, near Columbia, S. C. He was a Member of Congress from South Carolina, 1825-27. He removed about 1832 to Marshall County, Miss., and died June 27, 1841, upon his

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

plantation in that county. He was married, March 10, 1825, to Mary Pugh Jones, born Jan. 8, 1802, in Newbern, N. C.; died July 12, 1888, in MacComb City, Miss. She was the only child of George Morgan Jones of Snow Hill, Md., and Sally Eaton Davies of North Carolina (born April 27, 1783; died Feb. 19, 1802), and was adopted by her great-uncle Eaton Pugh of Northampton County, N. C., son of the Rev. John Pugh and Nannie Eaton, and inherited his large landed estate.

IV. Eaton Pugh Govan, son of the preceding, married, March 4, 1845, Julia Ann Hawks.]

Children of Eaton P. Govan and Julia Ann Hawks:

- i. Francis Hawks Govan, b. Jan. 7, 1846, in Marshall County, Miss.; m., June 28, 1875, at Marianna, Ark., Mildred Hewitt Ford, dau. of Charles Flemming Ford and Bettie Hewitt. He is now Clerk of the Circuit Court of Lee County, Ark., and resides at Marianna, Ark. Children:
  1. Bettie Hewitt Govan, b. Nov. 15, 1876.
  2. Laura Pugh Govan, b. Oct. 5, 1878.
  3. Francis Hawks Govan, b. Sept. 17, 1880.
  4. Eaton Pugh Govan, b. Nov. 24, 1882.
  5. Charles Ford Govan, b. Aug. 5, 1892.
- ii. Mary Pugh Govan, b. Oct., 1847, in Marshall County, Miss.; m., in 1865, at Holly Springs, Miss., P. E. Chew. They now reside in Gibbsland, La. Children:
  1. Julia Hawks Chew, b. June 24, 1866; m., Dec. 7, 1886, M. K. Upshaw of Helena, Ark. Children: (1) Nelia, b. Oct. 20, 1887; (2) Mary, b. May 9, 1889; (3) Annie, b. May 19, 1891.
  2. Edward Govan Chew, b. Sept. 8, 1867.
  3. Frisley Freeland Chew, b. Oct. 9, 1869; d. July 31, 1890.
  4. Ralph Chew, b. Sept. 27, 1872.
  5. William Roberts Chew, b. Nov., 1873; d. July, 1878.
  6. Francis Hawks Chew, b. May 9, 1875.
  7. Carrie Elizabeth Chew, b. May 8, 1877.
  8. Mary Pugh Chew, b. Oct. 26, 1879.
  9. Eva Bogert Chew, b. Oct. 1, 1888.
- iii. Andrew Robison Govan, b. March 20, 1849, in Marshall County, Miss.; m., 1870, at Helena, Ark., Mattie Lambert, b., 1853, in Henderson, Ky., dau. of Robert Lam-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

bert of Helena, Ark., and Mary Moore. He is a farmer, and lives in Helena, Ark. Children:

1. Mary Moore Govan, b. Nov. 19, 1871; m., June 15, 1892, Elmer West. They have one child, Hattie Whayne West.
  2. Julia Hawks Govan, b. Sept. 14, 1877.
  3. Lamson Moore Govan, b. Jan. 17, 1882; d. May 10, 1882.
  4. Robert Lambert Govan, b. July 28, 1884; d. Nov. 9, 1884.
  5. Maggie Govan, b. Sept. 13, 1886; d. June 6, 1887.
  6. Maggie Tappan Govan, b. Oct. 11, 1890.
- iv. Eaton Pugh Govan, b. April 19, 1851, in Holly Springs, Miss.; m., Oct. 28, 1880, Florence Gist, b. March 15, 1861, dau. of Thomas Gist of Union, S. C., and Mary Bogan. He is a travelling salesman, and lives at Memphis, Tenn. Children:
1. Joseph F. Govan, b. Jan. 12, 1882, in Helena, Ark.
  2. Ida Quarles Govan, b. Oct. 1, 1883, in Marianna, Ark.
  3. Eaton Pugh Govan, b. June 20, 1887, in Helena, Ark.
  4. Mabel Hawks Govan, b. Aug. 1, 1888, in Helena, Ark.
- v. William Lister Govan, b. Oct. 30, 1854; d. April 6, 1872.
- vi. Emily Kirby Govan, b. Feb. 10, 1860, in Holly Springs, Miss.; m., May 28, 1879, at Marianna, Ark., T. C. Merwin, b. Dec. 25, 1845, in Louisville, Ky. They live in Forest City, Ark. Children:
1. Mary Merwin, b. July 16, 1881, in Marianna, Ark.
  2. Eaton Govan Merwin, b. July 12, 1883; d. May 9, 1885.
  3. William Lister Merwin, b. June 11, 1886, in Little Rock, Ark.
  4. Georgia Merwin, b. April 12, 1894, in Marianna, Ark.
- vii. Laura Maria Govan, b. April, 1862; d. Aug. 25, 1871.

37. Hezekiah<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 23, 1761, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, May 2, 1790, Lucretia Stocking, baptized Feb. 17, 1769, daughter of Zebulon Stocking of Middletown, Ct., and Martha Edwards. She



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

died in Middletown, Ct., April 23, 1796. Hezekiah Kirby died Dec. 3, 1837, in Sheffield, Mass.

[Zebulon Stocking, bapt. April 4, 1742; d. April 15, 1783, was the son of Elisha Stocking (b. March 25, 1714, son of Daniel Stocking and Jane Mould) by his second wife, Margery Wilcox, dau. of Francis, whom he married Feb. 15, 1740, and so was half-brother to Lucy Stocking, who married Thomas Kirby. He married, April 9 (or 16), 1765, Martha Edwards, b. 1744, dau. of David Edwards and Mary Butler, dau. of Joseph Butler of Middletown, Ct.]

Children of Hezekiah Kirby and Lucretia Stocking:

46. i. George Kirby, b. Feb. 24, 1791; m. Fanny Potter.
47. ii. Hiram Kirby, b. July 8, 1793; m. Betsy Bedartha.
48. iii. Lucretia Kirby, b. Aug. 12, 1795; m. James Parks.

46. George<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 24, 1791, in Middletown "Upper Houses." He resided first in Great Barrington, Mass., where his first child was born. In 1814 he removed to Nichols, Tioga County, N. Y., then a new settlement. He was a shoemaker and tanner, and labored industriously in his calling until a few years before his death. In his latter years he was very deaf, not having heard it thunder for many years. He married, in 1812, Frances Potter, born April 16, 1795, daughter of Job Potter of Alford, Mass., and Mary Bradley.

The following account of his singular marriage with Miss Potter has been furnished by Mrs. Jennie H. Ryan of Denver, Col., a granddaughter of George Kirby's only sister, Lucretia. "During a terrible New England snowstorm two or three coaches met at a farmhouse in the Berkshire Hills and were forced to stay until the storm abated. While the hospitable host and hostess did their utmost to entertain the elder guests, the younger ones were beguiled by the host's troop of rosy-cheeked daughters to play games and have a merry time generally. When all the games had been played, someone proposed a mock marriage. After a little discussion, they agreed to draw lots to see who should be the participants. The lots fell to George Kirby and Fanny Potter, both of whom had entered into the spirit of the evening with a keen zest; and they, notwithstanding they had never met before that night, announced themselves as ready and only waiting for a clergyman. One and another offered their services, but no one was able to remember the ceremony. Finally a 'seedy individual'

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

was procured from some place, who knew the ceremony only too well, and they were soon pronounced man and wife amid the shouts and laughter of their gay companions. As soon as the storm broke the travellers proceeded on their way. But the surprise and indignation of all parties can better be imagined than described on receiving notice that the marriage was legal and binding. The 'seedy individual' was a magistrate! George Kirby, who was engaged to marry a very dear friend of his only sister, found himself in a very awkward position, and Miss Potter equally so. Consultation after consultation was held. Mr. Potter used all his influence to have the marriage set aside but to no avail. Divorces were not granted without a cause in those days, and the grim New England laws knew no such word as 'fun.' So they wisely made the best of a bad matter, and were man and wife in earnest as they had been in fun." George Kirby died Jan. 1, 1864, in Nichols, N. Y. Frances, his widow, died there April 5, 1872.

[Job Potter, b. Dec. 1, 1751; d. Oct. 4, 1827, in Alford, Mass. He removed from Hampden County, Mass., to Great Barrington in 1792. The Potter Genealogy says that he was the son of John Potter, b. 1706; d. March 10, 1784 (Joseph, William), and Esther Lines, b. 1709; d. 1773, dau. of Joseph Lines of New Haven, Ct., who were married in 1731.]

Children of George Kirby and Fanny Potter:

- i. Mary Bradley Kirby, b. Aug. 14, 1813, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. George Wilson, a merchant of Great Barrington. She died Aug., 1848, and Mr. Wilson Feb., 1851. They had four children, who died without issue.
49. ii. Job Potter Kirby, b. Dec. 3, 1815; m. Jemima Coolbaugh.
- iii. Caroline M. Kirby, b. Aug. 16, 1818, in Nichols, N. Y.; m., Aug. 18, 1847, Mark Drake of Nichols, N. Y. He died Oct. 10, 1858; Caroline, his widow, died July 14, 1880, in Jermyn, Pa. They had one child:
  - i. Mary Kirby Drake, b. Sept. 3, 1848; m., July 8, 1873, Hiram Neal of Jermyn, Pa. Children: (1) Harry, b. April 12, 1874; (2) Frank, b. Nov. 30, 1878.
- iv. Esther P. Kirby, b. Oct. 27, 1821; d. in infancy.
50. v. Selim Kirby, b. Jan. 16, 1824; m. Harriet L. Cady.
- vi. George Kirby, b. —; d. in infancy.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

vii. Frances Kirby, b. June 1, 1827; m., June 9, 1851, Nathaniel Clapp Harris, b. March 15, 1820, in Athens, Pa., son of Alpheus Harris and Betsy Clapp. Frances Kirby Harris died Feb. 10, 1861, and Mr. Harris married (2) Sarah Kirby, the sister of his first wife. Nathaniel C. Harris is now residing in Athens, Pa. He is a banker, and the President of the First National Bank of that city.

[Alpheus Harris, b. July 17, 1765, in Goshen, N. Y.; d. April 2, 1850, in Athens, Pa., was the son of Jonathan<sup>4</sup> Harris (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup> of Boston, Mass.), b. June, 1739, in Colchester (Salem parish), Ct., and Lodemia Tozier (b. —; d. Sept. 16, 1831; m. to Jonathan Harris, April 13, 1761). Jonathan Harris removed to Goshen, N. Y., thence to Newburgh, N. Y., and finally, in 1789, to Athens, Pa., where he died, Aug. 14, 1820, possessed of a large estate. Alpheus Harris m., 1813, Betsy Clapp, b. Nov. 2, 1786, in Dutchess County, N. Y.; d. Nov. 2, 1823.] Children:

1. Lizzie Harris, b. June 3, 1852; d. June, 1859.
2. Francis Kirby Harris, b. Feb. 17, 1857; m., Oct., 1892, Sarah Heller Wilson, dau. of William Wilson and Angeline Hale. Children: (1) Frances Kirby Harris, b. June, 1894; (2) Thomas Wilson, b. Aug. 2, 1895; (3) Ellen Wilson, b. July 15, 1898.
3. Katharine Harris, b. April 15, 1860.

51. viii. Henry Kirby, b. Jan. 3, 1830; m. Phoebe D. Merchant.  
 ix. Sarah Kirby, b. April 7, 1832; m., Nov. 3, 1863, Nathaniel Clapp Harris of Athens, Pa. They have one child:

1. Louise S. Harris, b. July 29, 1866; m., Jan. 25, 1889, John W. Miner of Jackson, Mich.
- x. Hiram Kirby, b. —; d. in infancy.
- xi. Myra P. Kirby, b. Nov. 30, 1836; d. March 25, 1872; not married.
- xii. Lucretia Kirby, b. July 3, 1839; m., Oct. 26, 1875, Warren A. Smith. He is a farmer, and lives in Nichols, N. Y., on the old homestead of George Kirby and in the house built by the latter in 1827. Children:
  1. Myra Ella Smith, b. Feb. 20, 1877.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

2. Jessie Smith, b. June 13, 1879; d. July 21, 1879.
3. Sarah Harris Smith, b. Jan. 20, 1884.

49. Job Potter<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 3, 1815, in Nichols, N. Y., removed to Towanda, Pa., in 1839, and to Alameda, Cal., 1885. He is a capitalist, and now resides at Alameda, Cal. He was married four times: married (1), Feb. 21, 1842, Jemima Coolbaugh, who died July 14, 1850; married (2), May 12, 1852, Mary Ann Strickland, daughter of Stephen Strickland, Sr., of Wysox, Pa., who died June 21, 1861; married (3), Dec. 11, 1862, Mrs. Mary (Spicer) Culp, who died Oct. 12, 1883; married (4), May 13, 1888, Martha Elsbree. Children:

- i. Frances Kirby, b. Oct. 11, 1842, at Towanda, Pa.; m., June 7, 1864, Edwin Alexander Spaulding, b. Jan. 20, 1840, at Athens, Pa., eldest son of Alexander Hanson Spaulding and Clara Cornshier of Athens, Pa. Mr. Edwin A. Spaulding was a bank cashier. He died Oct. 14, 1885. Children:
  1. Robert Hanson Spaulding, b. Oct. 5, 1865; m. Jessie Larroway.
  2. Edwin Alexander Spaulding, b. Feb. 21, 1873, at Wilkesbarre, Pa.
  3. Mary Spaulding, b. June 15, 1877, at Wilkesbarre, Pa.
- ii. George Kirby, b. Jan. 17, 1844, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Oct., 1877, Mrs. L. M. Moody. He lives at Scranton, Pa. One child:
  1. Dale Kirby.
- iii. Anna Rosaltha Kirby, b. Dec. 6, 1845, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Aug. 20, 1866, at Tipton, Ia., Charles Hammond, b. April 29, 1839, at Guilford, Me., son of Willard and Susan Hammond of Tipton, Ia. Mr. Hammond is a real estate broker, and lives at Lincoln, Neb. Children, all born in Tipton, Ia.:
  1. Kirby Hammond, b. Jan. 14, 1869; m., Feb. 18, 1887, in Marysville, Kan., Alice K. Mason. He died Feb. 2, 1889, at Lawrence, Neb., leaving one child: (1) Helen Kirby Hammond, b. Jan. 15, 1889.
  2. Willard Hammond, b. Feb. 7, 1871.
  3. Maud Hammond, b. March 19, 1873.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

4. Charles Potter Hammond, b. July 30, 1875.
  5. Clara Hammond, b. Aug. 27, 1878.
  6. Anna Hammond, b. Aug. 22, 1881.
  - iv. Clarence Theodore Kirby, b. May 30, 1848, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Oct. 11, 1871, Hester Rogers, dau. of L. C. Rogers of Frankfort, N. Y. He is a druggist, and lives in Towanda, Pa. Children:
    1. Edna Louisa Kirby, b. May 27, 1876.
    2. Mary Frances Kirby, b. May 13, 1879.
  - v. Emily Felton Kirby, b. May 27, 1850, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Nov. 17, 1875, Frank W. Read of Towanda, Pa., b. June 4, 1848, in Auburn, Me., son of R. F. and Rebecca C. Read. He is a merchant, and now resides in Alameda, Cal. Children:
    1. Rachel Kirby Read, b. Dec. 26, 1877.
    2. Frances Read, b. May 30, 1890.
  - vi. Maud Mary Kirby, b. June 28, 1853, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Aug. 27, 1876, Enoch S. Davies. Children:
    1. Stephen Enoch Davies, b. Sept. 20, 1877.
    2. Sarah Isabella Davies.
    3. Mary Emily Davies.
  - vii. Stephen S. Kirby, b. Jan. 14, 1858.
  - viii. Helen Kirby, b. June 14, 1861, in Towanda, Pa.; m., Dec. 11, 1878, John E. Ward. They now reside in Armourdale, Kan. Children:
    1. J. P. Kirby Ward, b. Sept., 1879.
    2. John Edward Ward, b. Aug., 1882.
  - ix. Martha Ione Kirby, b. April 2, 1889.
50. Selim<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Waverly, N. Y.; born Jan. 16, 1824, in Nichols, N. Y.; married, Dec. 19, 1852, Harriet L. Cady, born April 1, 1825, daughter of Eleazer Cady and Mary Marsh. He was a banker at Waverly, N. Y. He died Aug. 3, 1887, in Nichols, N. Y. Harriet L. Kirby died March 10, 1897. Children:
- i. Mary Frances Kirby, b. Sept. 18, 1853, in Nichols, N. Y.; m., Aug. 20, 1879, W. C. McLean, son of Ebenezer McLean. He is a banker, and lives at Menomonee, Wis. Children:
    1. Marguerite L. McLean, b. Aug. 24, 1881.
    2. Selim Kirby McLean, b. July 26, 1884; d. Sept. 26, 1884.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

3. Jessie K. McLean, b. Aug. 29, 1894.
- ii. Margaret Kirby, b. April 20, 1855; d. March 13, 1860.
- iii. Allen Barstow Kirby, b. April 10, 1857, at Nichols, N. Y.; m., April 7, 1881, Margaret A. Clapp, b. Nov. 27, 1860, dau. of Henry Clay Clapp of Waverly, N. Y., and Mary E. Cornelison. He is a merchant, and agent of D., L. & W. R. R. at Nichols, N. Y. They have one son:
  1. Harry Clay Kirby, b. Nov. 25, 1882.
- iv. William Dwight Kirby, b. March 24, 1859, in Nichols, N. Y.; m., June 3, 1890, Eunice Dunham, dau. of Charles Dunham of Nichols, N. Y., and Lizzie Johnston. He is a bookkeeper, and lives in Nichols, N. Y. Children:
  1. Barbara Kirby, b. April 30, 1891.
  2. Charles Selim Kirby, b. June 14, 1895.
- v. Nathaniel Harris Kirby, b. April 3, 1861; m., June 19, 1895, Rebecca B. Johnson, dau. of Charles R. Johnson and Ellen Shepard. He graduated from the Medical School of the New York University in 1884, and is now practising his profession in Peabody, Mass.

51. Henry<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 3, 1830, in Nichols, N. Y. He was by occupation a farmer, and resided in Nichols, N. Y., until 1868, when he removed to Athens, Pa., where he died May 14, 1882. He married (1), March 1, 1854, Phoebe D. Merchant, born 1834, daughter of Sylvanus Merchant and Maria Spaulding of Newark Valley, Tioga County, N. Y. She died Nov. 21, 1871, aged thirty-seven years. He married (2), Dec. 3, 1874, Mrs. Elizabeth (Merchant) Smith, a sister of his first wife.

Children by his first wife:

- i. Jessie Kirby, b. July 30, 1856, in Nichols, N. Y.; m., Sept. 29, 1880, at Athens, Pa., Rev. Howard Cornell, b. Sept. 10, 1840, son of Merret I. Cornell and Mercie W. Howard of New York. He was graduated from Union College 1865, and from Union Theological Seminary 1868; was ordained March 17, 1874. He is now settled as pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Seneca Falls, N. Y. No children.
- ii. Henry Irwin Kirby, b. Jan. 14, 1859; d. July 29, 1859.
- iii. Frances Harris Kirby, b. March 14, 1865, in Nichols, N. Y.; m., Feb. 20, 1883, in Waverly, N. Y., Frank Gillett McMahon, b. Aug. 27, 1862, in Hornbrook, Pa., only child

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

of John Porter McMahon and Ellen Gillett. He is an inspector of construction of iron and steel, and is at present manager of a civil engineering company in Cleveland, O., where he now resides. They had one child:

- i. Pauline McMahon, b. May 23, 1885; d. July 5, 1885.
- iv. George Guy Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1866; is a chemist at Pittsburgh, Pa.; not married.

47. Hiram<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 8, 1793, in Middletown "Upper Houses." He was a farmer, and lived in Sheffield, Mass., where he died, by accidental poisoning, July 4, 1866. He married, Dec. 3, 1819, Betsy Bedartha, daughter of Major Luther Bedartha and Terzy Kent. She died Aug. 2, 1880. Children:

- i. Alonzo Kirby, b. July 3, 1820, in Sheffield, Mass.; d. in Oregon, Aug. 6, 1863; not married.
- ii. Lucretia Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1822, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., Feb. 12, 1862, Joseph Canfield of Sheffield, Mass. Children:

1. Josephine Canfield, b. Feb., 1865.

2. Charles Canfield, b. July, 1867.

- iii. Mary Jane Kirby, b. July 20, 1826, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., Oct. 17, 1842, Harvey Holmes of Great Barrington, Mass., b. Jan. 22, 1800, in Sheffield, Mass., son of Lothrop Holmes and Eunice Evarts. Harvey Holmes died Oct. 14, 1888, in Great Barrington, Mass. His widow is now residing with her daughter in Washington, D. C. Children:

1. Frank Harvey Holmes, b. Aug. 22, 1850, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m., Feb. 22, 1872, Mary S. Ball of Newark, N. J.; no children.

2. George Kirby Holmes, b. May 10, 1856, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m., April 27, 1898, Lilian K. C. Hunter of Virginia, dau. of John Chapman Hunter and Emma Biscoe. He is a statistician in the service of the U. S. Government, and is now residing at Washington, D. C.

3. Nellie L. Holmes, b. Oct. 31, 1858, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m., Oct. 12, 1887, Frederick W. Crocker of New York City, b. Aug. 22, 1849; d. 1889, son of William Crocker and Naomi Quimby.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- She is now living in Washington, D. C. One child: (1) George Holmes Crocker, b. Feb. 14, 1889.
- iv. George H. Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1830, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., May 31, 1865, at Sheffield, Mass., Jemima M. Bartholomew, dau. of Andrew Bartholomew and Abigail Savage. He is a farmer, and lives in Sheffield, Mass. Children:
    - 1. John H. Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1866, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., Oct. 2, 1890, at Barry, Pike County, Ill., Lizzie Lyons. He is now living in Barry, Ill.
    - 2. George Kirby, b. June 16, 1868, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., May 30, 1894, at Sheffield, Mass., Mary H. Cande of Sheffield. He is now living in Hartford, Ct.
    - 3. Frank Kirby, b. July 24, 1870, in Sheffield, Mass.
    - 4. Joseph Kirby, b. Nov. 8, 1872, in Sheffield, Mass.
  - v. Norman Kirby, b. Feb. 6, 1834; d. Aug. 1, 1862; not married.
  - vi. Helen Kirby, b. Oct. 9, 1838, in Sheffield, Mass.; m., April 5, 1871, at Great Barrington, Mass., John C. Holmes of Johnstown, N. Y. She died Oct. 8, 1880, at Great Barrington, Mass., leaving one daughter:
    - 1. Jennie E. Holmes, b. April 8, 1872, in Johnstown, N. Y.

48. Lucretia<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 12, 1795, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Oct. 31, 1815, James Parks, born April 20, 1792, in Salisbury, Ct., son of John Parks and Desiah Galusha of Salisbury, Ct. He was a hotel-keeper. He kept a hotel in Meadville, Pa., and Detroit, Mich. In 1835 he removed to Clinton, Mich., where he died July 22, 1854. Lucretia, his widow, died in Clinton, Mich., Nov. 9, 1884, aged eighty-nine years. Her daughter, Mrs. Owen Kelley, writes concerning her parents: "Mr. James Parks was the poor man's friend. Besides rearing his large family, he adopted two children, girls, one of whom, Louisa Lincoln, married a wealthy farmer and resides in Clinton, Mich. He also supported for many years his father and mother. He was of the best disposition. None of his children ever saw him angry. My mother was a great conversationalist, and her memory was wonderful to the last." One of the grandchildren writes: "My grandmother Lucretia was a remarkably bright woman and during her younger years, when her husband was in the hotel business, saw

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

a great many of the prominent people of those days. She retained her bright mental faculties up to a very old age, dying in her ninetyeth year. She was a great reader; was thoroughly posted on all subjects; was a very interesting and bright talker, and was loved by all who knew her."

[John Parks was the son of James Parks of Salisbury, Ct., and Mary Barnes. He was born Jan. 27, 1769, in Salisbury, Ct., and died July 28, 1850, in Bridgewater, Mich. He married, March 3, 1791, in Salisbury, Ct., Disea (or Desiah) Galusha, b. Dec. 3, 1772 (or 1771), in Salisbury, Ct.; d. March 10, 1855, in Wheaton, Ill., dau. of Jacob and Disea (or Desiah) Galusha, who died Sept. 28, 1775, in her forty-third year. Jacob Galusha married (2), Feb. 25, 1776, Abigail Porter of Norwich, Ct. Governor Jonas Galusha of Vermont was a son of Jacob Galusha by his second wife.]

Children of James Parks and Lucretia Kirby:

- i. Jane Catherine Parks, b. Sept. 6, 1816, in Lyons, N. Y.; m., March 14, 1837, in Clinton, Mich., William A. Hawkins, b. April 7, 1812, in Medina, N. Y. After his marriage he removed to Milwaukee, Wis., where he was proprietor of the "Lake House," and also a member of the Legislature. In May, 1860, he removed to Colorado, crossing the plains in an ox-wagon. He was at different times justice, sheriff, and judge. He died in Salida, Col., March 19, 1888. His first wife died Aug. 25, 1850, in Milwaukee, Wis., and he married (2) her sister, Desiah. Children of William A. Hawkins and Jane C. Parks:
  1. Adelaide Frances Hawkins, b. March 10, 1848; d. Aug. 22, 1850, in Milwaukee, Wis.
  2. Jennie Hawkins, b. June 23, 1850, in Milwaukee, Wis.; m., Feb. 4, 1879, in Cleora, Col., Alfred T. Ryan, b. Sept. 6, 1846, in Alexandria, Va., son of Thomas Ryan and Margaret McFarland of Arcola, Loudon County, Va. Mr. Ryan lived in Salida, Col. He was killed in a railroad collision near Salida, June 6, 1887. His widow resides in Denver, Col. Children: (1) Pearl M. Ryan, b. Aug. 14, 1882; d. Sept. 5, 1882; (2) William Franklin Ryan, b. Oct. 10, 1883.
- ii. Desiah Parks, b. Aug. 9, 1818, in Salisbury, Ct.; m., Oct. 24, 1851, at Bridgewater, Mich., as his second



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

wife, William A. Hawkins, the husband of her deceased sister Jane. She died in Salida, Col., Aug. 13, 1889. Children:

1. William F. Hawkins, b. Oct. 12, 1852; d. March 27, 1853, in Milwaukee, Wis.
  2. Passens A. Hawkins, b. Feb. 5, 1854; d. Oct. 9, 1854, in Milwaukee, Wis.
  3. Charles A. Hawkins, b. Nov. 20, 1855, in Milwaukee, Wis.; m., March 13, 1881, at Salida, Col., Adela M. Mackey, b. Sept. 14, 1864, in Louisiana, Mo., dau. of Capt. Joseph and Williamna Mackey of Louisiana, Mo. He is now engaged in mining at Cripple Creek, Col. His wife died Feb. 9, 1886, in Salida, Col. Children: (1) Clarence Albert, b. June 20, 1882; (2) Joseph Mackey, b. Sept. 21, 1883; d. June 5, 1884; (3) Carrie Adela, b. Nov. 22, 1884.
  4. Mattie Louise Hawkins, b. Dec. 2, 1857; d. Sept. 3, 1880, at Cleora, Col.
  5. James Williams Hawkins, b. Nov. 13, 1859; d. Sept. 20, 1878, at Ouray, Col.
52. iii. John Cole Parks, b. Feb. 13, 1821; m. Mary (Drew) Green.
53. iv. Frances E. Parks, b. Oct. 19, 1823; m. Joseph Kies.
- v. Myron Parks, b. Aug. 10, 1826; d. young.
- vi. James W. Parks, b. Nov. 26, 1827, in Erie, Pa.; m. Jane Lingo. He died July 14, 1877, in Jacob City, Utah. No children.
- vii. George A. Parks, b. Jan. 18, 1830; d. young.
- viii. Caroline Lucretia Parks, b. June 8, 1832, in Detroit, Mich.; m., April 9, 1861, Dr. Owen Kelley, son of Francis and Ann Kelley of Perth, Upper Canada. Dr. Kelley studied medicine in Canada, and practised his profession in Adelphi, Ia.; Denver, Col.; St. Louis, Mo., and Little Rock, Ark. He went to California in 1850. While there, engaged in buying cattle, and displaying considerable money at a ranch, two men followed him and shot him through the left shoulder, leaving him for dead. Two years after one of the men was hung for murder. While on the scaffold he confessed to killing another man by the name of







Yours truly,  
W. B. Clark,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Kelley. He died Sept. 16, 1880, in Little Rock, Ark. Mrs. Caroline Parks Kelley is now living at Bay City, Mich. Children:

1. George Alfred Kelley, b. Aug. 29, 1865, in Adelphi, Ia.; was in the U. S. Navy, on the U. S. S. "Ranger"; has lately been discharged on account of ill-health.
  2. Joseph Kelley, b. Feb. 5, 1867; d. Oct. 9, 1869, in Bay City, Mich.
  3. Eva Lucretia Kelley, b. July 11, 1869, in Oil Springs, Canada.
  4. Elizabeth Louisa Kelley, b. Dec. 25, 1871, in Bay City, Mich.; m., June 2, 1897, Dr. M. C. Sheehan of Detroit, Mich.
- ix. Josephine Alida Parks, b. Dec. 25, 1834, in Detroit, Mich.; m., March 18, 1875, in Clinton, Mich., John Wilson, b. Feb. 1, 1829, in Stanton, Ky., son of William Wilson and Pauline Letcher of Lancaster, Ky. He is clerk of the District Court, and resides in Cañon City, Col. They have one child:
1. Fred. Parks Wilson, b. July 31, 1876.
- x. Sarah Cornelia Parks, b. May 28, 1838; d. Aug. 26, 1838.
- xi. Mary Louisa Parks, b. May 28, 1838; d. Dec., 1838.

52. John Cole<sup>7</sup> Parks (Lucretia Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 13, 1821, in Meadville, Pa.; married, June, 1848, Mrs. Mary (Drew) Green, born Sept. 15, 1815, widow of Alonzo Green of Alton, Ill., and daughter of Dr. Chesley Drew and Sarah Ayres of Newfield, Me. He followed his father's vocation as a hotel-keeper, and kept successively the "Massasoit House," Chicago, Ill.; "Galena House," Galena, Ill.; then, in St. Louis, Mo., the "Virginia Hotel," "Olive Street Hotel," and finally the well-known "Lindell Hotel" of that city. He died Oct. 10, 1875, in Plymouth, Mass. Mrs. Parks died Feb. 4, 1895, in Boston, Mass. Children:

- i. John H. Parks, b. July 25, 1849, in St. Louis, Mo.; m., May 27, 1869, in Duxbury, Mass., Nancy Sprague Loring, b. May 27, 1848, in Duxbury, Mass, dau. of Samuel Loring and Laura Ann Bartlett Loring, both of Duxbury, Mass. He was a manufacturer of rivets, nails, etc., and treasurer of the Atlas Tack Corporation of Boston; is now the treasurer for the combined Shovel Manufacturers. He

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

resides at Duxbury, Mass., on the Loring estate belonging to his wife. The old Loring mansion, built in 1738, is still in an excellent state of preservation. Children:

- i. Laura Loring Parks, b. May 27, 1870, in Duxbury, Mass.; m., Sept. 19, 1894, Thomas Russell of Boston, Mass.
2. Samuel Loring Parks, b. April 25, 1872; m., Aug. 13, 1895, Anna Mae Ryall of Montreal, Canada.
3. John Ward Parks, b. Dec. 3, 1879, in Plymouth, Mass.
4. Bettina Loring Parks, b. Dec. 27, 1884, in Boston, Mass.
- ii. Charles Todd Parks, b. March 15, 1852, in St. Louis, Mo.; m., Feb. 14, 1883, in New York City, Emma Lorette Silber, b. Aug. 30, 1862, in New York City. He was a manufacturer and dealer in art furniture in New York City. Is now retired. No children.
- iii. Kate Parks, b. Aug. 25, 1855, in Galena, Ill. Is now residing with her brother John H. Parks. Not married.

### [Loring Lineage:

I. Dea. Thomas Loring of Hingham, Mass. He came from Axminster, Co. Devon, England, with wife Jane Newton and children Thomas and John; was first at Dorchester, and afterward at Hingham, where he was admitted freeman March 3, 1636. He had there: Isaac, b. Jan. 22, 1640, who died soon; Josiah, b. Jan. 9, 1642; Joshua, b. 1643, who died soon; Benjamin, b. Nov. 17, 1644. He was early a deacon. He removed finally to Hull, Mass., and died there April 1, 1661. His wife died Aug. 25, 1672.

II. Thomas Loring of Hull, Mass., born, in England, 1629; died 1679; married, Dec. 13, 1657, Hannah Jacob, baptized Feb. 23, 1640; died Oct. 20, 1720, daughter of Nicholas Jacob of Hingham, Mass. Children: Hannah, b. Aug. 9, 1664, who married Rev. Jeremiah Cushing; Thomas and Deborah, twins, b. March 15, 1668, of whom Deborah married John Cushing; David, b. Sept. 15, 1671; Caleb, b. June 9, 1674; Abigail, b. 1678, who died soon.

III. Lieutenant Thomas Loring of Duxbury, born March 15, 1668; died Dec. 5, 1717; married, April 19, 1699, Deborah, born 1678; died Nov. 30, 1753, daughter of Hon. John Cushing. Children: Thomas; Joshua, b. 1701; Nathaniel, b. Aug. 21, 1704; Benjamin, b. Oct. 12, 1708; Hannah, and Deborah.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

IV. Benjamin Loring, born Oct. 12, 1708; married, Feb. 8, 1739, Anna Alden, born June 14, 1716, daughter of Colonel John Alden and Harriet Briggs, daughter of Captain John Briggs and Abigail Hallett. (Colonel John Alden was the son of Captain Jonathan Alden, and grandson of the Hon. John Alden and Priscilla Mullins.)

V. Captain Samuel Loring, born May 11, 1747; died Oct. 16, 1816; married, Dec. 25, 1777, Prudence Chapman.

VI. Samuel Loring, born July 17, 1798; married, Oct. 6, 1819, Nancy Sprague, daughter of Hon. Seth Sprague.

VII. Samuel Loring, born Oct. 6, 1820; died May 27, 1887; married Laura Ann Bartlett Loring, daughter of Samuel Loring and Lucy Delano, and granddaughter of William Loring and Alethea Alden. (William Loring was the son of Nathaniel, and grandson of Lieutenant Thomas Loring.)

VIII. Nancy Sprague Loring, born May 27, 1848; married, May 27, 1869, John H. Parks.]

53. Frances Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Parks (Lucretia Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 19, 1823, in Meadville, Pa.; married, Sept. 28, 1846, in Clinton, Mich., Joseph S. Kies, born July 13, 1820, in Sempronius, Cayuga County, N. Y., son of Alpheus Kies and Elizabeth Lazell. Joseph S. Kies came to Clinton, Mich., with his parents Oct. 8, 1829. They were the first to settle there, and were the founders of the town of Clinton. He was first a hardware merchant and afterward a woollen manufacturer. He died June 8, 1889, in Clinton, Mich. Mrs. Kies died Dec., 1898, in Clinton, Mich. Children:

- i. James A. Kies, b. July 5, 1847; d. Sept. 3, 1863.
- ii. Mary Ida Kies, b. Jan. 10, 1849, in Clinton, Mich.; m., May 9, 1872, in Clinton, Mich., Dr. Samuel W. Chandler, b. July 18, 1847, son of Charles Chandler and Eliza Wooster of Clinton, Oneida County, N. Y. He is a physician, and lives in Saline, Mich. Mary Kies Chandler died Oct. 26, 1880, in Saline, Mich. Children, born in Saline, Mich.;
  1. Fred Kies Chandler, b. Dec. 20, 1873.
  2. George Francis Chandler, b. Feb. 11, 1875.
  3. Abby Ida Chandler, b. April 8, 1877.
- iii. George A. Kies, b. Jan. 8, 1851, in Clinton, Mich.; m., Nov. 16, 1875, in Clinton, Mich., Adelia B. Van de Mark, b. Aug. 7, 1857, in Phelps, N. Y.; d. Dec. 20, 1895, in Clinton, Mich., dau. of Lodewick Van de Mark and Jane West-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- fall of Clinton, Mich. He is a commercial traveller, and lives in Clinton, Mich. No children.
- iv. Kate Kies, b. Dec. 20, 1853, in Clinton, Mich.; m., Dec. 31, 1878, in Clinton, Mich., Charles Fred. Field of Manchester, Mich., b. Sept. 23, 1851, son of John Field and Alcy Jane Westcott of Perrysburgh, O. He is a newspaper publisher and County Superintendent of Schools. He resides in Tecumseh, Mich. Children:
1. Joseph Willis Field, b. Jan. 31, 1880, in Manchester, Mich.
  2. Elizabeth Louisa Field, b. Aug. 28, 1884, in Tecumseh, Mich.
- v. Joseph Willis Kies, b. June 30, 1856, in Clinton, Mich.; m., Oct. 10, 1878, in Tecumseh, Mich., Ruby Ann Freeman, b. Nov. 18, 1859, in Belleville, Mich., dau. of James R. Freeman and Margaret Ann Hope of Belleville, Mich. He is a merchant, and lives in Elkhart, Ind. Children:
1. Edna Elizabeth Kies, b. April 19, 1880, in Tecumseh, Mich.
  2. Vesta Margaret Kies, b. April 14, 1882, in Tecumseh, Mich.
  3. Joseph Stocking Kies, b. Sept. 27, 1889, in Elkhart, Ind.

### [Kies Lineage:

I. Joseph Kies came from Scotland about 1755, with his two brothers, and settled at Norwich, Ct. It is said that the original name was McKies. During the French and Indian War he enlisted and served under General Montgomery, and was at the siege and taking of Quebec in 1759. His two brothers also enlisted, and died during the war. A beautifully wrought powder-horn that was carried by each of the three brothers is now in the possession of Mr. George A. Kies of Clinton, Mich.

II. Joseph Kies, born, 1752, in Scotland, settled, with his father, at Norwich, Ct. He removed first to Woodstock, Ct., and afterward, in 1805, to Moravia, Cayuga County, N. Y., where he died Aug. 20, 1834.

III. Alpheus Kies, born April 18, 1788, in Woodstock, Ct.; married, Feb. 17, 1808, in Moravia, N. Y., Elizabeth Lazell. He removed to Clinton, Mich., Oct. 8, 1829, and was the founder of that town, which he named in honor of Governor De Witt Clinton. He died in Clinton, Mich., Oct. 6, 1864.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

IV. Joseph S. Kies, born July 13, 1820, in Sempronius, Cayuga County, N. Y.; married, Sept. 28, 1846, Frances Elizabeth Parks.]

23. John<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 26, 1720, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married (1), Dec. 31, 1747, Lucia Norton, born March 31, 1728, who died Dec. 6, 1758, aged thirty. He married (2), June 28, 1761, Ruth (Cornwell) Coleman, born Feb. 1, 1725, widow of Amos Coleman and daughter of Jacob Cornwell and Edith Whitmore. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Middletown which is now a portion of the town of Berlin, Ct. He was one of the thirty-eight original members of the Second Church of Berlin, Ct. About 1786 he removed to Saratoga County, N. Y., and died in Ballston, March 27, 1789. Ruth Cornwell Kirby died Sept. 24, 1824, in her one hundredth year.

[Cornwell Lineage:

I. William Cornwell of Middletown, Ct., was at Roxbury 1634, and at Hartford 1639; removed early to Middletown, where he was deputy to the General Court in 1654, 1664, and 1665. He died at Middletown, Ct., Feb. 21, 1678, leaving widow Mary. His first wife was Joan, and probably the mother of his eight children.

II. Jacob Cornwell of Middletown, Ct., fourth son of William, born Sept., 1646; died April 18, 1708; married, Jan. 16, 1678, Mary White, born April 7, 1659, daughter of Captain Nathaniel White of Middletown (son of Elder John White of Hartford). They had ten children.

III. Jacob Cornwell of Middletown, Ct., eldest surviving son of the preceding, born Oct. 1, 1682; married, March 20, 1710, Edith Whitmore, born March 3, 1692, daughter of Lieutenant Francis Whitmore of Middletown, Ct., and Hannah Harris. (Lieutenant Francis Whitmore, born Oct. 12, 1650; died Sept. 9, 1700, was the eldest son of Francis Whitmore of Cambridge, and Isabel, daughter of Richard Park of Cambridge. He married, Feb. 8, 1675, Hannah, daughter of William Harris of Middletown, Ct.) He perished at sea, being cast away, Oct. 20, 1736. His wife Edith, with her two sons, Isaac and Nathaniel, were killed by lightning April 13, 1739.

IV. Ruth Cornwell, daughter of the preceding, born Feb. 1, 1725; married (1), March 2, 1749, Amos Coleman, by whom she had five children. Amos Coleman died Nov. 27, 1755, and her

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

fifth child, Ruth, was born April 2d following. She married (2), June 28, 1761, John Kirby, Jr.]

Children of John Kirby by his first wife:

54. i. Lucia Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1749; m. Theodore Beckley.
55. ii. Seth Kirby, b. May 13, 1751; m. Olive Treat.
- iii. Huldah Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1756; m. Rowland Allen.
- iv. John Kirby, b. Nov. 19, 1758. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Major Sheldon's Regiment of Light Horse, which was with Washington on his retreat through New Jersey in 1776. He died June 11, 1783; not married.

By his second wife:

56. v. Mary Kirby, b. May 2, 1763; m. (1) Solomon Dunham; m. (2) Dr. Samuel Davis.

54. Lucia<sup>5</sup> Kirby (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 18, 1749, in Middletown, Ct.; married Theodore Beckley of Wethersfield, Ct., born 1742; died Feb. 9, 1806, aged sixty-three years. Lucia Kirby Beckley died Feb. 22, 1780. Children:

- i. Lucy Beckley, b. Sept. 17, 1772, in Wethersfield, Ct.; m., Nov. 28, 1792, Jesse Hart of Berlin, Ct., b. Jan. 3, 1768, son of Capt. Samuel Hart of Kensington (b. Jan. 21, 1738; d. Aug. 21, 1813, son of Lieut. Samuel Hart and Mary Hooker) by his first wife Rebecca, dau. of Charles Norton. Lucy Beckley Hart died March 30, 1814, and he married (2), March 14, 1822, Mindwell Porter, dau. of Samuel Porter and Mindwell Griswold of Windsor, Ct., by whom he had two children: (1) Samuel, b. May 24, 1823, who died young; and (2) Jane Porter, b. Dec. 1, 1824, who married, Feb. 7, 1856, William Dodd of Cincinnati, O. He was first a cabinet-maker, and afterward kept the "Waples Hotel" in Berlin Street. He died March 25, 1827. Children of Jesse Hart and Lucy Beckley:

1. Lucy Hart, b. Oct. 23, 1793; m., April 25, 1819, Edward Norton.
2. George Hart, b. Aug. 15, 1795; m., March 29, 1818, Caroline Beckley.
3. Harriet Hart, b. Sept. 22, 1798; m., March 3, 1822, Norris Wilcox.
4. Rebecca Hart, b. Feb. 7, 1802; d. Feb. 9, 1807.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

5. Elizabeth Hart, b. Dec. 17, 1806; m., Aug. 17, 1828, Frederick Weston.
6. Emma Hart, b. Sept. 12, 1809; m. Howard H. White of Danbury. She was educated at Troy Seminary under her aunt, Mrs. Emma Willard, the eminent educator, who was half-sister to her father, Jesse Hart, and afterward taught in Troy Seminary.
- ii. Seth Beckley, b. Jan. 7, 1775; d. 1802, leaving a daughter:
  1. Lucy Kirby Beckley, b. 1800; m., Oct. 16, 1822, Lotan Beckley of Berlin, Ct.

55. Seth<sup>5</sup> Kirby (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 13, 1751, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Feb. 17, 1779, Olive Treat,\* daughter of Isaac Treat of Glastonbury, Ct. In 1785 he removed to Saratoga County, N. Y., and began the settlement of the present town of Charlton, then a dense forest. He was known as "Deacon Kirby," and was a man of influence in church and military affairs. Before his marriage he had enlisted as a Revolutionary soldier, and had seen service in New Jersey, where, as a member of Colonel Sheldon's Regiment of Light Horse, he had guarded Washington's retreat in 1776. ("Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," by the Adjutant-General, p. 481.) His granddaughter (Mrs. Hewitt) says that he was made Lieutenant in 1783. He died in Charlton, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1825. Olive Treat Kirby died Jan. 4, 1817.

The "Troy Daily Times" published an account of the Kirby Centennial, held at Charlton, Oct. 1, 1885, from which the following interesting particulars have been taken:

"Five hundred people gathered at the Kirby homestead, Charlton, N. Y., Oct. 1, 1885, to celebrate the centennial anniversary of its settlement by Deacon Seth Kirby. Deacon Kirby came from Connecticut with his young wife and founded the homestead a mile north of Charlton village, this locality being at that time a dense forest. Like other pioneers, he erected a rude log cabin for a home and began the work of clearing away

---

\*The Treat Genealogy, p. 40, gives only one daughter of Isaac Treat named Olive, and states that she died young. But that Isaac Treat had a second daughter named Olive is evident from the fact that, April 28, 1770, Olive Treat signs deed of Elisha Treat, son of Isaac; and that this daughter married Seth Kirby is shown by a comparison of the deed of Oct. 14, 1765, to Lucy Treat, daughter of Isaac, with that of Seth Kirby, and Olive his wife, dated March 17, 1785, to Samuel Treat, son of Isaac. (Glastonbury Deed Book, VI., p. 217, and Book IX., p. 186.)



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

the forest. His labors in this arduous task extended over 200 acres, which he afterward divided between his two sons, Captain Seth Kirby and Major Thomas Kirby, the latter inheriting the present Kirby homestead. The first frame house, which was erected in Charlton by Deacon Kirby, is still standing, and is used as a barn. He also erected the mansion, which has been rebuilt by the present owner, Colonel F. D. Curtis, who married the younger of the two daughters of Major Thomas Kirby. There are some notable features about the place, evidences of the thrift and enterprise of Deacon Kirby and his sons, such as grand old trees, which tower far above the house; a charming elevation on which the house stands, which was all made for the purpose; a well-preserved fourscore orchard, still bearing the best fruits of olden times, drains receiving and discharging the surplus waters; and every foot of fence on the old farm made of stone cleared from the land. The healing comfrey and the necessary hop-vine planted by Aunt Jude, a slave woman on the farm, who was made free by Deacon Kirby, every year remind the present owner of a history in New York now recalled but by a few, when slavery existed. It is not necessary perhaps to say that the Kirby homestead is now known world-wide as the home of an agricultural writer (Colonel F. D. Curtis). Mr. John F. Kirby and Mrs. Hewitt received the numerous guests and welcomed them to the home of their fathers. Rev. J. D. Fulton, of Brooklyn, N. Y., made the opening address, Mr. John F. Kirby spoke in a most appropriate and feeling manner of his ancestors and his boyhood days, and Colonel F. D. Curtis closed the speaking. A large number of the guests dined at the homestead, and in the evening the young people finished the festivities of the day with music and dancing."

### Children of Seth Kirby and Olive Treat:

57. i. Betsy Kirby, b. Dec. 4, 1779; m. Peter Lockwood.  
ii. Lucy Kirby, b. Aug. 12, 1781; d. July 16, 1782.
58. iii. Rev. John Kirby, b. June 30, 1783.
59. iv. Seth Kirby, b. March 4, 1785; m. Margaret Wendell.  
v. Lucy Kirby, b. July 11, 1787; d. Jan. 13, 1801.
60. vi. Thomas Kirby, b. May 24, 1790; m. Amy Hewitt.

### [Treat Lineage:

I. Richard Treat of Wethersfield, Ct., born 1584; baptized Aug. 28, 1584, in Pitminster, Co. Somerset, England, was the son of Robert (Richard, William, John) and Honora Treat of Pitminster. He married, April 27, 1615, in Pitminster, England, Anna Gaylord, baptized May 10, 1595, daughter of Hugh Gaylord of Pitminster, England. He settled early in Wethersfield, Ct., where he was a man of prominence in political affairs; was deputy to the General Court at Hartford, 1644-58; was elected magistrate March 11, 1658, and served in this office until 1665. (Connecticut



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Colonial Records, Book I., p. 310.) He was also one of the corporators named in the charter of King Charles II., 1662. (Connecticut Colonial Records, Book II., pp. 3-11.) He died in 1669 in Wethersfield, Ct.

II. Richard Treat of Wethersfield, Ct., eldest son of preceding, born 1623; baptized Jan. 9, 1622-3, in Pitminster, England. He married, about 1661, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Coleman of Wethersfield, Ct., and Hadley, Mass. He died about 1673 in Wethersfield, Ct. Sarah, his widow, died Aug. 23, 1734, aged ninety-two years.

III. Lieutenant Thomas Treat of Glastonbury, Ct., youngest child of the preceding, born Dec. 12, 1668, in Wethersfield, Ct.; married, July 5, 1693, Dorothy Bulkeley, born about 1662, daughter of Rev. Gershom Bulkeley of Wethersfield, Ct. (son of Rev. Peter of Concord, Mass.), and Sarah Chauncy, daughter of President Charles Chauncy of Harvard College. He was appointed, May, 1711, Lieutenant of the Train Band of Glastonbury. He died Jan. 17, 1713, in Glastonbury, Ct.

IV. Isaac Treat of Glastonbury, Ct., fourth child of preceding, born Aug. 15, 1701, in Glastonbury, Ct.; died Aug. 29, 1763; married, Dec. 10, 1730, his cousin, Rebecca Bulkeley, born Feb. 22, 1709; died Oct. 19, 1786, daughter of Captain Edward Bulkeley of Wethersfield and Dorothy Prescott.]

57. Betsy<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Seth<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 4, 1779, in Berlin, Ct.; married Peter Lockwood, born Aug. 11, 1772, in Stamford, Ct., son of Captain Israel Lockwood of Stamford, Ct. (born May 21, 1741; died 1816, son of Daniel), and Rebecca Seely, born Feb. 9, 1739, daughter of John and Sally Seely. He received from his father land in Charlton, Saratoga County, N. Y., and removed thither. Children born in Charlton, N. Y. (from the Lockwood Genealogy):

- i. Israel Lockwood, b. —; m. —.
- ii. Seth Lockwood, b. —; m. —.
- iii. Elihu Lockwood, b. —; not married.
- iv. Joseph Lockwood, b. —; removed to New Jersey.
- v. Harry Lockwood, b. —; married and died in California.
- vi. Thomas Lockwood, b. —; not married.
- vii. John Lockwood, b. —; married and had three children.
- viii. Eliza Lockwood, b. —; m. John Holmes.
- ix. Rebecca Lockwood, b. —; m. — Low.
- x. Lucy Lockwood, b. —; m. — Saunders.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- xi. Elizabeth Lockwood, b. —; m. — McIntyre.
- xii. Jane Lockwood, b. —; not married.

58. John<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Seth<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 30, 1783, in that part of Middletown which is now the town of Berlin, Ct. He removed with his parents in 1785 to Charlton, N. Y., where his early life was spent on the farm of his father. He entered Union College in 1803, and graduated in 1807, distinguished as a scholar and respected as a man. After leaving college, he taught a year in the Academy at Aurora, N. Y., and was afterward a tutor in Union College from 1811 to 1815. Meanwhile he had studied theology, with the intention of entering the ministry; and in the autumn of 1815 he went to Newbury, Mass., to preach as a candidate. He was ordained, June 12, 1816, pastor of the church in the Third Parish of Newbury (now the Second Church of West Newbury), to succeed Dr. Leonard Woods, who had been called to Andover Theological Seminary.

“Mr. Kirby was predisposed to a disease of the lungs, and his health demanding a change, he left Newbury on Oct. 18, 1818, for his father's house in New York. By the urgent advice of his physician, he at length decided to journey to a more Southern climate, and sailed from New York on Dec. 1, 1818, for Charleston, S. C. The vessel was driven ashore upon Ocracoke bar, off the coast of North Carolina, on the night of Dec. 5, 1818. After the vessel was aground, the waves broke over her continually. In this hour of distress and danger the conduct of Mr. Kirby was perfectly calm. He employed himself in exhorting the men to trust in Christ, and while engaged in prayer was washed overboard. Mr. Kirby was rather distinguished for good sense and a sound judgment than for quickness of thought and brilliancy of imagination. As a public speaker, when he first commenced preaching, owing, it is supposed, to bodily debility and mental depression, there was a want of animation in his manner. He soon mended in this respect, however; and if he never became, strictly speaking, very eloquent, there was in his appearance such an evidence of sincerity, and such solemn engagedness, as recommended him to the consciences of the people, and deservedly ranked him among the most acceptable and interesting preachers. Mr. Kirby is remembered to this day with great affection and respect by the older people of the parish. He was never married. He published one sermon, preached at the Dedication of the Meeting House in the Second Parish in West Newbury, January 3,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1816." ("Contributions to the Ecclesiastical History of Essex County, Mass.," by Rev. S. J. Spalding, D.D., pp. 132-34.)

The "Columbian Centinel" of Jan. 30, 1819, contained the following lines:

Tributary to the memory of the Rev. John Kirby, ordained June, 1816, preached in the Third Parish in Newbury, and was shipwrecked on Ocracoke Bar, near Charleston, S. C., to which place he was going for his health.

Ah! te meæ ripartem animæ rapit.  
Maturior vis, quid moror altera,  
Nec corus æque nec superstes  
Integer.

Kirby, 'twas thine religion's cause to plead,  
And, by thy skilful efforts, to succeed,  
In thee, as in thy Master, men might view  
At once the precept and the pattern too.  
Dark speculation's mysteries thou didst drop:  
Careful to know, yet conscious where to stop,  
Consistent, holy, tender, meek, sincere,  
Vice had thy mild rebuke, and grief thy tear,  
But, oh, thy useful labors now are o'er:  
That tongue that warned us once shall warn no more.  
What tears of love and reverence have been shed,  
Since the cold billows closed around thy head!  
Go, parting spirit, mingle with the blest;  
Dear modest brother, go and be at rest;—  
If Jesus loveliness in John could see,  
Resembling him, to heaven he welcomes thee.

59. Seth<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Seth<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 4, 1785, in Berlin, Ct.; married, Dec. 17, 1807, Margaret Wendell, born July 3, 1786, daughter of Ahasuerus Wendell and Eve Peck, both of Schenectady, N. Y. He was a Captain of Militia, and died in Charlton, N. Y., March 6, 1871, aged eighty-six. Margaret Wendell Kirby died Oct. 13, 1866. Children born in Charlton, N. Y.:

- i. Betsy Kirby, b. Sept. 20, 1808; d. Dec. 22, 1893; m., Sept. 20, 1826, in Charlton, N. Y., Jesse Thompson Condé, b. May 26, 1799, in Bridgewater, N. Y., son of Jonathan and Sally Condé. He was a farmer in Wilson, Niagara County, N. Y., where he died Sept. 16, 1864. Betsy Kirby Condé died Dec. 22, 1893, in Wilson, N. Y. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1. Charles Thompson Condé, b. March 24, 1828, in Charlton, N. Y.; d. Jan. 19, 1852, in Wilson, N. Y.
  2. John Henry Condé, b. April 1, 1830, in Charlton, N. Y.; is married, and now resides in East Saginaw, Mich.
  3. Elizabeth E. Condé, b. Jan. 17, 1834, in Glenville, N. Y.; m. — Crosby.
  4. Sarah Margaret Condé, b. Sept. 12, 1840; m. — Crosby, and is now residing in Wilson, N. Y.
  5. Louisa J. Condé, b. July 14, 1843.
  6. Levantia Philena Condé, b. Nov. 20, 1846; m., Nov. 20, 1867, in Wilson, N. Y., Chester Norman Johnson, b. April 21, 1844, in Wilson, N. Y., son of Joseph F. and Catherine Johnson. He was a farmer in Wilson, N. Y., where he died Nov. 16, 1877. Children born in Wilson, N. Y.: (1) Agnes Delia, b. Jan. 28, 1870; (2) Ida May, b. June 19, 1874; (3) Mabel Elida, b. Nov. 4, 1875.
61. ii. Henry Kirby, b. Nov. 9, 1811; m. Carolina F. Andrews.
- iii. Eveline Kirby, b. April 18, 1816; m., June 7, 1848, Amos Hewitt, b. Aug. 26, 1812; d. Nov. 24, 1887, son of Capt. Thomas Hewitt of Charlton, N. Y. Mrs. Eveline Kirby Hewitt is living in Ballston Spa, aged eighty-two. She has long been interested in the Kirby genealogy, and through her most of the information concerning the descendants of Dea. Seth Kirby of Charlton has been obtained. No children.
- iv. Amy Eliza Kirby, b. Feb. 9, 1819; m., Nov. 16, 1842, William B. Cruttenden. Children:
1. David Henry Cruttenden, b. Oct. 13, 1843.
  2. William Cruttenden, b. Sept. 17, 1845; d. 1874.
  3. Martha Margaret Cruttenden, b. Oct. 24, 1853; m., Sept. 27, 1877, in Clarendon, Orleans County, N. Y., Samuel Herbert Copeland. Children: (1) Ralph B., b. March 25, 1879; (2) William H., b. Jan. 18, 1882; (3) Laura A., b. May 14, 1880; (4) Mildred A., b. June 21, 1889; (5) Gertrude E., b. April 29, 1892.
- v. Margaret I. Kirby, b. April 10, 1822; d. June 21, 1842.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

61. Henry<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Seth<sup>6</sup>, Seth<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 9, 1811, in Charlton, N. Y.; died June 27, 1882; married, in Clarendon, Orleans County, N. Y., Caroline Fidelia Andrus, born Aug. 16, 1816; died April 27, 1883, daughter of William Andrus and Submit Lee. Children:

i. John Henry Kirby, b. Oct. 7, 1840; m., Oct. 16, 1866, in Clarendon, N. Y., Josephine Warren. He was a soldier in the Civil War, and is now living in Oceana, W. Va. Children:

1. Margaret Amelia Kirby, b. Nov. 4, 1867.
2. Frederick Warren Kirby, b. Oct. 23, 1870.
3. Charles Henry Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1872.
4. John Nathan Kirby, b. July 11, 1874.
5. Mittie Kirby, b. Oct. 17, 1877.

ii. Fidelia Caroline Kirby, b. Sept. 27, 1842; m., April 18, 1876, in Independence Hill, Prince William County, Va., Eli H. Potter, b. April 8, 1841, son of Eli Potter and Mary Sanford. His parents removed from Connecticut to Chili, Monroe County, N. Y., in 1843. They had one child, who died in infancy.

60. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Seth<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 24, 1790, in Charlton, N. Y.; married, Feb. 23, 1827, Amy Hewitt, born April 19, 1802, daughter of Captain Thomas and Sally Hewitt. He was a Lieutenant in the war of 1812. He inherited the Kirby homestead, on which he died Jan. 28, 1866. Amy Hewitt Kirby died Aug. 23, 1834. Children:

i. John Fosgate Kirby, b. Oct. 12, 1828, in Charlton, N. Y.; m., Oct. 19, 1856, at South Bend, Ind., Priscilla A. Wall, b. Nov. 17, 1832, dau. of John and Jane Wall of South Bend, Ind. He was a lawyer in South Bend, Ind. He died suddenly, July 15, 1898, at Eureka Springs, Ark. One child:

1. Sarah Louise Kirby, b. Aug. 16, 1869; not married.

ii. Sarah Kirby, b. Aug. 23, 1830; d. Aug. 3, 1865; not married.

iii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Aug. 25, 1832; d. Feb. 15, 1874; m., Oct. 19, 1854, Col. F. D. Curtis, b. —; d. May 29, 1891. No children.

56. Mary<sup>5</sup> Kirby (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 3, 1763, in Middletown, Ct.; married (1), May 4, 1786, Solomon Dunham of Berlin, Ct., who died Aug. 23, 1786, at Pointe-à-Pitre,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

in the island of Guadaloupe. She married (2), Oct. 3, 1789, Samuel Davis of Ballston, N. Y., born Oct. 7, 1765, in East Hampton, L. I., eldest son of John Davis of East Hampton, L. I., and Mary Conklin. Samuel Davis was a physician. He studied medicine and surgery with Dr. Philip Turner of Norwich, Ct., and afterward practised in Scoharie, N. Y. At the urgent request of influential persons of Ballston, N. Y., he removed to that place, where he continued in the practice of his profession for nearly half a century. Dr. Samuel Davis died Jan. 26, 1840, in Ballston, N. Y. Mary Kirby Davis died in Ballston, N. Y., Oct. 1, 1855, aged ninety-two years.

[John Davis of East Hampton, L. I., b. March 4, 1723; d. Dec. 15, 1798, in East Hampton, L. I., was the son of Thomas Davis of East Hampton, L. I., b. in England 1686; d. in East Hampton, L. I., Aug. 30, 1765 (son of John Davis, b. in England 1612; d. in East Hampton, L. I., Dec. 22, 1705), and Abigail Parsons, b. 1680; d. Dec., 1745 (m. Jan. 11, 1722). He married (2) Mary Conklin, b. Nov. 8, 1734; d. Jan. 18, 1814, dau. of Henry Conklin of Amagansett (East Hampton), L. I., bapt. Feb. 22, 1702, and Mary Jones (m. May 5, 1724). Henry Conklin was the son of Ananias and Hannah Conklin, and the grandson of Benjamin Conklin (son of Ananias, the settler) and Hannah Mulford, dau. of the Hon. John Mulford of East Hampton, L. I., who was a member of the House of Magistrates of Connecticut in 1658.]

Children: by her first husband:

62. i. Mary Dunham, b. Feb. 23, 1787; m. Rev. John McCrea.

By her second husband:

63. ii. John Kirby Davis, b. Jan. 23, 1792; m. Mary Elizabeth Deming.  
 64. iii. Samuel S. Davis, b. July 12, 1793; m. Mary Cuthbert Cumming.  
 65. iv. Abigail Maria Davis, b. Nov. 3, 1795; m. Rev. Thomas Charlton Henry.  
 66. v. Henry Davis, b. Sept. 14, 1798; m. Abby Jane Raymond.  
 vi. Melissa A. Davis, b. Nov. 17, 1804; d. June 26, 1805.

62. Mary<sup>6</sup> Dunham (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 23, 1787, six months after the death of her father; married, March 18, 1804, Rev. John McCrea, a minister of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

the Presbyterian Church, who died Sept., 1849, in Westfield, O. She died Aug. 18, 1829, in Dover, O. Children:

- i. Samuel W. McCrea, b. April 18, 1819; m., 1846, Frances M. Porter, b. Feb. 5, 1829, dau. of Arba Porter and Atlanta Beecher, both of Connecticut. He was a merchant for forty-five years in Battle Creek, Mich., where he died March 13, 1893. His widow Frances is now living in Battle Creek, Mich. Children:
  1. John W. McCrea, b. Aug. 19, 1848; m., Sept. 13, 1893, Elais Foster. He is a florist, and lives in Battle Creek, Mich. No children.
  2. Ida McCrea, b. Sept. 16, 1848; not married.
  3. Harry F. McCrea, b. May 27, 1858; m., Sept. 21, 1892, Florence E. Allen of Bellevue, Mich. He is a druggist, and lives in Denver, Col. They have a daughter, born June 21, 1896.
- ii. Lucy McCrea, b. —; m. — Mears, and has a daughter Mary.

63. John Kirby<sup>6</sup> Davis (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 23, 1792, in Ballston, N. Y.; married, Oct. 17, 1815, Mary Elizabeth Deming, born 1794, daughter of Jonathan Deming of Castleton, Vt. He studied at Middleburg College, and entered the ministry in 1820; was settled at Castleton, Vt., and Warrensburg and Kingsboro, N. Y. In 1844 he removed to Troy, N. Y., where he labored as Chaplain of the American Seaman's Friend Society. He died Dec. 5, 1867, in Troy, N. Y. His widow, Mary, died Jan. 8, 1884, aged eighty-nine years. Children:

- i. Helen Sophia Davis, b. Oct., 1817; d. Jan. 30, 1867.
- ii. Jane Davis, b. —; d., 1833, in Kingsboro, N. Y.
- iii. John Kirby Davis, b. May 10, 1822; m., Dec. 25, 1849, Mary B. Woodruff, dau. of Ebenezer Woodruff. Children:
  1. Charlton Kirby Davis, b. March 10, 1851.
  2. Anna Sophia Davis, b. —; m., June 12, 1883, Rev. J. Lester Wells of Newark, N. J., and afterward assistant pastor of the First Congregational Church of Jersey City, N. J. He died Aug. 29, 1897, in Stillwater, N. Y.
- iv. Mary De Forest Davis.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- v. Charlton Henry Davis, b. —; m. Frances A. Dake. He lives in Germantown, Pa.
- vi. Abbe Maria Davis, b. April 8, 1824; d. April 23, 1843.
- vii. Sarah Elizabeth Davis.
- viii. Samuel Deming Davis, b. —. He is a banker, and lives in New York City.
- ix. Anna Matilda Davis, b. 1833; d. April 3, 1845.

64. Samuel S.<sup>6</sup> Davis (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 12, 1793, in Ballston, N. Y.; married, Jan. 5, 1825, in Augusta, Ga., Mary Cuthbert Cumming, born Dec. 20, 1797, daughter of Thomas Cumming and Anna Clay, daughter of Colonel Joseph Clay, a soldier of the Revolution. He graduated from Middlebury College in 1812, and from Princeton Theological Seminary in 1819; received the degree of D.D. from Union College 1845. He was a Presbyterian clergyman, and his ministry was passed in the State of Georgia. He died Jan. 3, 1877, in Summerville, Ga. Mary, his wife, died Nov. 2, 1876. Children:

- i. Thomas Cumming Davis, b. Sept. 18, 1826; m., Oct. 19, 1861, Frances C. Kindzer.
- ii. Anna Maria Davis, b. —; m., Nov. 11, 1856, Alfred Cuthbert, only child of Hon. Alfred Cuthbert of Georgia.
- iii. Sarah Matilda Davis, b. —; m., Feb. 14, 1861, Gen. Alfred Cumming of the C. S. Army. They live in Rome, Ga.
- iv. Caroline S. Davis, b. —; m., Oct. 26, 1859, Prof. Joseph Jones of Georgia.
- v. Julia Cuthbert Davis, b. —; m., Dec. 31, 1864, Paul H. Laydon.

65. Abigail Maria<sup>6</sup> Davis (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 3, 1795; married, Aug. 23, 1816, Rev. Thomas Charlton Henry, born Sept. 22, 1790, in Philadelphia, son of Alexander Henry of Philadelphia and Sarah Snowden. He graduated from Middlebury College in 1814, and received the degree of D.D. from Union College in 1824. He was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Columbus, S. C., and afterward of the Second Presbyterian Church of Charleston, S. C. Three years after beginning his pastorate over the latter church, the yellow fever swept over the city, and Dr. Henry, refusing to leave what he believed to be his post of duty, fell a victim to the plague. He died Oct. 24, 1827, in Charleston, S. C. Abigail, his widow, died Jan. 18, 1875.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

[Alexander Henry of Philadelphia, Pa., b., 1765, in the North of Ireland; d. Aug. 13, 1847, in Philadelphia. He came to Philadelphia in 1783, where he became a commission merchant and established a large and profitable business. He was a ruling Elder in the Presbyterian Church and President of the Board of Education of that denomination, and was also the first President of the American Sunday-School Union. His first wife was Sarah Snowden (dau. of Jedediah Snowden, and granddaughter of John Snowden of Philadelphia, who died 1797), by whom he had seven children: (1) Letitia, who married FitzRandolph Smith of New Jersey; (2) Martha, who married (1) Silas E. Weir and (2) Rev. John Chambers; (3) Rev. Thomas Charlton; (4) John Snowden, b. Sept. 9, 1795; d. 1835; m. Elizabeth I. Bayard, dau. of Andrew Bayard of Philadelphia and Sarah Pettit; (5) Sarah Matilda, who married Dr. John K. Mitchell; (6) Ann; (7) Mary, who married S. Austin Allibone.]

Children of Rev. T. C. Henry and Abigail M. Davis:

- i. Sarah Matilda Henry, b. Oct. 7, 1817; m. — Davis.
- ii. Anna Maria Henry, b. —; d. young.
- iii. Dr. Thomas Charlton Henry, b. Sept. 26, 1826; d. Jan., 1878.

66. Henry<sup>6</sup> Davis (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 14, 1798, in Ballston, N. Y.; married, Dec. 17, 1828, Abby Jane Raymond, born Aug. 22, 1806, daughter of Elijah Raymond (son of Jonathan Raymond of Green Farms, Ct.) and Jane Bradley, both of Ballston, N. Y. He was a prominent citizen of Saratoga County, a successful farmer, and a man of sterling character and of strict integrity. He died June 19, 1888, in Ballston, N. Y. His wife, Abby, died Nov. 1, 1881. Children born in Ballston, N. Y.:

67. i. Samuel Kirby Davis, b. Nov. 4, 1829; m. Mary Eliza Hough.
- ii. Robert Oliphant Davis, b. April 18, 1831; m., March 4, 1858, Mary Euphemia Walls of Charlton, N. Y., who died April 7, 1867, in Ballston, N. Y., leaving no children. He married (2), Nov. 18, 1868, Abigail McMullen of Easton, N. Y. Children:
  1. Samuel<sup>8</sup> Davis.
  2. Louis Henry Davis.
  3. Edna Eva Davis.
  4. Robert Alexander Davis.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

5. Mary Frances Davis.
  - iii. Henry Edward Davis, b. Oct. 22, 1832.
  - iv. Eliza Raymond Davis, b. April 17, 1834; d. June 13, 1838.
  - v. Sarah Matilda Davis, b. March 4, 1836; d. April 4, 1836.
  - vi. Anna Elizabeth Davis, b. July 30, 1838; m., May 22, 1863, Louis Beck Smith of Albany, N. Y.; no children.
  - vii. Abby Frances Davis, b. Aug. 1, 1841.
  - viii. Julia Buckingham Davis, b. March 28, 1846.
  - ix. Mary Isabella Davis, b. Dec. 17, 1847.
67. Samuel Kirby<sup>7</sup> Davis (Henry Davis<sup>6</sup>, Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 4, 1829; married, Oct. 13, 1859, in Cleveland, O., Mary Eliza Hough, born Nov. 22, 1838, in Martinsburg, N. Y., daughter of Oliver and Eliza Hough of Martinsburg, N. Y. He is a mining broker, and since 1889 has been living in Helena, Mont. Children:
- i. Maud Mary Davis, b. Oct. 10, 1860, in Cleveland, O.; m., Nov. 14, 1882, Thomas Childering Baker, b. in England; d. April, 1889. She is now living in Helena, Mont. Children:
    1. Thomas Childering Baker, b. Oct. 26, 1887, in Tennessee.
    2. Viroque Baker, b. Aug., 1889, in Helena, Mont.
  - ii. Harry Hough Davis, b. May, 1866, in Cleveland, O. He is now engaged in mining.
  - iii. Percy Fuller Davis, b. Sept. 17, 1869, in Cleveland, O. Was killed in a mine near Helena, Dec. 19, 1894.
  - iv. Carl Raymond Davis, b. Jan. 12, 1874, in Cleveland, O.; graduated from Colorado Mining School at Golden, Col., and is now Assistant Manager of the Boston and Montana Mining Co. at Butte, Mont.
  - v. Mabel Jane Davis, b. June 26, 1879; d. young.

24. Hannah<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born April, 1723, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, April 25, 1745, Solomon Sage, born 1720, son of Timothy Sage and Margaret Holibert. He was appointed Deacon of the Congregational Church in Middletown "Upper Houses" Jan. 26, 1775, and served until his death, June 7, 1795. Hannah Kirby Sage died Oct. 23 (or 28), 1806. Children:



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- i. Samuel Sage, b. April 12, 1746; d. 1814; m., May 11, 1780, Elinor Edwards of Middletown, Ct. Children:
  1. Allen Sage, bapt. Nov. 3, 1782; d. 1854; m. Sarah —.
  2. Elinor Sage, b. —; d. young.
  3. Hannah Sage, bapt. Jan. 3, 1790; m. Bildad B. Belden.
- ii. Rev. Seth Sage, b. Feb. 9, 1748; d. 1822; m. Phoebe Wilcox. He was settled over the Presbyterian Church of Windsor, N. Y., and had eight children.
- iii. Chloe Sage, b. Feb. 5, 1750; not married.
- iv. Stephen Sage, b. Sept. 14, 1752. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served three years in the Continental Army. He removed to Sandisfield, Mass., and had nine children.
- v. Martha Sage, b. Jan. 7, 1754; not married.
- vi. Capt. Simon Sage, b. June 26, 1759; d. 1840; m. Mary Holden. He was in the Revolutionary Army; removed to Salisbury, Ct. He had eleven children.
- vii. Solomon Sage, b. Aug. 3, 1762; d. 1823 (will probated Sept. 15, 1823); m., June 27, 1788, Anna Williams. He lived in Middletown, Ct. Children:
  1. Eber Sage, b. 1790; m. Acsah Ely.
  2. Roxy Sage, b. 1791; m. Timothy White, Jr.
  3. Anna Sage, b. 1792; m. Israel Russell.
  4. Ezra Sage, b. 1796; m. Bathsheba M. Wilcox.
  5. Emily Sage, b. 1798; m. Timothy Ball.
  6. Laura Sage, b. 1799; m. Ebenezer Post.
  7. Solomon Sage, b. 1802; d. 1827; not married.
  8. Luther W. Sage, b. 1803; m. Elizabeth White.
- viii. Hannah Sage, b. Nov. 13, 1764; d. before Dec. 22, 1789; m. Ozias Deming of Sandisfield, Ct., and had one child: Elijah.
- ix. Mercy Sage, b. June 9, 1768; m. — Butler.

25. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 24, 1724, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Oct. 26, 1752, Lucretia Porter, born March 27, 1733, daughter of Amos Porter and Sibyl Ranney. He died Sept. 9, 1796, in Middletown, Ct. Lucretia Porter Kirby died April 29, 1767. Children:

- i. Sibyl Kirby, b. July 15, 1753; m., Dec. 9, 1780, Joseph Shepard of Middletown, Ct., bapt. May 26, 1754, son of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Samuel and Hannah Shepard of Middletown, Ct. Joseph Shepard was a Revolutionary soldier in Capt. Eells Company, Third Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade. He removed to Whitestown, Oneida County, N. Y., where he was living May 31, 1805. Children:

1. Richard Shepard, b. Dec. 15, 1781.
  2. Luther Shepard, b. Nov. 16, 1783.
  3. Jason Shepard, b. Sept. 9, 1789.
  4. Olive Shepard, b. Aug. 15, 1791; d. Jan. 10, 1793.
  5. Horace Shepard, b. Jan., 1793.
- ii. Lucretia Kirby, b. Jan. 16, 1755; m., Dec. 14, 1779, John Mildrum of Wethersfield and Middletown, Ct. He died Dec. 29, 1827, aged seventy-three. Lucretia Kirby Mildrum died Jan. 3, 1819. Children:
1. Luther Mildrum, b. —; m. Sally Savage, dau. of Samuel Savage, b. May 9, 1756 (son of Samuel Savage and Mary Kirby) and Sarah Cornwell.
  2. John Mildrum.
  3. Orren Mildrum, b. 1784; d. June 21, 1862.
  4. Mary Mildrum, b. Sept. 4, 1786.
  5. Henry Mildrum.
  6. Lucretia Mildrum.
  7. Lucy Mildrum.
  8. Stephen Mildrum, b. 1796; d. Jan. 25, 1850.
- iii. Stephen Kirby, b. July 31, 1757; d. May 10, 1795; not married.
- iv. Rachel Kirby, b. Sept. 17, 1759; d. Jan. 17, 1840; not married.
- v. Dotia Kirby, b. June 16, 1762; was unmarried, and in Guilford, Ct., Dec., 1799. She afterward married Abner Bacon, and they were living Jan. 27, 1801, in Paris, Oneida County, N. Y.
- vi. Sarah Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1765; m., July 24, 1791, Abraham Benton, b. Feb. 28, 1767, son of Jabez Benton and Mary Bartholomew of Farmington, Ct. He died Feb. 6, 1807. Sarah Kirby Benton died Sept. 21, 1808. Children:
1. Mary Benton, b. Dec. 19, 1791.
  2. Ira Benton, b. April 27, 1794; m. Julia Scranton, dau. of Samuel Scranton and Luthina Bells. He died in 1826. Children: (1) Harriet Elizabeth Benton, b. Dec. 16, 1817; d. Aug. 6, 1828; (2) Julia Ann Benton, b. Sept. 23, 1819; not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

3. Harriet Benton, b. July 18, 1797; d. Aug., 1816; not married.
4. Sally Benton, b. 1800; d. June 18, 1829; not married.
- vii. Amos Kirby, b. 1774; d. Feb. 11, 1846, aged seventy-one, in Berlin, Ct.; m. (1) Sarah —, who died Oct. 1, 1800, aged twenty-six; (2) Lois —, who died Feb. 9, 1840, aged sixty-five. He lived in Berlin, Ct. In 1814 he reopened the "Fuller Tavern," of Gen. Washington fame, and continued for twenty years to keep this famous hostelry. Children:
  1. Amos Kirby, b. —; not married.
  2. Margaret Kirby, b. —; not married.
  3. John Kirby, b. —; removed to the South.
  4. Sarah (?) Kirby, b. —; m. — Judd.
- viii. Daniel Kirby, b. —; m., Nov. 14, 1771, Margaret Cogswell. He is mentioned in the distribution of his father's estate, 1796, but nothing further is known concerning him. He seems to have been the eldest son and by a former wife.

26. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 19, 1726, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Oct. 13, 1748, Captain Samuel Savage of Middletown, Ct., born 1722, youngest child of Thomas Savage and Mary Goodwin. He died Dec. 5 (or 27), 1779. Sarah Kirby Savage died Aug. 3, 1786.

[Thomas Savage of Middletown, Ct., b. Aug. 21, 1684; d. Feb. 13, 1755, was the eldest surviving son of Capt. John Savage of Middletown and Mary Ranney (b. Feb., 1665; d. Aug. 19, 1734, dau. of Thomas Ranney of Middletown and Mary Hubbard). He married, March 21, 1711, Mary Goodwin, b. Dec. 8, 1685; d. June 9, 1758, dau. of William Goodwin of Hartford (b. 1658; d. 1733, son of William, and grandson of Ozias) and Elizabeth Shepard, dau. of John Shepard of Cambridge, Mass.]

Children of Captain Samuel Savage and Sarah Kirby:

- i. Sarah Savage, b. Oct. 1, 1749; d. June 27, 1787; not married.
- ii. Hepzibah Savage, b. Oct. 17, 1751; m., as his first wife, William Hamlin of Middletown, Ct. She died before 1781, and he married (2) Lucy Kirby, dau. of Thomas Kirby and Lucy Stocking. Children:
  1. Lucy Hamlin, b. Feb. 19, 1777; m. Daniel Crowell of Middletown, Ct.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

2. Hepzibah Hamlin, b. Aug. 17, 1779; m. Samuel Candee of Middletown, Ct. He afterward removed to Trenton, N. J.
- iii. Sibyl Savage, b. March 5, 1754; d. before Sept. 13, 1787; not married.
- iv. Samuel Savage, b. May 9, 1756; m., Dec. 27, 1778, Sarah Cornwell (or Mary Cornwell, according to the Cromwell Church records), b. Feb. 7, 1759; d. 1827, dau. of Lieut. Nathaniel and Mary Cornwell of Middletown, Ct. Children:
  1. Samuel Savage, b. —; living in 1828.
  2. Catharine Savage, b. —; m. Jonathan Hall.
  3. Roswell Savage.
  4. Sally Savage, b. —; m. Luther Mildrum, eldest son of John Mildrum of Wethersfield, Ct., and Lucretia Kirby, dau. of Daniel Kirby of Middletown, Ct.
  5. Hepzibah Savage, b. —; m. Seth Hall.
  6. Mehitable Savage, b. —; living in 1828, and unmarried.
  7. Rhoda Savage, b. —; living in 1828, and unmarried.
  8. David Savage, b. —; living in 1828.
  9. Orrin Savage, b. —; living in 1828.
  10. Seth Savage, b. —; d. before April 7, 1828, leaving children by wife Phoebe: (1) Maria; (2) Mary Ann; (3) Seth.
- v. Thomas Savage, b. May 9, 1756, twin with Samuel.
- vi. Ozias Savage, b. Aug. 1, 1758; d. Aug. 6, 1763.
- vii. Seth Savage, b. Nov. 27, 1760; d. before Sept. 13, 1787; not married.
- viii. John Savage, b. Jan. 22, 1763.
- ix. Hannah Savage, b. May 4, 1765; d. Aug. 23, 1829; m., June 3, 1784, Capt. Richard Treat of East Hartford, Ct., b. 1762; d. Nov. 11, 1823. They had ten children.
- x. Ozias Savage, b. 1767; living Sept. 13, 1787.

27. Mary<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec., 1727, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married (1), Nov. 8, 1753, Amos Johnson of Middletown, Ct., born Jan. 27, 1731, son of Thomas Johnson (born 1689; died April 22, 1761) and Susanna White,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

born Oct. 16, 1692, daughter of Ensign Daniel White (son of Captain Nathaniel) and Susanna Mould. Amos Johnson was a soldier in the French and Indian War, and died Sept. 19, 1758, in camp at Lake George. She married (2), Dec. 17, 1764 (Guilford Town Records), William Parmelee of Guilford, Ct., born 1724, son of Joseph Parmelee and Abigail Kimberly. William Parmelee died March 13, 1799. Mary Kirby Parmelee died Feb. 13, 1813.

Children by her first husband:

- i. James Johnson, b. Sept. 1, 1754; living, 1789, in Wethersfield, Ct.
- ii. Hepzibah Johnson, b. May 5, 1756.
- iii. Luther Johnson, b. March 25, 1758.

Children by her second husband:

- iv. Jonathan Parmelee, b. Oct. 4, 1765, in Guilford, Ct.; m., Feb. 15, 1792, Elizabeth Hart, b. 1764, dau. of Thomas Hart (son of the Rev. John Hart) and Concurrence Bartlett. He died Dec. 7, 1835, in Guilford, Ct. Elizabeth, his widow, died Dec. 20, 1846, aged eighty-two. Children:

1. Jerusha Parmelee, b. Sept. 8, 1793; d. Sept. 2, 1795.
2. Elisha Parmelee, b. May 21, 1795; d. July 21, 1821; m. Clarissa B. Elliott, b. Feb. 19, 1795, dau. of Reuben Elliott and Grace Fairchild.
3. Sarah Parmelee, b. Feb. 28, 1797; d. Oct. 31, 1884; m., as third wife, April 30, 1851, the Rev. Silas McKeen, D.D., of Bradford, Vt.
4. Jonathan Parmelee, b. Sept. 3, 1798; d. June 18 (or 20), 1880; m., Oct. 13, 1819, Maria Dudley, b. April 30, 1802; d. April 25, 1893, dau. of Asher Dudley and his cousin, Lucy Dudley. Children: (1) Horace Dudley, b. March 22, 1821; m., Oct. 20, 1842, Clarissa Chapman Seward; (2) Mary Maria, b. May 18, 1823; d. Dec. 3, 1887; m., Sept. 11, 1845, Alfred G. Hull; (3) Lucy Eliza, b. July 15, 1825; d. Jan. 4, 1895; m., May 7, 1846, Phineas Miller Augur; (4) Sarah Marilla, b. April 30, 1828; d. Sept. 9, 1892; m., Dec. 3, 1858, as third wife, Josiah Pierson of Bergen, N. Y.; (5) Henry Elisha, b. Jan. 1, 1830; d. Sept. 7, 1896; m., May 27, 1851, Georgiana E. Rossiter.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

5. Mary Parmelee, b. Sept. 18, 1801; d. Aug. 18, 1882; m. Charles E. Fowler.
6. Charles Parmelee, b. Oct. 11, 1804; not married.
7. Eli Parmelee, b. June 7, 1808; d. Aug. 28, 1882; m. Betsy Ann Benton, b. May 8, 1808, dau. of Dan Lindley Benton and Betsy Seward.
- v. Mary Parmelee, b. March 1, 1767; d. March 7, 1854; m., Oct. 8, 1787, Dea. Thomas Hart, b. Sept. 8, 1762; d. May 29, 1829, son of Thomas Hart (son of Rev. John) and Concurrence Bartlett. Children:
  1. William Hart, b. May 5, 1788; d. Aug. 18, 1862; m. (1) Lydia Griffing; m. (2) Catherine Starr.
  2. Ruth Hart, b. Jan. 14, 1790; d. April 23, 1855; m. George Landon.
  3. George Hart, b. Feb. 8, 1794; d. May 25, 1848; m. Clarissa Parmelee.
  4. Polly Hart, b. Sept. 13, 1797; d. Dec. 13, 1875; m. Richard Fowler.
  5. Eliza Hart, b. March, 1800; d. May 5, 1841; m. Stephen Trowbridge.
- vi. Eli Parmelee, b. May 28, 1772; d. Jan. 27, 1805; not married.

### [Parmelee Lineage:

I. John Parmelee, one of the first settlers of Guilford, Ct., died Nov. 8, 1659; married (1) Hannah —; (2) Elizabeth Bradley of New Haven, Ct. Children, all by first wife: John; Hannah, m., Sept. 3, 1651, John Johnson of New Haven, Ct.; Mary, b. —; d. March 16, 1667; m., Sept. 16, 1660, Dennis Crampton.

II. John Parmelee of Guilford, Ct., born —; died Jan. 1688; married (1) Rebecca, born —; died 1651; married (2) widow Anna Plain; died 1658; married (3) Hannah. Children: Nathaniel; John, b. Nov. 3, 1659; d. March 27, 1725; m., June 29, 1681, Mary Mason; Joshua; Isaac, b. Nov. 21, 1665; m. Elizabeth Hilliard; Hannah, b. Nov. 5, 1667; m., Nov., 1688, Tappan Hill; Stephen, b. Dec. 6, 1669; Job, b. July 31, 1673; Caleb, b. 1675; Priscilla, b. 1678; Joel, b. 1679.

III. Isaac Parmelee, born Nov. 21, 1665; died Jan. 23, 1749; married, Dec. 20, 1689, Elizabeth Hilliard (or Highland, daughter of George Highland). Children: Ebenezer, b. Nov. 28, 1690; d. Sept. 27, 1777; m., July 24, 1718, Hannah Cruttenden (b. May 10, 1701, dau. of Abraham and Susanna Kirby Cruttenden); Abraham, b. May 18, 1692; d. Sept. 19, 1752; Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1694;

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

d. April 14, 1750; m., Sept. 16, 1716, Abigail Kimberly; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 20, 1696; m., April 8, 1718, Nathaniel Baldwin; Sarah, b. Aug. 11, 1699; d. May 6, 1780; m., Oct. 17, 1720, Michael Hill; Isaac, b. May 20, 1702; d. July 13, 1752; m., May 20, 1725, Elizabeth Evarts, dau. of Sergt. James Evarts and Anna Bow; Andrew, b. July 20, 1704; d. Aug. 7, 1794; m. Anna Crampton; Rachel, b. Nov. 18, 1707; d. Nov. 9, 1793; m. Samuel Evarts; Josiah, b. Dec. 8, 1709; d. Aug., 1739.

IV. Joseph Parmelee, born Sept. 14, 1694; died April 14, 1750; married, Sept. 16, 1716, Abigail Kimberly, daughter of Nathaniel Kimberly (son of Nathaniel) and Hannah Downs. Children: Abigail, b. Jan. 31, 1719; d. Feb. 8, 1780; m. Caleb Bishop; Joseph, b. April 3, 1721; d. July 3, 1804; William, b. 1724; d. March 13, 1799; Elizabeth, b. Nov. 21, 1728; m. Ebenezer Chittenden; Beulah, b. Aug. 30, 1732; d. July 27, 1820; m. Nathaniel Elliott; Samuel, b. July 27, 1737; d. Jan. 2, 1807.

V. William Parmelee, born 1724; died March 13, 1799; married (1), June 6, 1749, Mary Rossiter; married (2), Dec. 17, 1764, widow Mary (Kirby) Johnson.]

28. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec., 1729, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Nov. 26, 1755, Lucy Stocking, born June 10, 1737, daughter of Elisha Stocking by his first wife, Rachel Ranney. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Middletown which is now the town of Cromwell, Ct. He died July 29, 1810. Luck Stocking Kirby died Nov. 28, 1818. Children:

- i. Giles Kirby, b. 1756; d. Aug. 7, 1776.
- ii. Abel Kirby, bapt. Feb. 26, 1758; d. Nov. 5, 1775.
68. iii. Lucy Kirby, b. Sept. 23, 1760; m. William Hamlin.
69. iv. Thomas Kirby, b. Feb. 7, 1762; m. (1) Rebecca Hamlin; (2) Jane Brower.
- v. George Kirby, b. May 5, 1764; d. at sea, Oct. 18, 1778.
70. vi. Zebulon Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1766; m. Louisa Gibson.
71. vii. Reuben Kirby, b. Sept. 5, 1768; m. Molly Butler.
72. viii. Samuel Kirby, b. Feb. 16, 1771; m. Abigail Sage.
73. ix. Mary Kirby, b. Jan. 10, 1773; m. Ralph Smith.
- x. Grace Kirby, b. Jan. 17, 1775; m., Oct. 11, 1837, as his third wife, Miles Merwin of Durham, Ct. She died Aug. 13, 1856; no children. Miles Merwin, b. Feb. 2, 1772; d. July 31, 1859; m. (1), Nov. 27, 1794, Phoebe Camp; m. (2) Abigail Seward.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

74. xi. Giles Kirby, b. June 16, 1777; m. Lucy Spencer.  
 xii. Betsy Kirby, b. July 7, 1779; m., April 3, 1816, as his second wife, Elisha Treat of Middletown, Ct. He died Jan. 19, 1852, aged seventy-nine. She died July 8, 1861. No children.

### [Stocking Lineage:

I. George Stocking was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, 1639; removed to Middletown, and died there, May, 1683, "at great age." By his wife Anna he had: Lydia, m. John Richards of Hartford; Sarah, m. Samuel Olcott of Hartford; Hannah, m. Andrew Benton of Hartford; Samuel.

II. Dea. Samuel Stocking, only son of the preceding, born in England; died Dec. 31, 1683, in Middletown, Ct. He was one of the earliest settlers of Middletown, Ct., his name appearing with only five others as early as 1652; was deputy to General Court, 1658, 1659, 1665, 1669, 1674, 1677, and 1681 (Savage, Vol. IV., p. 198); was also deacon, and perhaps served in King Philip's war, for in 1677 he was made Sergeant. He married, May 27, 1652, Bethia Hopkins, born 1635, only daughter of John Hopkins of Hartford, Ct. She married (2) James Steel of Hartford. Children:

1. Samuel Stocking, b. Oct. 19, 1656.
2. Bethia Stocking, b. Oct. 10, 1658; d. Nov. 6, 1732; m., Oct. 16, 1675, Thomas Stow, b. —; d. March 19, 1730. Children: Samuel, b. Oct., 1681; Bethia, b. Feb. 22, 1685; Mary, b. Aug., 1688; Thomas, b. May 7, 1691; Hannah, b. Feb. 11, 1696; m. John Kirby of Middletown, Ct.; Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1703.
3. John Stocking, b. Sept. 24, 1660.
4. Lydia Stocking, b. Jan. 20, 1662.
5. George Stocking, b. Feb. 20, 1664; d. Feb. 17, 1714; m. Elizabeth —. Children: Stephen, b. Aug. 20, 1694; m., July 5, 1722, Elizabeth Hall of Portland, Ct.; Elizabeth, b. March 12, 1697; Samuel, b. Oct. 16, 1700; m., July 20, 1726, Abiel Boardman; Bethia, b. April 12, 1703; George, b. Aug. 16, 1705; m., March 1, 1727, Mary Savage; Nathaniel, b. June 28, 1709.
6. Ebenezer Stocking, b. Feb. 23, 1666.
7. Stephen Stocking, b. March 28, 1673.
8. Daniel Stocking, b. April 14, 1677; m. Jane Mould.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

III. Daniel Stocking of Middletown, Ct., youngest son of the preceding, born April 14, 1677; died 1733; married, Aug. 27, 1700, Jane Mould, born —; died April 1, 1758, daughter of Hugh Mould of New London, Ct., born —; died 1692, and Martha Coit (married June 11, 1662), daughter of John and Mary Jenners Coit of New London, Ct. Children:

1. Capt. Joseph Stocking of Middletown, Ct., b. Feb. 27, 1703; m. (1), Dec. 20, 1726, Abigail Ranney. Children: Daniel, b. Jan. 18, 1728; m. Bethia Kirby, dau. of John Kirby of Middletown; Zebulon, who died young; Abigail, who married, Oct. 28, 1747, Thomas Goodwin. Capt. Joseph Stocking married (2) widow Hannah (Pitkin) Magee.
2. Ebenezer Stocking, b. Nov. 23, 1704.
3. John Stocking, b. July 14, 1707.
4. Jonathan Stocking, b. Oct. 1, 1709.
5. Jane Stocking, b. Dec. 19, 1711.
6. Elisha Stocking, b. March 25, 1714; m. (1) Rachel Ranney, (2) Margery Wilcox, (3) Thankful Butler.

IV. Elisha Stocking of Middletown, Ct., youngest son of the preceding, born March 25, 1714; died Oct., 1775; married (1), Jan. 26, 1737, Rachel Ranney, who died March 16, 1739; married (2), Feb. 15, 1740, Margery Wilcox, daughter of Francis Wilcox, born —; died June 29, 1752; married (3), Feb., 1758, Thankful Butler. Children:

1. Lucy Stocking, b. June 10, 1737; m. Thomas Kirby, son of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct.
2. Grace Stocking, b. Feb. 28, 1739; m., 1760, Nathaniel Savage.
3. Submit Stocking, bapt. Feb. 28, 1741.
4. Zebulon Stocking, bapt. April 4, 1742; m., April 9, 1765, Martha Edwards, b. 1744, dau. of David Edwards, Jr., of Middletown, by whom he had a daughter, Lucretia, who married, May 2, 1790, Hezekiah Kirby, son of Capt. Joseph Kirby of Middletown, Ct.
5. Rachel Stocking, bapt. June 29, 1743.
6. Theodosia Stocking, bapt. Feb. 23, 1745.
7. John Stocking, bapt. May 6, 1750.
8. Elisha Stocking, bapt. Aug. 27, 1751.
9. William Stocking, bapt. June 26, 1757.]

68. Lucy<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

23, 1760, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Oct. 18, 1781, as his second wife, William Hamlin of Middletown, born Sept. 14, 1754, son of William Hamlin and Hannah Allen. She died Dec. 13, 1792, in Middletown, Ct. Mr. Hamlin removed in 1803 to Charlestown, N. H., where he died Dec. 29, 1831. Children:

- i. Ashbel Hamlin, b. Jan. 8, 1782; d. 1796.
- ii. Joseph Hamlin, b. Sept. 2, 1783; m., June 3, 1809, Catharine West.
- iii. Roxanna Hamlin, b. Jan., 1758; m. Royal West.
- iv. Cornelia Hamlin, b. Feb. 10, 1786; d. July 30, 1814; m. James Plumb.
- v. David Hamlin, b. Dec. 3, 1788; m. Sarah D. Montague.
- vi. Betsy Hamlin, b. Oct. 10, 1790; m. Aaron Savage.
- vii. Hannah Hamlin, b. July 8, 1792; d. Feb. 25, 1873, in Albion, N. Y.; m. Cephas S. McConnell.

### [Hamlin Lineage:

I. Giles Hamlin, born 1622; died Sept. 1, 1689, in Middletown, Ct. He settled in Middletown, 1655; was a sea-captain, and an enterprising and successful mariner; was deputy to the General Court of Connecticut, 1666, and nearly every year until 1684; was Assistant, 1685, and held this office until his death. He married, 1655, Esther Crow, born 1628; died Aug. 25, 1700, daughter of John Crow of Hartford and Elizabeth Goodwin, only daughter of Elder William Goodwin. They had seven children.

II. William Hamlin of Middletown, Ct., third son of the preceding, born Feb. 3, 1669; died May 22, 1733; married, May 26, 1692, Susanna Collins, born Nov. 26, 1669; died Oct. 24, 1722, daughter of the Rev. Nathaniel Collins of Middletown and Mary Whiting. They had eight children.

III. Nathaniel Hamlin of Middletown, Ct., fourth son of the preceding, born Oct. 26, 1699; died Sept. 12, 1731 (or 1733); married, Sept. 16, 1725, Sarah Ware. Children: William, b. Feb. 11, 1726; Sarah, b. Sept. 28, 1728; Harris, b. April 14, 1730; Susannah, b. Jan. 27, 1731.

IV. William Hamlin of Middletown, Ct., born Feb. 11, 1726; married, June 22, 1750, Hannah Allen. Children: Lucia, b. March 2, 1752; William, b. Sept. 14, 1754; m. Lucy Kirby; Lucia, again, b. May 15, 1756; Susanna, b. July 29, 1757; Sarah, b. Nov. 15, 1758; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 15, 1760; Experience, b. Nov. 10, 1761; and Rebecca, who married Thomas Kirby.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

V. William Hamlin of Middletown, Ct., and Charlestown, N. H., born Sept. 14, 1754; died Dec. 29, 1831, in Charlestown, N. H.; married (1) Hepzibah Savage of Middletown, by whom he had two children; (2), Oct. 18, 1781, Lucy Kirby; (3) Thankful Knowles of Middletown, by whom he had ten children. He removed to Charlestown, N. H., in 1803; was deacon of the Unitarian Church of that place.]

69. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 7, 1762; married, May 19, 1784, Rebecca Hamlin, youngest daughter of William Hamlin of Middletown and Hannah Allen. She died before 1795. He removed to Dutchess County, N. Y., where he married, about 1795, Jane Brower. He was in Claverack, Columbia County, N. Y., in 1809, and died there Feb., 1821. Jane Brower Kirby died 1866.

Children by his first wife:

- 75. i. Rebecca Kirby, b. Dec. 12, 1784; m. Seth Smith.
- ii. Olive Kirby, b. —; m. — Whittlesey.
- iii. George Kirby, b. —; d. in the South.

Children by his second wife:

- 76. iv. Henry Kirby, b. April 2, 1798; m. Maria Becker.
- 77. v. David Kirby, b. Nov., 1800; m. Eva Stupplebeen.
- vi. Thomas Kirby, b. 1802; not married.
- vii. Clarissa Kirby, b. 1804; d. in Wisconsin; not married.
- 78. viii. Giles W. Kirby, b. May 30, 1807; m. (1) Julia Ann Becker; m. (2) Eliza Ann Link.
- 79. ix. John Kirby, b. July 18, 1809; m. Elizabeth Smith.
- x. Eliza Kirby, b. 1811; m. John Sitzer.
- 80. xi. Jacob Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1813; m. Nancy Swan.
- xii. Cornelius Kirby, b. —; m. Mary Eggleston of Stockbridge, Mass. They had a daughter, Esther.
- xiii. Mary Kirby, b. 1818; m., 1842, Henry Rockefeller of Germantown, Pa., son of Teel D. and Effie Rockefeller. She died March 17, 1873, in Hudson, N. Y. No children.

75. Rebecca<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 12, 1784, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Nov. 25, 1804, Seth Smith, born April 7, 1780, son of Nathaniel Smith of Middletown, Ct., and grandson of Joseph Smith and Elizabeth

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Bulkeley. He removed to Southington, Ct., where he died Dec. 1, 1853. Rebecca Kirby Smith died April 5, 1863, in Southington, and was buried in Cromwell, Ct. "She had this for her motto: Let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth, and was noted for her good works." Children:

- i. David H. Smith, b. July 3, 1807, in Middletown, Ct.; m., in Curtisville, Mass., Mary Stow, b. July 11, 1807, in Curtisville, Mass., dau. of Zebulon and Hannah Stow. He was a carpenter, and lived in Hartford, Ct.; was accidentally drowned March 10, 1854, at Orient, L. I. She died Aug. 15, 1882. Children:
  1. Mary Louise Smith, b. Dec. 11, 1832; d. Jan., 1888; m. — Wright.
  2. Frances Smith, b. Aug. 27, 1836; m., July 6, 1854, David M. Benton, of Fairhaven, Ct., b. 1829; d. Nov. 20, 1885. Children: (1) Ida, m. George M. Seward of Guilford, Ct.; (2) Mary, m. Joseph Mack of Durango, Col.; (3) Kittie, m. — Humphrey of Worcester, Mass.; (4) Jessie.
  3. Jane Elizabeth Smith, b. Oct., 1842; m. William Richardson.
  4. Charles Luther Smith, b. March 27, 1844.
- ii. Sarah Ann Smith, b. Nov. 12, 1808; d. April 14, 1860; m., Oct. 23, 1845, William Walter Pelton, b. March 23, 1801; d. Dec. 11, 1891. One child:
  1. Mary Ann Pelton, b. Oct. 29, 1847; m., Dec. 17, 1876, Caleb S. Pease of Cromwell, Ct. Children: (1) Grace, who died young; (2) Emily Sage, b. April 5, 1830; d. Sept. 21, 1851.
- iii. Abigail S. Smith, b. Sept. 23, 1810; d. Jan. 1, 1817.
- iv. Luther Smith, b. Sept. 1, 1812; d. July 24, 1834.
- v. Joseph Smith, b. Aug. 1, 1814; d. 1882; m. (1) Sarah Stevens; m. (2) Ruth Stevens. Children:
  1. Abigail Smith, b. March 17, 1848; d. Sept. 22, 1849.
  2. William J. Smith, b. Aug., 1850; d. Aug. 28, 1850.
  3. Emma E. Smith, b. —; m. George Beersden.
81. vi. Elizabeth K. Smith, b. Aug. 10, 1816; m. Lambert R. Andrews.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- vii. Abigail Smith, b. Aug. 21, 1818; d. March 17, 1834.
82. viii. Grace Kirby Smith, b. March 15, 1821; m. Allen Barnes.
- ix. Olive W. Smith, b. March 24, 1823; d. Oct. 7, 1879; m., Nov. 16, 1846, William Jones, b. —; d. 1880.
- Children:
1. Emily H. Jones, b. Oct. 16, 1848; d. Oct. 3, 1852.
  2. Harriet R. Jones, b. May 18, 1854; d. Sept. 9, 1858.
  3. Olive S. Jones, b. Sept. 8, 1855; d. Nov. 1, 1855.

### [Smith Lineage:

I. Samuel Smith came in the Elizabeth, 1634, from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, England, with wife Elizabeth and four children; was first at Watertown; removed to Wethersfield, Ct., where he was deputy to the General Court, 1641-53. In 1659 he removed to Hadley, Mass., where he was in very high repute, and was representative often from 1661 to 1673; was also Lieutenant of the Militia from 1663 to 1678. (Massachusetts Records, Vol. V., p. 189.) He died 1680. Elizabeth, his widow, died March 16, 1685. Children: Samuel; Elizabeth, m. Nathaniel Foote; Mary, m. John Graves; Philip, b. 1633; m. Rebecca Foote; Chileab, b. 1635; m., Oct. 2, 1661, Hannah Hitchcock; John.

II. Philip Smith of Hadley, Mass., second son of preceding, born, 1633, in England; died Jan. 10, 1685; married, 1657, Rebecca Foote, born 1634; died April 6, 1701, daughter of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Ct., and Elizabeth Deming. He was representative for Hadley 1677, 1680-84; was Lieutenant 1678-84 (Massachusetts Records, Vol. V., p. 189), and also deacon. They had eight children.

III. Rev. Joseph Smith of Middletown "Upper Houses," fifth son of the preceding, born 1674; died Sept. 8, 1736, aged sixty-two; graduated from Harvard College 1695; ordained, May 10, 1709, pastor of the Church in Cohanzy, N. J., by the Presbytery of Philadelphia; was pastor of a church in Cumberland County, N. Y., for two years; preached a short time at Brookfield, Mass., and next was installed, Jan. 15, 1715, as the first pastor of the new church organized in Middletown "Upper Houses," now Cromwell, Ct. He married, Sept. 15, 1698, Esther Parsons, born Dec. 24, 1672, youngest daughter of Joseph Parsons of Springfield. She died May 30, 1760, aged eighty-seven years. Children: Martha, b. Sept. 17, 1699; m., Nov. 30, 1721, Richard

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Hamlin; Joseph, b. 1704; Mary, b. 1707; m., Dec. 10, 1729, Rev. Samuel Tudor of East Windsor, Ct.

IV. Joseph Smith, only son of the preceding, born 1704; died Jan. 17, 1769; married, Dec. 20, 1726, Elizabeth Bulkeley, born Jan. 4, 1705; died Oct. 20, 1761, daughter of Edward Bulkeley (born 1673; died Aug. 27, 1748, son of the Rev. Gershom Bulkeley of Wethersfield, Ct., and Sarah Chauncey) and Dorothy Prescott, born May 31, 1781, daughter of Captain Jonathan Prescott of Concord, Mass. Children: Martha, b. April 15, 1728; James, b. Jan. 2, 1730; Elizabeth, b. Dec. 31, 1733; Joseph, b. March 16, 1736; d. soon; John, b. March 26, 1738; Nathaniel, b. June 25, 1740; Joseph again, and Edward.]

81. Elizabeth Kirby<sup>7</sup> Smith (Rebecca Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 10, 1816, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Sept. 10, 1839, in Middletown, Ct., Lambert Rodney Andrews, born May 12, 1807, in Southington, Ct., son of Samuel Andrews, Jr., of Southington and Betsy Clark. He was a farmer, and lived in Southington, where he died Feb. 25, 1890. Elizabeth, his wife, died Jan. 18, 1885, in Southington. Children:

- i. Ellen J. Andrews, b. May 2, 1848; not married.
- ii. Martha C. Andrews, b. July 9, 1854; m., Sept. 25, 1877, Frederick W. Pratt, b. April 13, 1851, in Southington, Ct., son of Daniel Pratt and Nancy Devens Beardsley, b. June 25, 1825; d. June 14, 1891, dau. of William D. Beardsley and Elvira Stevens. Mr. F. W. Pratt is a merchant of Chicago, Ill.

[William D. Beardsley, b. June 3, 1791; d. Sept. 19, 1868, son of Daniel and Nancy Beardsley of Danbury, Ct.; m., Nov. 7, 1816, Elvira Stevens, b. 1799; d. March 25, 1854, dau. of David and Esther Stevens. David Stevens died at Naugatuck, Ct., in 1822; he served five years in the war of the Revolution—three years as a privateer and two years in the Continental Army.]

Children:

1. Howard Andrews Pratt, b. April 11, 1878; d. Sept. 12, 1880.
2. Lilly Neale Pratt, b. Jan. 3, 1880.
3. Clara Louise Pratt, b. Aug. 25, 1881.
4. Grace Elizabeth Pratt, b. Dec. 20, 1884; d. Aug. 11, 1885.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

5. Frederick W. Pratt, Jr., b. Jan. 20, 1887; d. Nov. 20, 1887.

6. Mary Belle Pratt, b. July 15, 1890.

### [Pratt Lineage:

I. Lieutenant William Pratt, Hartford, 1639; removed to Saybrook, Ct., 1665; was Lieutenant 1661, representative 1666-77; married Elizabeth, daughter of John Clark of Milford, Ct.

II. Joseph Pratt of Saybrook, Ct., eldest son of preceding, born Aug. 1, 1648; died Aug. 12, 1703; married (1) —; (2), Sept., 1686, Sarah, daughter of Robert Chapman.

III. Ensign William Pratt of New London, Ct., second son of preceding, by his first wife, born 1674; married, Oct. 8, 1700, Hannah Hough.

IV. Christopher Pratt of Wallingford, Ct., son of the preceding, born Nov. 4, 1712; married, June 14, 1739, Sarah, daughter of Daniel Pratt.

V. Stephen Pratt, son of the preceding, born June 30, 1740, in Saybrook, Ct.; married (1) Phoebe Atkins; (2) Hannah Davidson; (3) Phoebe Andrews.

VI. Dea. Eli Pratt of Southington, Ct., son of the preceding, born Nov. 3, 1781; died Aug. 25, 1858; married, March 28, 1803, Abigail Hitchcock, born Feb. 28, 1783; died May 30, 1851.

VII. Daniel Pratt of Naugatuck, Ct., son of the preceding, born Oct. 21, 1821; married, Oct. 6, 1846, Nancy D. Beardsley, born June 25, 1825; died June 14, 1891, daughter of William D. Beardsley and Elvira Stevens. He was a merchant in Naugatuck, Ct.]

82. Grace Kirby<sup>7</sup> Smith (Rebecca Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 15, 1821, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Dec. 20, 1843, Allen Barnes, born 1816, son of Selah Barnes and Mary Cowles. He died Jan. 24, 1861, aged forty-five years. Grace Smith Barnes died Nov. 23, 1860. Children:

i. Charles L. Barnes, b. Oct. 18, 1844; now lives in Racine, Wis.

ii. Laura E. Barnes, b. Nov. 28, 1846; m., Nov. 20, 1867, Rev. William R. Eastman, b. Oct. 19, 1835, son of Ornan Eastman and Mary Reed. He was pastor of the Congregational Church of Plantsville, Ct. He is now Inspector of



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Public Libraries for the State of New York, and lives in Albany, N. Y. Children:

1. Grace<sup>9</sup> Eastman, b. Jan. 4, 1869.
2. Mary R. Eastman, b. May 19, 1870.
3. Margaret Eastman, b. March 1, 1874.
- iii. Laura S. Barnes, b. July 28, 1850; not married.
- iv. William Henry Barnes, b. Dec. 3, 1851; m., Dec. 25, 1873, Sarah H. Holcomb, b. Dec. 27, 1852, dau. of Selim B. Holcomb and Sarah Soper of Windsor, Ct. He is a merchant, and lives in Plantsville, Ct. One child:
  1. Harry Allen Barnes, b. Feb. 1, 1880.

76. Henry<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born April 2, 1798, in Columbia County, N. Y. He learned the blacksmith trade, and removed first to Lyons Pond, Rensselaer County, N. Y., and from thence to the Valley of Nassau. He spent his last days on the farm of his son Giles, where he died Jan. 28, 1892. He was Justice of the Peace about twenty-six years, and was Justice of Sessions one term. He married, in 1819, Maria Becker, born, 1802, in Kinderhook, N. Y., daughter of Harmon Becker of Columbia County, N. Y., who died in Orleans County, N. Y. Maria Becker Kirby died Sept., 1865. Children:

- i. Lewis Kirby, b. July 4, 1824; d. Jan. 27, 1883; m. Mary Sliter of East Nassau, N. Y. She married (2) — Butler. Children:
  1. Henrietta Kirby, b. Aug. 12, 1858; m., June, 1875, Spencer Rockefeller of Valatie, N. Y. Children:
    - (1) Grace, b. July 19, 1876; (2) Lewis, b. Nov. 27, 1878; (3) Mabel, b. May 1, 1887; (4) Nina, b. June, 1893.
  2. William Kirby, b. May 25, 1862; not married.
- ii. Mahala Kirby, b. Feb. 24, 1826; d. Jan., 1894; m. Stephen V. R. Hoer, who died Oct. 2, 1893; no children.
- iii. Jane Kirby, b. Feb. 12, 1828; m. G. Yale Phelps, b. 1827; d. 1868; no surviving children.
- iv. Giles Kirby, b. May 18, 1830, in Rensselaer County; was reared a blacksmith, and worked in Nassau village until 1865, when he bought a farm of about 120 acres, where he has since lived. He has been three times elected Supervisor; was Deputy Sheriff three terms, and was also at one time Collector. He married, March, 1857, Mercy C. Mullett of Hancock County, Me. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1. Emma Kirby, b. Feb. 13, 1860.
  2. S. Henry Kirby, b. May 2, 1861.
  3. Frank Kirby, b. May 26, 1863; m., Nov., 1886, Eva Slater. He is now Postmaster of Nassau, N. Y.  
One child: (1) Clarence Kirby, b. Dec. 8, 1889.
  4. Irving J. Kirby, b. Oct. 24, 1868; d. Feb. 14, 1885.
  5. Eleanor Kirby, b. Nov., 1872.
  - v. John Kirby, b. June 6, 1834.
77. David<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov., 1800; married Eva Stupplebeen, born Jan. 4, 1801, daughter of Michael Stupplebeen of Mellinville, Columbia County, N. Y., probably son of Michael Stupplebeen and Gertrude Plass of Germantown, Columbia County, N. Y. He was a shoemaker, and lived in Mellinville, N. Y., where he died July 2, 1837. Eva Stupplebeen Kirby married (2) John Richmond of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., a veteran of the war of 1812. She died, 1883, in Hudson, N. Y. Children:
83. i. Thomas M. Kirby, b. Aug. 26, 1822; m. Anna Becraft
  - ii. Jane Kirby, b. —; m. Joseph Bachman of St. Louis, Mo.  
Children: Josephine, Mary, and John.
  - iii. Catherine R. Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1830, in Claverack, Columbia County, N. Y.; m., Dec. 19, 1846, Charles G. Marennes of Valatie, N. Y., b. Dec. 6, 1821, in Stuyvesant, Columbia County, N. Y., son of Charles Marennes and Margaret Stoliker. She died Feb. 20, 1892, in Valatie, N. Y. Children:
    1. John Wild Marennes, b. Feb. 14, 1848; d. Sept. 22, 1871, in Stockport, N. Y.; m., June 22, 1870, in Greenport, N. Y., Jennie H. Wild; no children.
    2. Lillie E. Marennes, b. Feb. 7, 1853; m., Oct. 18, 1882, John C. Kittell of Valatie, N. Y.; no children.
    3. Albert P. Marennes, b. March 14, 1870, in Stockport, N. Y.; m., Sept. 12, 1894, Alice Lamb. They live in Montrose, N. Y.
84. iv. George M. Kirby, b. July 16, 1832.
  - v. Emma Kirby, b. —; m. Henry Hallenbeck of Hudson, N. Y.
  - vi. Julia Kirby, b. —; d. in infancy.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

83. Thomas M.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (David<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 26, 1822, in Mellinville, N. Y.; married, Dec. 19, 1846, Anna Becraft, born Nov. 9, 1827, in Hudson, N. Y., daughter of Washington Becraft of Hudson, N. Y., and Sarah Eggleston of Sheffield, Mass. He was a butcher, and lived in Hudson, N. Y., where he died Feb. 13, 1894. Children:

- i. Thomas M.<sup>8</sup> Kirby, b. July 19, 1848; not married.
- ii. Anna L. Kirby, b. March 7, 1851; m., Oct., 1872, Alexander Brooksby of Hudson, N. Y. He is a nurseryman. They have two children, Carrie and Willie.
- iii. Libbie S. Kirby, b. Nov. 13, 1854; m., Feb. 14, 1877, Frank Roberts. They have one child, Arthur C.
- iv. Frank W. Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1857. He lives in Hudson, N. Y.; not married.
- v. Hattie B. Kirby, b. Dec. 5, 1860; not married.

84. George M.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (David<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 16, 1832, in Claverack, N. Y.; married (1), Sept. 23, 1852, Nancy Hallenbeck, born July 15, 1833, in Hillsdale, N. Y.; died July 2, 1866; married (2), Nov. 3, 1867, Mary Esther Carle, born Sept. 11, 1846, in Mt. Ragia, Dutchess County, N. Y.; died Oct. 11, 1881; married (3), April 27, 1891, Elizabeth Ramsay, born Dec. 24, 1847, daughter of Alexander Ramsay, born Sept. 20, 1809, and Mary Robertson, born April 24, 1828, both of Albany, N. Y. He is a butcher, and lives in Albany, N. Y.; was a veteran of the War of the Rebellion, enlisting, in the spring of 1863, in the Ninety-first N. Y. Volunteers, and was transferred to the Twelfth N. Y. Cavalry, and served until the close of the war. Children by his first wife:

- i. Charles E. Kirby, b. Jan. 7, 1855; d. Nov., 1887.
- ii. Mary E. Kirby, b. Nov. 23, 1856; m. (1) Edward Miller of Hudson, N. Y.; m. (2) James C. Hogan of New York City. Children: (1) Grace, b. 1877; (2) Jessie, b. 1880.
- iii. Delia H. Kirby, b. Sept. 9, 1859; m. John C. McMenamy of Albany, N. Y.; no children.
- iv. Kate B. Kirby, b. July 5, 1861; m. Andrew Schiller. They are now living in St. Joseph, Mo.

Children by his second wife:

- v. Joel B. Kirby, b. Aug. 21, 1858, in Albany, N. Y.
- vi. Alice R. Kirby, b. March 28, 1870, in Hudson, N. Y.
- vii. Augustus M. Kirby, b. Dec. 29, 1871, in Hudson, N. Y.
- viii. Georgia Ettie Kirby, b. April 17, 1874, in Hudson, N. Y.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- ix. Beulah J. Kirby, b. Sept. 29, 1877, in Stottsville, N. Y.
- x. John R. Kirby, b. March 28, 1880, in Hudson, N. Y.

78. Giles W.<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 30, 1807, in Catskill, N. Y.; married (1), 1827, Julia Ann Becker, daughter of Harmon Becker of Dutchess County, N. Y. She died in 1830, leaving a son, John Henry, who died when three months old. He married (2), July 4, 1832, at Schodack, N. Y., Eliza Ann Link, born Dec. 9, 1812, daughter of John I. and Elizabeth Link of Dutchess County, N. Y. Giles W. Kirby is still living (1898) in East Nassau, N. Y., aged ninety-one years. Children:

- i. John Henry Kirby, b. March 30, 1835, in Stephentown, N. Y.; m., May 31, 1856, in Lebanon, N. Y., Orelia A. Sheldon, b. Sept. 22, 1835, dau. of Asa and Jane Sheldon of Stephentown, N. Y. He served three years as a volunteer in the Union Army. Orelia Sheldon Kirby died March 8, 1893, in Albany, N. Y. Children:
  - 1. Mary Eliza Kirby, b. Feb. 22, 1858; m. R. P. Cornell.
  - 2. George Thomas Kirby, b. April 28, 1859, in East Nassau, N. Y.; m., April 23, 1878, in Albany, N. Y., Lydia Goodhue, b. June 28, 1854, dau. of James S. Goodhue and Cornelia McGrath of Albany. One child: (1) Lilian Kirby, b. Aug. 25, 1879, in Albany, N. Y.
- ii. George Thomas Kirby, b. June 26, 1837; d. Nov. 19, 1858.
- iii. Mary Ann Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1840, in Stephentown, N. Y.; m., Jan. 20, 1863, in Chatham, N. Y., Gilbert Hermance, b. Jan. 30, 1838, in Nassau, N. Y., son of John R. and Elizabeth Hermance. Children, born in Nassau, N. Y.:
  - 1. Mary L. Hermance, b. July 14, 1866; d. Dec. 8, 1868.
  - 2. Elsie Alida Hermance, b. Dec. 27, 1869.
  - 3. Adah Mary Hermance, b. Oct. 16, 1871.
  - 4. Arthur Kirby Hermance, b. March 17, 1874.
  - 5. Carrie Eliza Hermance, b. June 17, 1876.
  - 6. Oscar Giles Hermance, b. March 25, 1878.
- iv. Charles Edward Kirby, b. Jan. 23, 1850, in East Nassau, N. Y.; m., Dec. 20, 1877, in Sand Lake, N. Y., Sarah Davis, b. June 13, 1858, in Berlin, N. Y., dau. of Asa Davis and Sarah Satterlee. He is now living in East Nassau, N. Y. One child:
  - 1. Harry S. Kirby, b. May 31, 1886; d. April 24, 1887.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

79. John<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 18, 1809, in Claverack, N. Y.; married, June 24, 1833, Elizabeth Smith of Middletown, Ct. He died April 25, 1843, in Middletown, Ct., leaving one son:

- i. John Bradley Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1834, in Middletown, Ct.; m., Feb. 23, 1855, Emily Burnham Stone. He lives in Middletown, Ct. Children:
  1. John Adams Kirby, b. July 18, 1859.
  2. William Stone Kirby, b. March 30, 1864.

80. Jacob<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 27, 1813, in Claverack, N. Y.; married, Nov. 23, 1837, in Stephentown, N. Y., Nancy Swan, born Nov. 20, 1820, in Stephentown, N. Y. He died June 1, 1873, in Curtisville, Mass. Nancy Swan Kirby died Dec. 4, 1887, in Pittsfield, Mass. Children:

- i. Cornelius Kirby, b. April 21, 1839; d. April 21, 1839.
- ii. Stephen Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1841; d. Dec. 18, 1863, at White Oaks, Va., of typhoid fever. He was a soldier in the Thirty-seventh Massachusetts Volunteers.
- iii. Cornelius Kirby, b. Jan. 7, 1843, in Stephentown, N. Y.; m., Sept. 18, 1865, Ellen M. Calkins, b. April 19, 1847, dau. of Daniel and Polly Calkins, and granddaughter of Sebra Calkins and Caroline Barnum of Alford, Mass. He is the overseer of the mills at Housatonic, Mass. Children:

1. Hattie Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1868; d. Sept. 5, 1868.
  2. Bertha Elbertine Kirby, b. July 7, 1874.
- iv. Clara Ann Kirby, b. Oct. 7, 1844, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. (1), July 15, 1866, in New Lebanon, N. Y., Elbridge Collamore, b. May 27, 1842, in Washington, Me., son of Isaac and Mary Collamore. He died Aug. 3, 1882. He served three years as a volunteer in the Tenth Massachusetts Volunteers, Company D. She married (2), Dec. 25, 1883, Martin L. Sears, b. Oct. 3, 1842, son of Luther and Chloe Sears of New Lenox, Mass. He is a farmer, and lives in New Lenox, Mass. By her first husband she had one child:
  1. Carrie Belle Collamore, b. April 23, 1868; m., Sept. 24, 1887, in Albany, N. Y., Fred. De Witt Sears, b. Dec. 29, 1865, son of Martin L. Sears of New Lenox, Mass., by his first wife, Mary. They have



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- one child: Luther Elbridge, b. July 15, 1888, in New Lenox, Mass.
- v. Mary Jane Kirby, b. Aug. 24, 1846; m., July 10, 1864, George W. Hutchinson, b. Nov. 24, 1845, son of James and Mercy Hutchinson. He is a farmer, and lives in New Lenox, Mass. Children:
1. Frederick G. Hutchinson, b. Aug. 28, 1866.
  2. Franklin D. Hutchinson, b. April 20, 1873.
  3. Garfield H. Hutchinson, b. June 20, 1881.
- vi. Catherine Kirby, b. Aug. 24, 1849; d. Aug. 24, 1861.
- vii. Maria Kirby, b. Sept. 10, 1851, in Nassau, N. Y.; m., Dec. 5, 1868, Edgar Jeffers, b. July 27, 1847, son of Lewis and Nancy Jeffers, both of Pittsfield, Mass. He lives in Pittsfield, Mass. Children:
1. Florence B. Jeffers, b. Sept. 25, 1870; m., Sept. 14, 1887, James Butler, b. May, 1869, son of James H. and Frances Butler of Pittsfield, Mass. He is a dealer in lumber, and lives in Pittsfield, Mass. Children: (1) Ralph J., b. July 20, 1888; (2) Donald W., b. May, 1894.
  2. Addie M. Jeffers, b. Jan. 10, 1874.
  3. Grace D. Jeffers, b. Aug. 6, 1876; m., June 18, 1893, in Albany, N. Y., Joseph Parker. No children.
  4. Harry E. Jeffers, b. Feb. 25, 1881.
- viii. Elias H. Kirby, b. Dec. 29, 1853, in Sand Lake, N. Y.; m., Jan. 30, 1884, in Pittsfield, Mass., Lizzie J. Newton, b. July 19, 1856, in Ashburnham, Mass. He lives in Pittsfield, Mass. One child:
1. Dora May Kirby, b. Dec. 5, 1889.
- ix. Elizabeth Kirby, b. April 1, 1856, in Housatonic, Mass.; m., Aug. 31, 1876, George Edgar Cain of Curtisville, Mass., b. May 19, 1853, son of George W. and Sarah Cain of Curtisville. He is a machinist, and lives in Pittsfield, Mass. One child:
1. Grace Lilian Cain, b. Aug. 9, 1881, in Curtisville, Mass.
- x. Frances Kirby, b. Jan. 27, 1860; m., June 23, 1887, Walter B. McGeoch, b. April 12, 1862, in Huntington, Mass., son of James and Sarah Jane McGeoch of Scotland. He is a telegraph operator, and is now living in Chester, Mass. No children.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

70. Zebulon<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Stockbridge, Mass., was born Feb. 25, 1766, in Middletown "Upper Houses." At first he followed the sea; was a captain, and ran a schooner in the West India trade. While in the West Indies he contracted the yellow fever. He recovered, but thereafter abandoned a sea-faring life. In May, 1803, he removed with his family from Middletown to the Berkshire Mountains, and bought a place situated about a mile and a half west of the village of Stockbridge, Mass. This place he afterward sold, and purchased a farm on the west margin of the mountain lake, of clear, deep water, one mile wide and two miles long, at the upper end of the Stockbridge valley, in full view of the village of Lenox. It was an attractive farm to live upon, and the family still retain it.

He married, May 3, 1795, in Middletown, Ct., Louisa Gibson, born March 21, 1772, daughter of John Gibson of Middletown and Stockbridge and Joanna Crowfoot. He died Aug. 16, 1821, in Stockbridge, Mass. Louisa Gibson Kirby died Aug. 24, 1853, aged eighty-one. Both were buried in Middletown, Ct.

Children of Zebulon Kirby and Louisa Gibson:

85. i. John Kirby, b. March 24, 1796; m. Lucy Shepard.
86. ii. Timothy Kirby, b. Nov. 16, 1797; m. Amelia Metcalf Hare.
87. iii. Zebulon Kirby, b. Nov. 7, 1799; m. Anna M. Burghardt.
- iv. Louisa Kirby, b. Sept. 28, 1801; d. March 27, 1872; m., as second wife, Sept. 18, 1854, John Dresser.
88. v. Martha Gibson Kirby, b. July 4, 1803; m. John Dresser.
89. vi. Thomas Kirby, b. Dec. 25, 1804; m. Sarah H. Tomlinson.
90. vii. George Kirby, b. June 7, 1806; m. Clarissa L. Tracy.
- viii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Oct. 26, 1808; d. Aug. 31, 1829; not married.

[Gibson Lineage:

I. Roger Jephson, or Gipson, was brought up by Mr. Richard Lord of Saybrook, Ct. He married, after March, 1669, Mrs. Martha Morris, widow of John Morris of Hartford. He removed to Middletown, Ct., where he died 1680. His widow, Martha, married Dea. Thomas Allyn of Middletown. Children: Samuel, Jonathan, Martha, and Roger.

II. Dea. Samuel Gipson of Middletown, Ct., born Nov. 23,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

1677; died March 18, 1748, "aged seventy-six"; married, Nov. 4, 1703, Hannah Whitmore, born Nov. 23, 1677; died May 29, 1729, daughter of Lieutenant Francis Whitmore of Middletown and Hannah Harris, daughter of William Harris of Middletown. (Francis Whitmore, born Aug. 25, 1650; died Sept. 9, 1700, was the son of Francis Whitmore of Cambridge, Mass., born about 1625; died Oct. 12, 1685, who married Isabel, daughter of Richard Park of Cambridge, Mass.) Children: Samuel, b. Sept. 22, 1704; d. 1719; Jonathan, d. young; John, b. Nov. 1, 1708; Martha; Hannah, b. Feb. 9, 1714; m. Jonathan Sage; Jonathan, b. Nov. 14, 1716; m., June 23, 1743, Mary Goodrich.

III. John Gipson of Middletown, born Nov. 1, 1708; died 1778; married, Dec. 27, 1733, Mercy Sage, born 1712; died 1762, daughter of Timothy Sage and Margaret Holibert. Children: John, b. Aug. 12, 1734; Martha, b. Sept. 28, 1736; Samuel, b. April 16, 1739; Roger, b. Jan. 18, 1740; Timothy, b. July 10, 1743; m. Hannah Sage; Joseph, b. Nov. 28, 1745; Mary, b. April 4, 1748; Hannah, b. Nov. 8, 1750.

IV. John Gipson (Gibson), born Aug. 12, 1734; died May 11, 1806, in Great Barrington, Mass.; married, Jan. 17, 1764, Joanna Crowfoot of Springfield, Mass., b. 1735. Children: Flavia, b. Sept. 2, 1765; Joanna, b. April 19, 1767; John Roger, b. Oct. 16, 1769; Louisa, b. March 21, 1772; m. Zebulon Kirby; Joseph, b. April 21, 1774; d. 1858; m. Clarissa Wheeler; Pamela, b. March 4, 1776; Mercy Sage, b. Sept. 18, 1779; Martha, b. Jan. 30, 1782. He was a Revolutionary soldier; served four months in Colonel Samuel B. Webb's regiment, Ninth Connecticut Line, which then was with the main army on the Hudson. He enlisted Aug. 18, 1780, and was honorably discharged, Dec. 14, 1780, at the expiration of his term of service. ("Record of the Services of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," by the Adjutant-Generals of Connecticut, p. 252.)]

85. John<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 24, 1796, in Middletown, Ct.; married, April 18, 1827, in Stockbridge, Mass., Lucy Shepard, daughter of William and Mary Shepard. Soon after his marriage he removed to Medina, N. Y., where he died Dec. 7, 1877. He was a farmer, and gained by honesty, industry, and frugality an ample estate. Children:

- i. John Kirby, b. Oct. 29, 1829, in Medina, N. Y.; m., Jan. 23, 1861, in Allegan, Mich., Eliza Fin. He enlisted, in 1862, as a private in the Thirteenth Regiment Michigan Volun-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

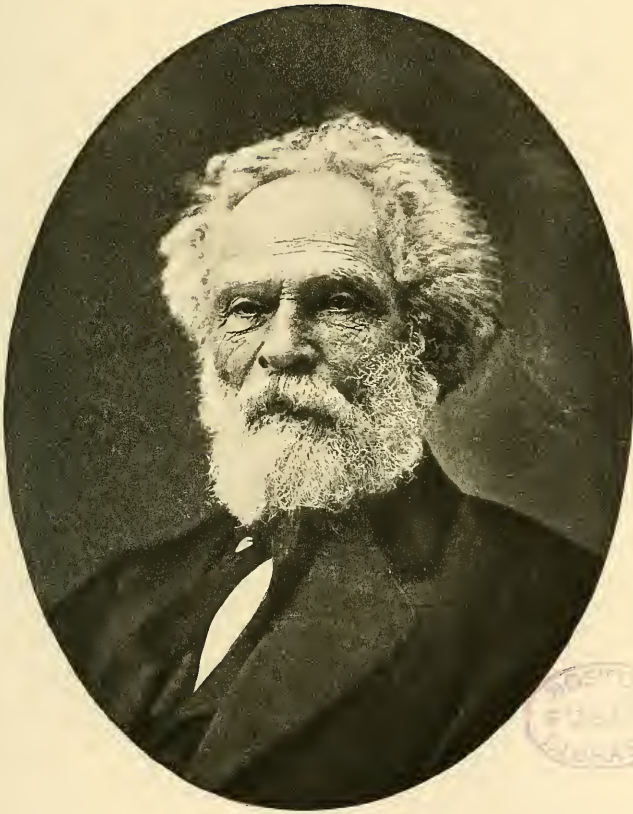
teers; was with Rosecrans at Nashville; was afterward made quartermaster, and served as such until the end of the war. He died, 1881, in Douglas, Mich. Eliza Fin Kirby died 1883. One child:

- i. Frank Kirby, b. 1860 in Allegan, Mich.; m., April 2, 1883, Sarah M. Gill of Douglas, Mich.
- ii. George Kirby, b. Feb. 8, 1832, in Medina, N. Y.; m., Oct. 16, 1860, in Medina, N. Y., Martha C. Marston, b. July 2, 1837, in Ridgeway, N. Y., dau. of Ephraim G. Marston and Nancy L. Hastings of Sutton, N. H. He died July 14, 1891, in Medina, N. Y. Children:
  1. William H. Kirby, b. Nov. 23, 1861, in Medina, N. Y.; is living on the old homestead at Medina, N. Y. Not married.
  2. Minnie L. Kirby, b. Aug. 7, 1863, in Medina, N. Y.; m., Oct. 1, 1884, John H. Caldwell, b. Jan. 22, 1862, in Shelby, N. Y., son of William Caldwell and Mahala Grinell. They are now residing in Medina, N. Y. One child: Grace L., b. Jan. 5, 1886.

86. Timothy<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Cincinnati, O., was born Nov. 16, 1797, in Middletown "Upper Houses." He removed, with his father, in 1803, to Stockbridge, Mass., where he entered a woollen factory and learned the trade of manufacturing broadcloth, and afterward studied at Lenox Academy. When about seventeen years of age he removed to Ohio, going down the Allegheny and Ohio rivers on a raft bound for Cincinnati. He first taught school at Eaton, O., and then became a student in the Cincinnati College. After leaving college he entered the office of General William Lytle, then surveyor of the Military Land District of Ohio, and remained with him seven years. About 1825 Mr. Kirby studied law with Joseph S. Burnham, and was admitted to the bar by the Supreme Court at the May term, 1827. His practice as a lawyer, however, was limited, for he soon after returned to the land business.

In 1828 he received from the Philadelphia Board of Directors of the Bank of the United States the appointment of land agent at their Cincinnati agency, subordinate to George W. Jones, agent; and in 1836 he was appointed agent, and continued to act as such through all the changes and subsequent trusts until the business was closed up and the proceeds remitted. During this long period a very large amount of land and other business was done.





*Timothy Kirby.*





## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

In all the conveyancing Mr. Kirby devised simple, logical, and exact modes of describing lands, making his descriptions new and original and free from complication. This improvement saved infinite trouble and loss of time, and has had a good effect upon the land records of Cincinnati. His care in perfecting titles inspired confidence in those connected with him in business, and this circumstance, together with the banking business which he also carried on, enabled him to speedily amass a fortune. He died June 10, 1876, in Cincinnati, O., leaving an estate worth between two and three millions.

Timothy Kirby married, Feb. 11, 1826, in Clermont, O., Amelia (Metcalf) Hare, born 1804, daughter of John Metcalf of Virginia, and widow of John Hare. She died Jan. 2, 1867.

From Mr. Kirby's autobiography in "Cincinnati, Past and Present," published 1872, have been taken the following passages illustrative of his tastes and character:

In a literary way I make no pretensions, although always a student. My preferences have generally been for scientific books, and works giving facts and useful knowledge. I have always taken great interest in geology, and twenty years ago I matured my theory of north and south currents sufficiently to prepare an article on the subject for Silliman's Journal of Science; but the editor rejected my article as taking untenable ground. All known facts, and subsequent discoveries, tend decisively in my opinion to confirm my views, then written out, as correct and true. Indeed nothing short of a system of north and south currents in the oceans, during all past time, could have laid down such immense depths of stratified rocks. The great public, however, care very little about matters of this sort. I found that out in my project of boring an Artesian well, beginning in the Cincinnati Valley and going down five hundred and fifty feet, which added to the six hundred feet above, to the level of the surrounding country, makes a total depth through the stratified rocks of the Cincinnati valley of over eleven hundred feet. To my appreciation I discovered things of the utmost interest to the public, but the public did not think so, and my Artesian well has never been commended by any one of the thirty newspapers of the city, nor have I been thanked for making the expenditure, or requested to write out a detail of the strata passed through.

My zeal has probably outrun my discretion on the subject of the manufacturing interests of the country, which I have always believed Congress should protect by a stringent tariff, or by non-intercourse in the way of imports. And I have devoted a great deal of time to talking and writing on our side of the question, as I have always considered the free trade side as the side of the foreign enemy. Whether my efforts have done any good I am not sure, but I think they have; and, if so, I am well repaid. Helping to put down the false dogma that the people gain by having their work done in a foreign country, has been an agreeable task to me.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

My connection with the land business of Cincinnati has drawn my attention, during a long series of years, to the street improvements of the city. From an early day it was the general practice to elect as Street Commissioners, men the least adapted to the office of improving streets; and the result was, miserable street pavements, detestable ditch gutters, and wretched curb-stones, so put as to topple over. From time to time as I could do so I made efforts to introduce better plans, verbally and by newspaper articles. I pressed the Philadelphia plan of sloped curb-stones and right angled gutters, and pavements laid flat from curb to curb. It is most astonishing to me to look back at the perverse obstinacy of the Street Boards in resisting so simple a plan for so many years. They seemed to take delight in tearing up some squares I had paved on the right plan twenty years before, and putting in their detestable ditch gutters. But now the new pavements are admirable, and I give the late Boards full credit for the improvement.

I am now an old man, and consider there is no egotism in writing in the first person of myself, although at earlier periods I was sufficiently retiring, and bashful to excess. From the time I went to work in the factory I have always had money of my own earning without gift or aid from any quarter. Rigid economy always left me with a surplus, however small my income, and no year of my life has passed for nearly sixty years without gain and success.

As to my family, I was married to Amelia Metcalf Hare, widow of John Hare, February 11, 1826. My wife was six years younger than I. She was the daughter of John Metcalf of Clermont County, Ohio. We lived happily together a great many years, and she was an excellent woman. We had eight children, of whom only four survive. My wife died January 2, 1867.

Children of Timothy Kirby and Amelia Metcalf Hare, born in Cincinnati, O.:

- i. Louisa Kirby, b. Nov. 26, 1826; m., Aug. 16, 1847, Donn Piatt, b. June 29, 1819, in Cincinnati, O., son of Judge Benjamin M. Piatt of Cincinnati and Elizabeth Barnett. He enlisted as private at the first call for volunteers in April, 1861, and was elected Captain of the Thirteenth Ohio Volunteers. June 28, 1861, he was appointed Chief of Staff to Gen. Robert C. Schenck, in which position he served for three years, with the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, resigning in June, 1864, on account of the declining health of his wife. He was in the first battle of Bull Run and in the engagement at Cross Keys. After the war he represented Logan County in the Ohio Legislature, 1865; was correspondent at Washington, D. C., for the "Cincinnati Commercial," 1867-71, and editor of the "Washington Capital," 1871-90.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Louisa Kirby Piatt died Oct. 2, 1864. "She was a woman of much beauty, of an ardent temperament, of refined culture and rare literary talent." Col. Donn Piatt m. (2) Ella Kirby, sister of his first wife. He died Nov. 12, 1891, at "Macocheek," his country residence, near West Liberty, O. He had one child by his first wife, who died in infancy.

91. ii. Byron Kirby, b. Feb. 8, 1829; m. Bridget Clarke.
- iii. Clinton Kirby, b. March 29, 1831; m. Anna Crawford; no children.
- iv. Julia Kirby, b. Oct. 19, 1833; d. Jan. 31, 1836.
- v. Charles Kirby, b. Sept. 16, 1835; d. Aug. 12, 1865; not married.
- vi. Ella Kirby, b. March 17, 1838; m., as second wife, July 12, 1866, Col. Donn Piatt, who died Nov. 12, 1891. Since her husband's death she has published "The Life of Gen. George H. Thomas," written by Col. Piatt before his decease, and other of his literary remains. She is now living at "Macocheek," West Liberty, O. No children.
- vii. Fannie Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1840; d. June 26, 1840.
92. viii. Julia Kirby, b. May 10, 1846; m. Henry B. Banning.

91. Byron<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Timothy<sup>6</sup>, Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 8, 1829, in Cincinnati, O. At the beginning of the Civil War he enlisted as a private; was soon promoted Second Lieutenant, and served on the staff of General Rosecrans until severely wounded at the battle of Stone River; was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel of the Second Maryland Cavalry, and acted as Colonel of the regiment until the close of the war. He was a lawyer, and lived in Cincinnati, O., where he died of pneumonia, Nov. 29, 1881. At the time of his death he was a member of the Board of Councilmen. He married Bridget Clarke, by whom he had four children:

- i. Timothy Clarke Kirby, b. Aug., 1867; is an attorney-at-law in Cincinnati, O.
- ii. Julia Kirby, b. Aug., 1869.
- iii. Louisa Kirby, b. Oct., 1875.
- iv. Ella Kirby, b. Nov., 1881.

92. Julia<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Timothy<sup>6</sup>, Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born May 10, 1846, at "Kirby Castle," Cummins-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

ville, O., near Cincinnati; married, Sept. 9, 1868, in Clifton, O., General Henry Blackstone Banning, born Nov. 10, 1836, in Banning's Mills, Knox County, O., son of James and Eliza Banning, and grandson of the Rev. Anthony Banning, who emigrated to Ohio from Virginia. He was graduated from Knox College, Ohio, and practised law in Mt. Vernon, O., until the commencement of the Civil War. He enlisted in the Union Army, and was elected Captain of Company B, Fourth Ohio Volunteers. He served throughout the war, and was at different times commissioned Major of the Fifty-second Ohio Volunteers, Major of the Eighty-seventh Ohio Volunteers, Lieutenant-Colonel of the 125th Ohio Volunteers, and Colonel of the 121st Ohio Volunteers. He commanded the latter regiment at the battle of Chickamauga and throughout the Atlanta campaign. During the battle of Chickamauga, in a bayonet charge, his regiment captured the battle-flag of the Twenty-second Alabama—the only colors taken by the Union troops on that bloody and disastrous field. He was promoted Brevet Brigadier-General, and afterward brevetted Major-General.

At the close of the war he was mustered out of service to take his seat in the Ohio Legislature, to which he had previously been elected from Knox County. In 1872 he was elected to represent the Second District of Ohio in the Forty-third Congress, and subsequently was re-elected to the Forty-fourth and Forty-fifth Congresses. In 1868 he married Miss Kirby, and removed his law office to Cincinnati, where he died Dec. 10, 1881, aged forty-five years. Children:

- i. Kirby Banning, b. Aug. 28, 1869; graduated from the Cincinnati Law School, 1893; died suddenly in Cincinnati, May 19, 1894.
- ii. Harry Byron Banning, b. Nov. 2, 1870.
- iii. Ella Kirby Banning, b. May 14, 1872.
- iv. Clinton Kirby Banning, b. May 17, 1880.

87. Zebulon<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 7, 1799, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Oct. 10, 1849, at Albany, N. Y., Anna M. Burghardt, born June 2, 1821, daughter of John Burghardt and Jenima Willson of West Stockbridge, Mass. He was a leather merchant, and lived in Detroit, Mich., where he died June 18, 1859. Mrs. Zebulon Kirby died Jan. 8, 1896, in Belvidere, Ill. Children:

- i. Frances Gibson Kirby, b. Aug. 21, 1850; m., Dec. 12, 1872,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

in Detroit, Mich., John H. Humphreys, son of William Humphreys of London, England. She has resided at Clapham, London, since 1874. Mr. Humphreys died Jan. 15, 1889. Children:

1. W. Kirby Humphreys, b. Dec. 18, 1873, in Detroit, Mich.
  2. Harry Humphreys, b. Oct. 19, 1876, in Chelsea, England.
  3. Florence Humphreys, b. 1880; d. in infancy.
  4. Constance Humphreys, b. Feb. 15, 1883, in Chelsea, England.
  5. Ella Humphreys, b. Feb. 5, 1887, in Chelsea, England.
- ii. Robert Zebulon Kirby, b. Nov. 26, 1851, in Detroit, Mich.; m., Oct. 1, 1875, Mary Cochran, dau. of the Hon. H. S. Cochran of Sun City, Kan. He is now living on a fruit ranch in East Sound, Wash. Children:
1. Anna Kirby, b. Oct. 4, 1876.
  2. Fannie Kirby, b. May 3, 1878.
  3. Zebulon Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1880.
  4. John Kirby, b. Nov. 10, 1885.
  5. George Robert Kirby, b. Jan. 28, 1887.
  6. Howson Seton Kirby, b. Jan. 20, 1889.
  7. Richard Sidney Kirby, b. Aug., 1891.
- iii. Harry Burghardt Kirby, b. Sept. 1, 1853; is living in Semi-chino, Wash., engaged in salmon fishing; not married.
- iv. Arabella Willson Kirby, b. April 3, 1856, in Detroit, Mich.; m., June 2, 1881, in Pontiac, Mich., Charles J. Fox, Jr., son of Charles James Fox and Ellen Byrne of Liverpool, England. Mr. Charles J. Fox, Jr., was born in Calcutta, India. His father was a relative of the great English statesman after whom he was named. He now resides on an orange ranch in Pomona, Cal. Children:
1. Charles Kirby Fox, b. March 15, 1883.
  2. Lilian Fox, b. Dec. 21, 1887.
  3. William Henry Fox, b. Oct. 25, 1889.

88. Martha Gibson<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 4, 1803, in Stockbridge, Mass.; married, March 18, 1827, John Dresser, born Nov. 8, 1797, son of Caleb Dresser (born Oct. 15, 1770; died March 11, 1821) and Mary Freeman (daughter of Jared Freeman of Southbridge, Mass.), born

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

July 12, 1775; died Sept. 24, 1871. Martha Gibson Dresser died Feb. 24, 1853; and he married (2), Sept. 18, 1854, Louisa Kirby, the sister of his first wife. He was a farmer, and lived in Stockbridge, Mass., where he died May 27, 1874. Children born in Stockbridge:

- i. Mary Louisa Dresser, b. Aug. 21, 1828; m., Jan. 18, 1849, in Muncie, Ind., Rufus A. Willson. They are now residing in Union City, Ind. Children:
  1. George Gilbert Willson, b. April 6, 1850; d. Jan. 20, 1851.
  2. Laura Jane Willson, b. Oct. 18, 1852; d. Feb. 23, 1854.
  3. Thomas Kirby Willson, b. Dec. 12, 1854; d. Sept. 26, 1858.
  4. Emma Maria Willson, b. May 22, 1858.
  5. Charles Henry Willson, b. July 15, 1863.
  6. Jennie Louise Willson, b. Feb. 9, 1866; d. June 1, 1866.
- ii. Elizabeth Kirby Dresser, b. Nov. 24, 1830; m., June 17, 1861, in Union City, Ind., Jonas Votaw. She died July 13, 1874, in College Corners, Ind. Children:
  1. James Francis Votaw, b. June 19, 1862; d. same day.
  2. Clara Belle Votaw, b. June 26, 1863; m., Aug. 3, 1889, Cecil Case, b. May 16, 1859. Children:
    - (1) Edith Louise, b. May 16, 1890; (2) Aimee Marie, b. Oct. 5, 1895.
  3. Lillian Kirby Votaw, b. Jan. 22, 1866; m., April 9, 1887, John Bishop, b. Aug. 29, 1865. One child:
    - (1) Charlotte Ethel, b. Feb. 14, 1890.
  4. Henry Jonas Votaw, b. Sept. 12, 1867; m., June 25, 1890, Olive Morrical, b. April 26, 1869. Children:
    - (1) Jennie Marguerite, b. May 2, 1891; (2) Lillian Marie, b. Dec. 18, 1892; (3) Louise Kirby, b. April 17, 1896.
  5. Emma Louise Votaw, b. June 17, 1871; m., Nov. 18, 1891, William A. Bockoven. Children:
    - (1) Paul, b. Feb. 12, 1893; (2) William A., b. Nov. 24, 1894; (3) Sterling, b. Jan. 20, 1897.
- iii. Martha Jane Dresser, b. Aug. 30, 1832; d. Oct. 12, 1851, while at school in Connecticut.
- iv. George Erastus Dresser, b. June 7, 1834; m., March 28, 1865, Catherine Frances Stone Howe, b. Oct. 12, 1838,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

in Dorchester, Mass., dau. of Enos and Mary Howe. He is now residing in Stockbridge, Mass. One child:

1. George Dresser, b. May 13, 1867; d. May 19, 1867.

v. Henry Alonzo Dresser, b. Feb. 19, 1836; d. May 4, 1871; not married.

vi. Charles Augustus Dresser, b. Jan. 7, 1838; m., Feb. 11, 1864, in Union City, Ind., Isabel M. Farley. He died Oct. 23, 1896, in Toledo, O. Children:

1. Flora Belle Dresser, b. May 11, 1866, in Anderson, Ind.

2. John Chester Dresser, b. Feb. 8, 1871, in Anderson, Ind.

3. Charlotte Elmira Dresser, b. April 30, 1883, in Toledo, O.

vii. John Tyler Dresser, b. March 5, 1841; m., March 2, 1870, Helen C. Palmer. He died June 27, 1885, in Las Vegas, New Mexico. Children:

1. James Henry Dresser, b. June 28, 1871, in Atchison, Kan.; d. Jan. 18, 1873.

2. Aimee Arnold Dresser, b. Feb. 20, 1874, in Atchison, Kan.

viii. James Francis Dresser, b. Jan. 15, 1843; d. June 7, 1879, in El Paso, Tex.

ix. Charlotte Amelia Dresser, b. Jan. 2, 1845; not married.

89. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 25, 1804, in Stockbridge, Mass. When eighteen years of age he removed to Richmond, Ind., and was afterward at Dayton, O. In 1830 he settled at Muncietown, now Muncie, Ind., and entered into business there. He married, July 15, 1832, Sarah Hickman Tomlinson, born Feb. 8, 1814, in Guildford County, N. Car., daughter of Judge John Tomlinson and Dolly Hill Bevill of Richmond, Ind. He died Aug. 14, 1879, in Muncie, Ind.

[Judge John Tomlinson, b. May 29, 1789; d. April 16, 1853; m. Dolly Hill Bevill, b. May 9, 1786; d. Sept. 18, 1873, dau. of Hezekiah Bevill of North Carolina, b. May 27, 1744, and Anna his wife, b. April 1, 1745. Judge Tomlinson removed from Guildford County, near Gainsborough, N. C., in 1828, and settled in Richmond, Ind. Children: Nancy A., b. Oct. 12, 1809; m. — Taylor; Philip Hill, b. Dec. 7, 1811; d. Dec. 13, 1824; Sarah Hickman, b. Feb. 8, 1814; m. Thomas Kirby; Gilla Scott, b.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Jan. 10, 1816; d. May 10, 1845; m. — Powers; Amanda Allen, b. Dec. 11, 1817; d. Nov. 11, 1865; m. — Shoemaker.]

Children born in Muncie, Ind.:

93. i. Thomas Hickman Kirby, b. Oct. 8, 1834; m. Anna C. Cassady.
  - ii. Martha Ann Kirby, b. Nov. 20, 1836; m., April 8, 1875, Americus H. Hamilton of Muncie, Ind., b. Jan. 16, 1844. One child:
    1. Frederick Kirby Hamilton, b. Jan. 11, 1876.
94. iii. John Marvin Kirby, b. Nov. 6, 1839; m. Mary F. Putnam.
  - iv. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Oct. 6, 1841; m., Nov. 8, 1866, Julius Andreas Heinsohn, b. June 10, 1837, in Newhaus, Germany. He is the proprietor of the "Kirby House," Muncie, Ind. Mrs. Heinsohn is now Regent of the Paul Revere Chapter of the D. A. R. Children:
    1. Sarah Anna Heinsohn, b. May 30, 1868, in Muncie, Ind.; m., June 1, 1898, in Muncie, Ind., John James Hartley of Muncie, Ind.
    2. Thomas Kirby Heinsohn, b. March 17, 1871, in Louisville, Ky.; m., Oct. 24, 1892, in Milwaukee, Wis., Mary Josephine Spanker. They are now living in Sylvester, Ga. One child: Robert, b. March 6, 1894, in Muncie, Ind.
    - v. Sarah Jane Kirby, b. June 24, 1843; d. July 4, 1875.
95. vi. George Kirby, b. Dec. 4, 1844; m. Kate M. Whipple.

93. Thomas Hickman<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>6</sup>, Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>), born Oct. 8, 1834, in Muncie, Ind.; married, Dec. 2, 1869, Anna C. Cassady, born June 30, 1842, in Middletown, O., daughter of William Cassady and Margaret E. Van Horne, both of Muncie, Ind. He was a Union soldier; volunteered, April, 1861, for three months, and was in the battle of Rich Mountain, W. Va., the first engagement of the Civil War; volunteered a second time for three years, in Company B, Thirty-sixth Indiana Volunteers; was made First Lieutenant of Company B, and served two years, when he resigned his commission on account of disability, and was honorably discharged. He is a lumber dealer, and lives in Muncie, Ind. Children, besides twins, who died at birth, May 27, 1872, are:

- i. Edith Elizabeth Kirby, b. Jan. 21, 1875, in Muncie, Ind.
- ii. Edward Cassady Kirby, b. June 4, 1881, in Muncie, Ind.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

94. John Marvin<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>6</sup>, Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>), born Nov. 6, 1839, in Muncie, Ind.; married, June 14, 1866, Mary Frederika Putnam, born June 9, 1846, in Muncie, Ind., daughter of Frederick E. Putnam and Susan Judson Sayre. Mary Putnam Kirby died Aug. 27, 1887; and he married (2), March 11, 1890, Belle Jack, daughter of John and Susan J. Jack. He is a lumber dealer, and resides in Muncie, Ind. Children by his first wife:

- i. Thomas Putnam Kirby, b. April 4, 1867; m., July 5, 1888, Gertrude Elizabeth Maddy, eldest dau. of William R. Maddy and Sarah E. Swain. Children:
  1. Mary Frederika Kirby, b. Aug. 17, 1889; d. March 29, 1896.
  2. Edgar Marvin Kirby, b. Oct. 16, 1891.
  3. Josephine Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1897.
- ii. Adah Kirby, b. July 24, 1869; m., Sept. 15, 1891, in Muncie, Ind., Louis Over, only son of Thomas H. Over and Matilda Gaymen. Children:
  1. Donald Over, b. Aug. 4, 1895; d. Oct. 20, 1897.
  2. Charles Henry Over, b. April 12, 1897.
- iii. Suzette Kirby, b. May 30, 1872.
- iv. Sarah Kirby, b. Feb. 26, 1880.

95. George<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>6</sup>, Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 6, 1844, in Muncie, Ind.; married, June 14, 1866, Kate Moore Whipple, born March 19, 1847, daughter of Job Taft Whipple and Maria Willson of Union Village, N. Y. He was a Union soldier during the Civil War; enlisted, April 30, 1864, in the 134th Indiana Volunteers, and was honorably discharged, Sept. 2, 1864, at the expiration of his term of service. He is now residing in Colorado Springs, Col. Children born in Muncie, Ind.:

- i. Willson Whipple Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1867; m., Jan. 1, 1890, Carrie Louise Winton, b. May 11, 1869, dau. of Robert and Elmira Winton; no children.
- ii. Marion Elizabeth Kirby, b. Aug. 19, 1870; m., Oct. 11, 1893, Robert H. Widdicombe of Washington, D. C. He is now Deputy County Clerk of El Paso County, Col., and resides in Colorado Springs, Col. Children:
  1. Robert Kirby Widdicombe, b. Aug. 20, 1894.
  2. Susan Widdicombe, b. May 9, 1897.
- iii. Louise Kirby, b. Aug. 24, 1872.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

iv. John Marvin Kirby, b. April 8, 1878.

v. Julius Taft Kirby, b. May 10, 1881.

90. George<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Zebulon<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Detroit, Mich.; born Jan. 7, 1806, in Stockbridge, Mass.; married, Aug. 18, 1833, Clarinda Lucy Tracy, born June 15, 1811, at French Creek, Pa., daughter of Jedediah Tracy and Betsy Royce. He was for many years a leather merchant of Detroit, and in partnership with his brother, Zebulon Kirby. He died Aug. 3, 1890, in Detroit, Mich. Clarinda Tracy Kirby died July 31, 1845, in Detroit, Mich. Children:

i. Mary Louise Kirby, b. April 9, 1837, in Mayville, N. Y.; m., Oct. 24, 1861, in Detroit, Mich., Dr. Charles Hastings, b. Sept. 1, 1820, in Junius, Seneca County, N. Y., son of — Hastings and Olive Godfroy. He was a physician, and practised his profession in Detroit, Mich., where he died May 23, 1886. She is now residing in Detroit, Mich. Children born in Detroit:

1. George Kirby Hastings, b. April 7, 1863; d. April 9, 1863.

2. Elizabeth Kirby Hastings, b. Aug. 16, 1865; not married.

3. Sarah Belle Hastings, b. Sept. 29, 1868; not married.

4. Harriet Kirby Hastings, b. Sept. 29, 1874; d. Jan. 16, 1875.

5. Julia Banning Hastings, b. Sept. 29, 1874, twin; d. April 3, 1875.

ii. Elizabeth Permela Kirby, b. Nov. 23, 1841, in Detroit, Mich.; is unmarried, and is now residing in Detroit, Mich.

iii. George Tracy Kirby, b. Sept. 24, 1843; d. Oct. 19, 1889; not married.

iv. Samuel Kirby, b. July 30, 1845; d. Aug. 5, 1845.

71. Reuben<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 5, 1768, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Aug. 2, 1792, Mary Butler, baptized Dec. 1, 1781, daughter of Comfort Butler and Sibyl Ranney. He was a farmer, and lived in Middletown "Upper Houses," where he died June 29, 1833. Mary Butler Kirby died May 31, 1853. Children:

i. Maria Kirby, bapt. May 18, 1795; d. Nov. 28, 1889, in Middletown, Ct.; not married.

ii. Abel Kirby, bapt. June 25, 1797; died in the West Indies.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- iii. Harris Kirby, bapt. June 25, 1797; died in the South.
- iv. Nicholas Kirby, bapt. Sept. 22, 1799; died in the South.
- v. Lucia Kirby, b. —, 1801; d. June 20, 1846, in Hartford, Ct.
- vi. Thomas Kirby, b. —; died in the West Indies.

72. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 16, 1771, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, April 21, 1793, Abigail Sage, born 1773, baptized April 10, 1774, daughter of Timothy Sage and Abigail Riley. He was a farmer, and lived in Middletown, North Society, now the town of Cromwell, Ct., where he died April 1, 1849. Abigail Sage Kirby died Feb. 6, 1856, aged eighty-two.

[Timothy Sage, b. 1743, son of Timothy Sage, b. 1714 (Timothy, David), and Mary Warner; m. Abigail Riley, b. April 14, 1744, dau. of Nathaniel Riley of Middletown (m. Jan. 14, 1740) and Abigail Montague, b. July 11, 1716, dau. of Richard Montague of Wethersfield, Ct., and Abigail Camp, who were married July 28, 1715. Richard Montague, b. March 16, 1684, in Hadley, Mass., was the son of John Montague (son of Richard) and Hannah Smith (m. March 23, 1681), the dau. of Ensign Chileab Smith and the granddaughter of Lieut. Samuel Smith of Wethersfield, Ct., and Hadley, Mass.]

Children:

- i. Abigail Kirby, bapt. Nov. 15, 1795; d. June 22, 1865; not married.
- ii. Lucy Kirby, bapt. Feb. 14, 1796; d. Jan. 1, 1852; m., April 3, 1816, Asa E. Hubbard of Middletown, Ct., b. April 28, 1788; d. May 9, 1849, son of Jeremiah Hubbard and Flora Hazleton. Children: Frederick, Jennie, William, Ralph, and Fannie.
- iii. Philip Kirby, bapt. Feb. 5, 1797; d. April 16, 1875, in Middletown, Ct.; not married.
- iv. Samuel Kirby, bapt. March 30, 1800; m. Louisa Roberts. He removed to Ohio and afterward to New Ulm, Minn., where he died in 1845. He had two sons: Philip, who married Sarah Bach, and removed to Spokane Falls, Wash., and Samuel.
- 96. v. Emma Kirby, bapt. April 11, 1802; m. Charles Cook.
- vi. Sally Sage Kirby, bapt. July 29, 1804; d. 1830; m., Aug. 23, 1826, Lorenzo Hart Treat of Middletown "Upper Houses," now Cromwell, b. Nov. 1, 1802; d. July 13, 1857, son of Elisha Treat and Lydia Hart,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

dau. of Capt. Samuel Hart of Kensington, Ct. Lorenzo H. Treat was a member of the Connecticut State Legislature in 1855, and was for many years the Town Clerk and Treasurer of Cromwell, Ct. They had one child:

1. Mary L. Treat, b. Feb., 1829; d. April, 1830.
97. vii. Charles Kirby, bapt. Oct. 28, 1806; m. Catherine C. White.
- viii. Mary Kirby, bapt. April 8, 1808; d. Sept. 28, 1868; m., as second wife, April 16, 1831, Lorenzo H. Treat. She was the sister of his first wife. One child:
  1. Sarah Treat, b. July 10, 1832; m. (1), June 2, 1851, Elizur Lord Wright, who died Aug. 3, 1864. She married (2), 1872, Robert McDonald. Children by her first husband: (1) Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1852; d. July 23, 1853; (2) George, b. May 3, 1853; d. Sept. 28, 1853; (3) Samuel H., b. Sept. 12, 1854; d. April 28, 1863; (4) Benjamin, b. Feb. 11, 1858; d. April 28, 1863; (5) Benjamin E., b. Aug. 3, 1864.
- ix. Timothy Kirby, b. 1810; d., 1873, in Pennsylvania.
- x. Frederick Kirby, bapt. Sept. 29, 1812; d. Oct. 21, 1812.
- xi. Frederick Kirby, b. 1814; m. Emily —; removed to Meadville, Pa., and died there Nov., 1855.

96. Emma<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized April 11, 1802; married, in 1821, Charles Cook of Whitneyville, Ct., born, 1794, in Fall River, Mass., son of John Cook. He died Nov., 1844, in Cromwell, Ct. Emma Kirby Cook died Nov. 13, 1853, in Meadville, Pa. Children:

- i. John Herbert Cook, b. Sept. 24, 1822, in Berlin, Ct.; m., Feb. 14, 1849, Meribah Earle Wyatt, b. Feb. 22, 1823, dau. of Constant Wyatt (son of Lieut. Stuteley Wyatt) and Hannah Marble of Somerset, Mass. He now lives in New Haven, Ct. Children:
  1. Francis Herbert Cook, b. March 17, 1850; d. Aug. 26, 1882.
  2. Sarah Emma Cook, b. Jan. 24, 1852.
  3. Frederick Kirby Cook, b. April 12, 1859; m., Dec. 8, 1883, Kittie I. Finch of Ansonia, Ct. One child: Florence Helen, b. April 3, 1888.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

4. Jessie Benton Cook, b. March 24, 1861.
5. George Wyatt Cook, b. Dec. 4, 1863; m., Nov. 6, 1896, Margaret Cody of New Haven, Ct.
6. Mary Alice Cook, b. Feb. 1, 1866; m., Jan. 27, 1892, Arthur Bronson Underwood, b. July 17, 1867, son of Judson Boardman Underwood and Clara Case of Hartford, Ct. He is engaged in journalism, and resides in Bridgeport, Ct. One child: Arthur Judson, b. July 3, 1894.
- ii. Charles Kirby Cook, b. Feb. 6, 1825, in Berlin, Ct.; d. May 24, 1867, in Meadville, Pa.; m., Feb. 12, 1852, in Meadville, Pa., Margaret Lemon, b. Jan. 21, 1830; d. Oct. 31, 1896. Children:
  1. Emma Cook, b. March 27, 1853, in Meadville, Pa.; m., Nov. 23, 1880, John D. Hazlet of Meadville, Pa., b. Feb. 16, 1849. One child: Charles Cook, b. Oct. 15, 1886.
  2. Frederick George Cook, b. March 10, 1855, in Meadville, Pa.; m., Jan. 3, 1884, Francelia Scanlon of Meadville, Pa., b. March 16, 1865; d. May 15, 1894. Children: (1) Mildred, b. Oct. 10, 1884; (2) Frederick Arthur, b. Dec. 7, 1889; (3) Ethel, b. Dec. 18, 1893.
  3. Mott Kelly Cook, b. Nov. 15, 1863, in Meadville, Pa.; m., Oct. 26, 1888, Gertrude Daniels of Oil City, Pa.
- iii. Frederick Kirby Cook, b. April 24, 1828, in Whitneyville, Ct.; d. Jan. 28, 1882, in Meadville, Pa.; m. Lavinia Brainerd Kelly of Ohio. One child:
  1. Harry Kelly Cook, b. Aug. 12, 1873, in Cleveland, O. He is now living in Oil City, Pa.
- iv. George M. Cook, b. April 11, 1832; d. Nov. 13, 1852, in Placerville, Cal.
- v. Mary Borden Cook, b. Aug. 8, 1836, in Whitneyville, Ct.; d. Oct. 29, 1856, in Meadville, Pa.; m. John B. Fay of Meadville, Pa.; no children.

97. Charles<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized Oct. 28, 1806, in Middletown "Upper Houses," now Cromwell, Ct. He was one of the most prominent citizens of this town; was for many years Town Clerk and Treasurer, and also represented Cromwell in the Legislature. In 1863 he was



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

chosen to represent the Eighteenth District in the State Senate. "Throughout his life he was an able and energetic citizen, taking a lively interest in whatever tended to enhance the welfare of his town and serving the public with readiness and ability." Hon. Charles Kirby died Dec. 27, 1868, at Yonkers, N. Y. He married, July 6, 1830 (or Jan. 6, 1830, according to White Genealogy), Catharine Chauncey White, born June 10, 1810, daughter of William White and Fanny Stocking, both of Middletown "Upper Houses." Children:

- i. Sarah Goodrich Kirby, b. Oct. 19, 1831.
- ii. Frances Elizabeth Kirby, b. Sept. 12, 1833; m., Oct. 31, 1855, Frederick Barnard Starr, b. July 2, 1829, in Middletown, Ct., son of Nathan Starr of Middletown and Grace Townsend. [Nathan Starr, b. Aug. 28, 1789; d. Oct. 16, 1856; m., June 25, 1810, Grace, dau. of Ebenezer Townsend of New Haven and Thankful Sophia Barnard.] Mr. Frederick B. Starr died April 13, 1865, in Cromwell, Ct. Children:
  1. Charles F. Starr, b. March 18, 1858, in Cromwell, Ct.; is a banker, and lives in Boston, Mass.; not married.
  2. Harry M. Starr, b. March 22, 1861; d. June 24, 1865.
- iii. Katharine White Kirby, b. Nov. 14, 1835.

73. Mary<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 10, 1773; married, as third wife, Nov. 4, 1813, Captain Ralph Smith of Middle Haddam, Ct., born Jan. 11, 1761, son of Captain Enoch Smith and Ruth Goodrich (married Oct. 25, 1753), and a descendant of Ralph Smith of Hingham, Mass. He was at first a sea-captain, and afterward a farmer in Middle Haddam, Ct., where he died Jan. 24, 1838. Mary Kirby Smith died Dec. 26, 1854.

[Capt. Ralph Smith, m. (1), March 21, 1781, Hannah —, b. 1773; d. April 5, 1801, aged thirty-eight years. Children: Mary, b. Sept. 12, 1782; d. young; Jeremiah, b. Aug. 25, 1784; d. Sept. 20, 1794; Ralph, b. May 22, 1786; d. Oct. 3, 1805; Ruth, b. July 18, 1788; Ebenezer, b. May 17, 1791; d. Sept. 27, 1864; Sophia, b. April 18, 1794; Lucy, b. July 7, 1797; d. Feb. 16, 1798; Hannah, b. March 1, 1799; d. Sept. 1799. He married (2), 1803, Honor Deming, b. 1767; d. March 6, 1813, aged forty-six years. Children: William Deming, b. May 3, 1804; Ralph, b. Aug. 10,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

1806; Jeremiah Goodrich, b. Oct. 16, 1808; Enoch, b. Feb. 19, 1811; d. March 15, 1832.]

Captain Ralph Smith and Mary Kirby had one child:

98. i. Thomas Kirby Smith, b. March 18, 1817; m. Mary F. Hickman.

98. Thomas Kirby<sup>6</sup> Smith (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 18, 1817, in Middle Haddam, Ct. He removed in 1835 to the State of Louisiana, and for five years was engaged as assistant civil engineer in making surveys for the first railroad in that State. In 1840 he removed to Alexandria, La., to take charge of a railroad belonging to his brother, Ralph Smith, which ran from Alexandria through the sugar district of Rapides County, a distance of fifteen miles. At that time he owned, in partnership with his brother Ralph, the steamboat "Rapides," which made weekly trips from New Orleans to Natchitoches. This boat was afterward in the possession of the Confederate Army. He took no active part in the Civil War. During the latter part of the war he was collector of "tax in kind" for the Southern Army. By the war he lost his slaves, valued at \$40,000, and also much movable property, including 100 bales of cotton, on which he afterward recovered \$8,000. His residence at Alexandria, La., was also destroyed by fire when the town was burned by the Union Army. In 1869 he bought a cotton plantation on Red River, about twenty miles above Alexandria, La., on which he lived, engaged in cotton planting.

Thomas Kirby Smith was married, Oct. 5, 1852, in Alexandria, La., to Mary Felonise Hickman, born Jan. 7, 1834, daughter of William Preston Hickman (born in Rockingham, N. C., son of William Hickman of Virginia and Mary Webster) and Mariana Baillio, both of Louisiana. She died Nov. 11, 1879. He died Jan. 20, 1896, at Boyce, Rapides County, La. Children:

- i. William Hickman Smith, b. Aug. 17, 1853; d. Sept. 28, 1863.
- ii. Thomas Kirby Smith, b. Dec. 24, 1854.
- iii. Mary Kirby Smith, b. Aug. 19, 1856.
- iv. Heman Smith, b. Dec. 2, 1858; m., Feb. 24, 1892, Lula Ducote of Louisiana.
- v. Webster Smith, b. Jan. 17, 1861; m., March 6, 1889, Ella Lacaze of Louisiana. Children:
  1. Mary Felonise Smith, b. March 17, 1892.
  2. Thomas Kirby Smith, b. Jan. 3, 1894.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- vi. Virginia Hickman Smith, b. Sept. 11, 1862.
- vii. Marian Baillio Smith, b. March 28, 1864.
- viii. William Preston Hickman Smith, b. May 3, 1865; d. Jan. 21, 1869.
- ix. Harriet Kirby Smith, b. Aug. 21, 1869.
- x. Henry Ranney Smith, b. Dec. 24, 1870.
- xi. Jeremiah Goodrich Smith, b. Nov. 14, 1873.
- xii. Annah Hurd Smith, b. June 4, 1875; m., Nov. 8, 1892, Henry Luckett Thompson of Louisiana. One child:
  - i. Marian Smith Thompson, b. July 27, 1893; d. Dec. 7, 1894.

74. Giles<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 16, 1777, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Nov. 12, 1801, Lucy Spencer, born March 31, 1782, daughter of Samuel Spencer of Middletown, Ct., and Martha Eells. He was a consumptive, and went to the West Indies for his health, but died May 16, 1807, while on the return voyage. Lucy Spencer Kirby "was a remarkable woman and possessed a fine and strong character." She died July 25, 1854, in Hartford, Ct. They had one daughter:

- i. Harriet Kirby, b. 1803; d. Nov. 12, 1871, in Hartford, Ct.; not married.

29. Bethiah<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec., 1731, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Sept. 21, 1757, Daniel Stocking of Middletown, Ct., born Jan. 18, 1728, son of Captain Joseph Stocking of Middletown, Ct. (born Feb. 27, 1703, son of Daniel Stocking and Jane Mould), and Abigail Ranney; married Dec. 20, 1726. Mr. Daniel Stocking was graduated at Yale College in 1748, and followed the occupation of teaching in Middletown, Ct., and "was so well and widely known in his calling that he received the title of 'Master Stocking.'" ("History of Cromwell, Ct.") He died Dec. 23, 1800. Bethiah Kirby Stocking died Jan. 14, 1823, aged ninety-one.

[Mr. Daniel Stocking married (1) Sarah Gould, dau. of the Rev. Hezekiah Gould of Stratford, Ct., by whom he had: (1) Mary Ann, bapt. March 5, 1752; m. Daniel White; (2) Joseb, bapt. Jan. 16, 1755; d. June 29, 1841. His first wife died Aug. 9, 1756, and he married (2), Sept. 21, 1757, Bethiah Kirby.]

Children of Daniel Stocking and Bethiah Kirby:

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- i. Daniel Stocking, bapt. May 6, 1759; d. Nov. 23, 1776.
- ii. Sarah Stocking, bapt. Sept. 21, 1760; m., Oct. 14, 1787, Nicholas Fox.
- iii. Samuel Stocking, bapt. Jan. 6, 1762; m., Jan. 16, 1790, Susanna Morrison.
- 99. iv. Seth Stocking, bapt. Feb. 12, 1764; m. Hannah Pratt.
- v. Abigail Stocking, bapt. Oct. 20, 1765; d. Oct. 9, 1766.
- vi. Abigail Stocking, bapt. Oct. 27, 1767; m., Sept. 16, 1785, Thomas Clark.
- vii. Clarissa Stocking, bapt. Nov. 12, 1769.
- viii. Huldah Stocking, bapt. April 5, 1772; m., March 29, 1795, Siras Willcox.
- ix. John Stocking, bapt. Oct. 30, 1774.
  
- 99. Seth<sup>5</sup> Stocking (Bethiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized Feb. 12, 1764, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, before April 3, 1791, Hannah Pratt, daughter of Jonathan Pratt and Mary Latham. He died Dec. 2, 1831, in Middletown, Ct. Hannah Pratt Stocking died Oct. 1, 1817, aged fifty-one. Children:
  - i. Lucy Stocking, bapt. March 25, 1792; m., April 25, 1812, David Smith.
  - ii. Hannah Stocking, bapt. March 25, 1792; m., July 28, 1819, Amos Tryon.
  - iii. Seth Stocking, bapt. April 13, 1794.
  - iv. Mary Stocking, bapt. July 3, 1796; m., Dec. 12, 1816, Samuel Churchill of Chatham, Ct.
  - v. Daniel Stocking, bapt. June 16, 1799.
  - vi. Mariah Stocking, bapt. April 5, 1801; m., April 12, 1821, Leonard Tryon.
  - vii. Joseph Stocking, bapt. Aug. 4, 1803; d. April 10, 1818.
  - viii. Amos Otis Stocking, bapt. Oct. 28, 1804; d. July 8, 1818.
  - ix. Julia Stocking, bapt. Oct. 19, 1806.
  - x. Jonathan Pratt Stocking, bapt. June 25, 1809; d. Oct. 11, 1817.
- 100. xi. William Redfield Stocking, b. June 24, 1810; m. Jerusha E. Gilbert.
- xii. Carey Latham Stocking, bapt. Dec. 19, 1813.

100. William Redfield<sup>6</sup> Stocking (Seth Stocking<sup>5</sup>, Bethiah Kirby<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 24, 1810, in Middle-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

town "Upper Houses;" married, Dec., 1836, Jerusha Emily Gilbert, born Nov. 5, 1809, in Easton, Ct., daughter of Ezra Gilbert and Rebecca Minor of Colebrook, Ct. He studied at Monson Academy, Monson, Mass., and was nearly fitted to enter Yale College when an urgent call went out from the missionary house in Boston for teachers for the Sandwich Islands, whereupon he gave up further study and offered himself to the American Board as a teacher for these islands. Soon after there was a call for a principal for the boys' seminary in Persia, and Mr. Stocking was chosen to fill this position. In Jan., 1837, he was set apart as a missionary teacher to the Nestorians, and went with his wife to Oroomiah, Persia. He was for a while the principal of the boys' seminary, but soon took charge of the village schools, and kept that work as long as he lived in Persia. He was also the treasurer of the mission for fourteen years. Having preached for some time in the village churches in the native language, and in an acceptable manner, he was ordained, April 18, 1841, in the Nestorian Church of St. Mary in the city of Oroomiah, by an ecclesiastical council consisting of the other missionaries. He seldom preached in the English language, saying, when asked, that he was ordained to preach in Syriac. He returned to America in the autumn of 1853, intending to return in two years, but died April 30, 1854, in New York City, and was buried in Colebrook, Ct.

Mrs. Jerusha Gilbert Stocking graduated from the Hartford Female Seminary, and taught in Middletown "Upper Houses," where she met her future husband. Immediately after her marriage she went to Persia, where she remained seventeen years, one year of that time being spent on the outward and homeward journey—six months each way. She had wanted to become a missionary from her childhood, and was always very much devoted to the missionary cause. She died June 28, 1892, in Alameda, Cal. Her granddaughter writes: "She lived with us the last seven years of her life. She was the sweetest, most unselfish woman I ever saw. Everyone who knew her loved her. She seemed to create a heavenly atmosphere everywhere she went." Children, born in Oroomiah, Persia:

- i. J. Emily Stocking, b. April 28, 1842; m., Dec. 8, 1865, Rev. Alfred Tileston Waterman, b. Dec. 12, 1832, in Providence, R. I., son of Rev. Thomas Tileston Waterman of Providence, R. I., and Delia Storrs of Mansfield, Ct. Rev. A. T. Waterman graduated from Yale College 1855, and from Princeton Theo-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

logical Seminary 1860; was ordained at Preston, Ct., Nov. 9, 1864, and preached in Westfield parish, town of Middletown, Ct., and in Michigan. Mrs. Emily Stocking Waterman studied at Mount Holyoke College and at the Massachusetts State Normal School in Westfield; graduated from the latter in 1862. They are now living in Baldwin, Mich. Children:

1. Charlotte Hutchins Waterman, b. Nov. 25, 1866.
  2. Jason Waterman, b. Dec. 3, 1868; m., Aug. 5, 1897, in Paducah, Ky., Maud Evelyn Holly, dau. of F. H. Holly of Paducah, Ky. He is in the Government employ at Washington, D.C.
  3. William Stocking Waterman, b. Oct. 18, 1871.
  4. Fanny Fitch Waterman, b. Dec. 1, 1875.
  5. Caroline Darrow Waterman, b. May 18, 1882.
  6. Storrs Seymour Waterman, b. Aug. 2, 1884.
101. ii. William Redfield Stocking, b. March 31, 1844; m. (1) Hattie E. Lyman, (2) Isabella C. Parker.
- iii. Harriet Stoddard Stocking, b. Oct. 28, 1848, in Orooomiah, Persia; studied at Westfield Normal School; m., May 16, 1872, in Colebrook, Ct., the Rev. Rodney Lewis Tabor, b. Sept. 21, 1846, in Quincy, Mass., son of Isaac Tabor of Topsham, Vt., and Susan Nash of Quincy, Mass. He graduated from Williams College and Union Theological Seminary, and was ordained in 1872; preached in West Hartland, Ct., 1872-74, and in Alameda, Cal., from 1874 until his death, Dec. 22, 1885. Mrs. Harriet Stocking Tabor is now living in Alameda, Cal. Children:
1. Edward Roberts Tabor, b. July 4, 1873; m., June 9, 1896, Lina Beck.
  2. Alice Bradley Tabor, b. Nov. 21, 1876.
  3. William Rodney Tabor, b. Jan. 7, 1882.
  4. Hattie Stocking Tabor, b. Nov. 15, 1883.
102. iv. Ezra Gilbert Stocking, b. Jan. 4, 1851; m. (1) Hattie Grinnell; m. (2) Kate McMahon.

101. William Redfield<sup>7</sup> Stocking, Jr. (William R. Stocking<sup>6</sup>, Seth Stocking<sup>5</sup>, Bethia Kirby<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 31, 1844, in Orooomiah, Persia; married (1), June 20, 1871, Hattie E. Lyman of Southampton, Mass., who died Sept., 1872,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

while on a missionary tour. He married (2), Oct. 28, 1873, Isabella C. Baker, daughter of Dea. Emanuel Baker and Sophia Parsons of Wiscasset, Me. She died Aug. 17, 1890. Rev. William R. Stocking, Jr., served three years as a Union soldier in Company G, Thirty-fourth Massachusetts Infantry; graduated from Williams College in 1869; was ordained June 19, 1871, as a missionary to Persia, and remained in the foreign field for seven years; was pastor in Williamstown, Mass., 1882-85; superintendent of the Workhouse, Blackwell's Island, N. Y., 1886-91. He is now living in Williamstown, Mass. Children:

- i. Emily Holmes Stocking, b. July 18, 1875, in Persia.
- ii. Sophia Cochran Stocking, b. July 18, 1875; twin with preceding.
- iii. Ethel Stocking, b. Feb. 8, 1878, in Persia.
- iv. Annie Woodman Stocking, b. Jan. 7, 1880, in Wiscasset, Me.
- v. William Redfield Stocking, b. May 17, 1881, at Wiscasset, Me.
- vi. Emily Baker Stocking, b. Nov. 7, 1883, in Williamstown, Mass.
- vii. Charles Parsons Stocking, b. Nov. 9, 1887, on Blackwell's Island, N. Y.

102. Ezra Gilbert<sup>7</sup> Stocking (William R. Stocking<sup>6</sup>, Seth Stocking<sup>5</sup>, Bethiah Kirby<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 4, 1851, in Oroomiah, Persia; married (1), Oct. 27, 1870, Harriet E. Grinnell, born June 4, 1850, who died Aug. 24, 1879, in Norfolk, Ct.; married (2), March 15, 1880, Kate McMahon, born May 18, 1863, daughter of Thomas and Katharine McMahon of New Hartford, Ct. Ezra G. Stocking died Nov. 7, 1882, in Williamstown, Mass. He was a school-teacher, and taught in Colebrook, Norfolk, and Riverton, Ct. Children:

- i. Henry Stoddard Stocking, b. Oct. 10, 1872; d. Dec., 1874.
- ii. Harry Louis Stocking, b. Nov. 1, 1873, in Riverton, Ct.; m., April 24, 1895, in Winsted, Ct., Susan J. Ford, b. 1877 in Winsted, Ct., dau. of Sidney H. Ford and Lucy J. Perkins. He is now living in Winsted, Ct. One child:
  1. Bessie Grinnell<sup>9</sup> Stocking, b. Oct. 31, 1896, in Winsted, Ct.
- iii. Harriet Hayward Stocking, b. June 7, 1876, in New Britain, Fla.
- iv. Edward Brown Stocking, b. July 10, 1881, in Norfolk, Ct.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

30. Susanna<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 8, 1734, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Nov. 9, 1757, Benjamin Bulkeley of Wethersfield, Ct., born 1725, son of Charles Bulkeley and Mary Sage. She died May 27, 1776, and Benjamin Bulkeley married (2), Feb. 6, 1777, Elizabeth Brownell of Little Compton, R. I. Children of Susanna Kirby and Benjamin Bulkeley:

- i. Thomas Bulkeley, b. Oct. 2, 1758; m. Bathsheba Sage, b. 1768, dau. of David Sage of Berlin, Ct. (b. 1732, son of Capt. David Sage and Bathsheba Judd), and Lois Harris. Children: George, Laura, Fanny, Henry, and Sophia.
- ii. Lucy Bulkeley, b. Sept. 8, 1760; d. Nov. 20, 1810; m., April 4, 1782, Joseph White of Whitesboro, N. Y., b. Jan. 16, 1761, in Middletown, Ct., son of Hon. Hugh White of Whitesboro, N. Y., and Mary Clark of Middletown, Ct., dau. of Daniel and Mary Clark. Children:
  1. Susan White, b. Feb. 6, 1783.
  2. Lucy White, b. July 22, 1784; m. (1) Orran Clark of Farmington; m. (2) Jesse Stanley.
  3. Huldah White, b. April 9, 1786; d. in infancy.
  4. Henry White, b. Feb. 8, 1788; m. Julia Bidwell.
  5. Abigail White, b. Aug. 26, 1789; m. Samuel Wilcox of Whitesboro, N. Y.
  6. Bulkeley White, b. March 10, 1791; d. in infancy.
  7. Bulkeley White, b. May 2, 1793; d. in infancy.
  8. Joseph White, b. Dec. 10, 1794.
  9. Thomas Bulkeley White, b. Feb. 3, 1797.
  10. Eliza White, b. Nov. 8, 1798; m. Reuben Wilcox.
  11. Mary White, b. 1800; m. Henry Cooley.
- iii. George Bulkeley, b. Nov. 28, 1762; m. Martha Webster.
- iv. Huldah Bulkeley, b. Oct. 1, 1764; m., Nov. 8, 1792, John Francis, Jr., of Wethersfield, Ct. Children:
  1. Caroline Francis, b. April 21, 1794.
  2. Huldah Francis, b. Jan. 16, 1796.
  3. John Francis, b. July 30, 1797.
  4. James Bulkeley Francis, b. June 9, 1799.
  5. William Francis, b. March 12, 1801.
  6. Stephen Francis, b. Dec. 14, 1802.
  7. Albert Francis, b. Dec. 5, 1808.
- v. James Bulkeley, b. Sept. 11, 1766; m. Caroline Hallam; no children.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- vi. Stephen Bulkeley, b. Nov. 8, 1768; m. Margaret M. Fanning of Charleston, S. C. He died, 1840, in Hartford, Ct. Children:
  - 1. George Bulkeley.
  - 2. Caroline Bulkeley, b. —; m. J. W. Stuart.
- vii. Abigail Bulkeley, b. Dec. 30, 1770; m. Jasper Lacy.
- viii. Martha Bulkeley, b. April 26, 1773; m. George Webster of Whitesboro, N. Y.
- ix. Hannah Bulkeley, b. June 25, 1775; m. Amos Woodruff of Stockbridge, Mass.

### [Bulkeley Lineage:

I. Rev. Peter Bulkeley, Concord, Mass., born Jan. 31, 1583, son of Edward Bulkeley, D.D., of Odell, Co. Bedford, England, was first minister of Concord, Mass., installed April 6, 1637, and died in office March 9, 1659; married (1) Jane Allen; married (2) Grace Chitwood, daughter of Sir Richard Chitwood.

II. Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, Wethersfield, Ct., son of Rev. Peter Bulkeley and Grace Chitwood, born Dec. 6, 1636; died Dec. 2, 1713; married, Oct. 26, 1659, Sarah Chauncy, born Jan. 13, 1631; died June 3, 1699, daughter of President Charles Chauncy of Harvard College.

III. Edward Bulkeley, Wethersfield, Ct., second son of preceding, born 1673; died Aug. 27, 1748; married Dorothy Prescott, born May 31, 1681, daughter of Captain Jonathan Prescott of Concord, Mass., and Elizabeth Hoar.

IV. Charles Bulkeley, Wethersfield, Ct., son of preceding, born March 25, 1703; married, May 28, 1724, Mary Sage, born April 9, 1699, daughter of John Sage of Middletown, Ct. (son of John Sage and Elizabeth Kirby), and Hannah Starr. See page 20.

V. Benjamin Bulkeley, Wethersfield, born 1725, third son of preceding; married, Nov. 9, 1757, Susanna Kirby.—Bulkeley Genealogy, p. 101.]

31. Jonathan<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1736 in Middletown "Upper Houses." He is mentioned in his father's will as "my youngest son Jonathan"; but there is no record of his birth, and the date of his baptism is unknown. In the "Record Book," begun by the Rev. Edward Eells, and which contains: "An account of those baptized by the Rev. Joseph

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Smith and others which are not found upon record, as I received them from their parents by their families," is found under "John Kirby's children" the following entry: "Jonathan Kirby, Bapt'd by Mr. Mix." (Mr. Mix is undoubtedly the Rev. Stephen Mix, pastor of the church at Wethersfield, Ct., 1693-1738. Rev. Joseph Smith died Sept. 8, 1736, and the neighboring pastors officiated until the coming of his successor, the Rev. Edward Eells, who was ordained Sept. 6, 1738.) He inherited the Kirby homestead in that part of Middletown which is now the western part of the town of Cromwell, together with the meadows and upland adjoining, "in the lot that was his great-grandfather's," and lived there until his death.

He was an ardent patriot, and saw active service as a minute-man during the War of the Revolution. His granddaughter, Mrs. Sarah J. (Stowe) Ashton, gave to the compiler the following account of his Revolutionary services, which she received from her mother, Lucy Kirby Stowe: "During the Revolutionary War, Jonathan Kirby was one of the minute-men, and kept a horse in the stable, with saddle and bridle near, to be ready at once. His wife had his saddle bags packed, and any time she saw him coming quickly toward the house she brought them out and put up a lunch for him. He was at Guilford when the British came in there, also at New London when Benedict Arnold burned the town, and at other places which I have forgotten."

Jonathan Kirby married, March 1, 1769, Lucy Burgis, born Oct. 13, 1742, daughter of Thomas Burgis of Guilford, Ct., and Hannah Dodd. She was "a woman of personal attractions, winning manners and great energy of character." She died Feb. 28, 1817, aged seventy-four years. He died May 5, 1782, "in the 46th year of his age" (gravestone). His death was caused by a fall from the barn scaffold, resulting in brain fever. Children:

- i. Lucy Kirby, b. July 20, 1770; d. Oct. 12, 1772.
- ii. Olive Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1772; d. Dec. 20, 1787.
103. iii. Elisha Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1774; m. Betsy Spencer.
104. iv. Lucy Kirby, b. Oct. 1, 1776; m. Obed Stowe.

103. Elisha<sup>5</sup> Kirby. (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 13, 1774, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Nov. 2, 1800, Betsy Spencer, baptized Oct. 3, 1779, daughter of Samuel Spencer and Martha Eells, both of Middletown, Ct. A sister of Betsy Spencer, Lucy, married Giles Kirby, and another sister,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Sally, married Joseph Morgan of West Springfield, Mass., the grandfather of Mr. James J. Goodwin of New York City. The latter writes of Mrs. Elisha Kirby: "I recollect her as a sweet, even-tempered and most amiable old lady." Elisha Kirby followed at first the occupation of farming, living in Middletown and Guilford, Ct. Afterward he kept the "Washington House" in Middletown, Ct., which then occupied the spot where the "McDonough Hotel" now stands. In July, 1846, he had taken up his residence in New Haven, Ct., where he died Feb. 18, 1868, at the advanced age of ninety-three years. Betsy Spencer Kirby died, in New Haven, Dec. 20, 1859, aged eighty years. Children:

105. i. Caroline Kirby, b. Aug. 9, 1801; m. William Williams.
- ii. John Kirby, b. Oct. 5, 1803; d. Jan. 26, 1812.
106. iii. William Kirby, b. July 2, 1805; m. Hannah M. Wolcott.
- iv. Giles Kirby, b. Nov. 2, 1807; d. Dec., 1836; not married.
- v. Olive Kirby, b. Oct. 3, 1810; d. March 29, 1811.
107. vi. John Burgis Kirby, b. Oct. 11, 1813; m. (1) Mary Ann T. Burgis; m. (2) Lucretia C. Bartlett.
108. vii. Eliab Burgis Kirby, b. Aug. 16, 1816; m. Caroline L. Noyes.
109. viii. Thomas Spencer Kirby, b. Dec. 23, 1819; m. Margaret Van Vleck.

### [Eells Lineage:

I. John Eells came from Barnstable, England, to New England, and settled at Dorchester; made freeman May 14, 1634; had son Samuel, born in Dorchester 1639, and soon afterward returned to Barnstable, England. There is a record that "Thomas Allen of Barnstable, Mass. in New England sells to John Eells of Dorchester, N. E., July 8, 1641, a house and garden in Bowport Street in Barnstable, Co. Devon, Eng."

II. Major Samuel Eells, born June 23, 1639, in Dorchester, Mass., was taken back to England by his father. It is said that while in England he was a major in Cromwell's army. (See "Biography of Rev. Cushing Eells," p. 15.) He returned to New England about 1661, and settled at Milford, Ct., where he practised law and was prominent in public affairs; was deputy to General Court, 1667-68, and from 1681 until his removal to Hingham. During King Philip's war he was Captain of Militia,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

and in 1675 commanded a garrison at Russell's Mills in Dartmouth, Mass. Thomas Church, in his "History of King Philip's War," page 51, says: "Captain Eells of Russell garrison immortalized his name by his opposition to the diabolical acts of the government in selling the prisoners as slaves." See also Brownell's "Indian Races of America," page 242. Major Eells removed to Hingham, Mass., about 1689, where he was a magistrate and representative, 1705 and 1706. He died at Hingham, April 21, 1709. He married (1), Aug. 1, 1663, Ann Lenthal, daughter of the Rev. Robert Lenthal of Weymouth, Mass. She died at Milford, Ct., in Feb., 1687; and he married (2), Aug. 22, 1689, Sarah, widow of Edward North of Boston, who died in 1711 at Scituate, Mass. Children:

1. Samuel, b. June 1, 1664; died soon.
2. John, b. July 3, 1665; died young.
3. Samuel, b. Sept. 2, 1666; m. (1) Esther Oviatt; m. (2) Martha (Whiting) Bryan; m. (3) Rebecca (Wilkinson) Baldwin.
4. John, b. 1668.
5. Mary, b. Feb. 18, 1670.
6. Robert, b. Dec. 4, 1672; died young.
7. Robert, b. Jan. 25, 1675.
8. Rev. Nathaniel of Scituate, Mass., b. Nov. 26, 1677; d. Aug. 25, 1750; m., Oct. 12, 1704, Hannah North of Hingham, Mass., b. —; d. May 2, 1754. Children: (1) Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1705; (2) Samuel, b. Feb. 25, 1707; (3) John, b. Jan. 23, 1709; (4) Rev. Nathaniel of Stonington, b. Feb. 4, 1711; d. 1786; m. Mercy Cushing, dau. of Hon. John Cushing, whose son, Rev. John, was settled at Glastonbury, Ct.; (5) Rev. Edward, b. Jan. 4, 1713; d. Oct. 12, 1776, was settled at Middletown "Upper Houses." He had a son Edward, who was a Captain in the Revolutionary Army, and sons James, Samuel, and Ozias, who were clergymen; (6) Hannah, b. Jan. 30, 1715; (7) Mary, b. May 13, 1716; (8) North, b. Sept. 28, 1718; (9) Ann, b. Oct. 16, 1721.
9. Ann, b. —; m., 1704, Thomas Wilder.
10. Elizabeth, b. —; m., 1710, John Stowell.

III. Colonel Samuel Eells of Milford, Ct., eldest surviving son of the preceding, born Sept. 2, 1666; died 1753 in Milford, Ct. (Will probated March 20, 1753.) He was prominent in civil and

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

military affairs; was deputy most of the time from 1690 to 1706; was elected Assistant May 12, 1709, and continued to be annually elected until 1740 (Palfrey's "History of New England," Vol. IV., p. 601); was also made Judge of the Superior Court at the general election of May, 1711, and held this office until 1739. He became successively Lieutenant, Captain, Major, Naval Officer, and Colonel. (See "Colonial Records of Connecticut," Vol. VIII., p. 279.) Colonel Samuel Eells married (1) Hester Oviatt, born March 20, 1665, daughter of Thomas Oviatt of Hartford, Ct., by whom he had: (1) Samuel, bapt. Nov. 6, 1698; d. Jan. 24, 1789, who married Deborah —, and had Sarah, Deborah, Samuel, and Lenthall, all bapt. July 19, 1730; (2) Esther, bapt. May 14, 1699. His wife died April 27, 1700, and he married (2) Martha (Whiting) Bryan, widow of Captain Samuel Bryan of Milford, Ct., and daughter of the Rev. John Whiting of Hartford, Ct., by his first wife Sibyl, daughter of Edward Collins of Cambridge, Mass. (See "Bryan Genealogy," p. 18, and manuscript of the late N. G. Pond of Milford, Ct.) She died about 1741, and he married (3) Rebecca (Wilkinson) Baldwin, widow of Samuel Baldwin of Milford, Ct. She died in 1752. Children by his second wife:

1. John, bapt. April 11, 1703; m., Jan. 11, 1727, Anna Beard, and removed to Norwich, Ct., parish of Canaan.
2. Nathaniel, bapt. July 22, 1705; m. (1) Martha Stow; m. (2) Alice White.

IV. Nathaniel Eells of Middletown, Ct., baptized July 22, 1705; died Sept. 9, 1776; married (1), Oct. 29, 1737, Martha Stow, who died 1738; married (2), Feb. 17, 1743, Alice White, born Feb. 25, 1714; died March 5, 1792, daughter of Daniel White and Alice Cook.

[Daniel White of Middletown, Ct., b. Dec. 8, 1683; m. Alice Cook, b. June 3, 1681, dau. of Thomas Cook and Sarah Mason. He was the eldest son of Ensign Daniel White of Middletown, Ct. (third son of Capt. Nathaniel White of Middletown, Ct.), b. Feb. 23, 1662; d. Dec. 18, 1739; m. March, 1683, and Susanna Mould, b. April 2, 1663; d. Sept. 17, 1754, dau. of Hugh Mould and Martha Coit, both of New London, Ct.]

Children:

1. Martha, b. Dec. 12, 1743; d. Feb. 19, 1821; m. Samuel Spencer.
2. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1745; d. March, 1836; m. John Candee.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

3. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 11, 1748; d. Jan., 1815; m. Hulda White.
4. Daniel, b. Nov. 5, 1751; d. Aug. 1, 1752.
5. Theodosia, b. June 16, 1754; d. Dec. 17, 1850; not married.
6. Daniel, b. Dec. 5, 1759; d. July 17, 1851; m., Oct. 13, 1782, Martha Hamlin.

V. Martha Eells, born Dec. 12, 1743; died Feb. 19, 1821; married, May 23, 1771, Samuel Spencer of Middletown, Ct., born Oct. 20, 1744; died Oct. 12, 1818, son of John Spencer, born Oct. 10, 1696; died 1757, and Elizabeth Taylor, born 1717; died Jan. 31, 1807, aged eighty-nine years. They were married Nov. 4, 1741. [John Spencer was the eldest son of Samuel Spencer of Hartford, Ct. (Obadiah, Thomas), and Deborah Beckley, daughter of John Beckley of Wethersfield, Ct.] Children:

1. Martha, bapt. Feb. 16, 1772; m., Nov. 10, 1791, Jehiel Williams, Jr.
2. Hannah, bapt. July 31, 1774; m., Nov. 27, 1794, Zebulon Stow, Jr.
3. Lucy, bapt. Jan. 5, 1777; d. Jan. 28, 1778.
4. Betsy, bapt. Sept. 12, 1779; m., Nov. 2, 1800, Elisha Kirby.
5. Lucy, bapt. March 31, 1782; m., Nov. 12, 1801, Giles Kirby.
6. Mary, bapt. Sept. 19, 1784; m., July 5, 1807, Dr. Titus Morgan.
7. Sally, bapt. May 6, 1787; m., Sept. 20, 1807, Joseph Morgan, Jr.]

105. Caroline<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 9, 1801, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" married, Oct. 14, 1824, William Williams of Middletown, Ct., born July 4, 1797, son of John Williams (son of Jehiel Williams and Anna Edwards, daughter of David Edwards of Middletown and Mary Butler) and Jerusha Stow, daughter of Jonathan Stow and Abiah Sage. He died March 29, 1873. Caroline Kirby Williams died Oct. 31, 1838.

[Jonathan Stow, b. June 27, 1719; m., March 25, 1742, Abiah Sage, b. 1722, dau. of John Sage, b. April 28, 1696; d. 1769 (John, David), and Mary Hall. He was the son of Dea. Samuel Stow (b. Oct., 1681, son of Thomas Stow and Bethiah Stocking), who married, Feb. 8, 1705, Esther Mould, dau. of Hugh Mould of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

New London, Ct. Mr. Williams was, therefore, related to his wife through the Stow, Mould, and Kirby families.]

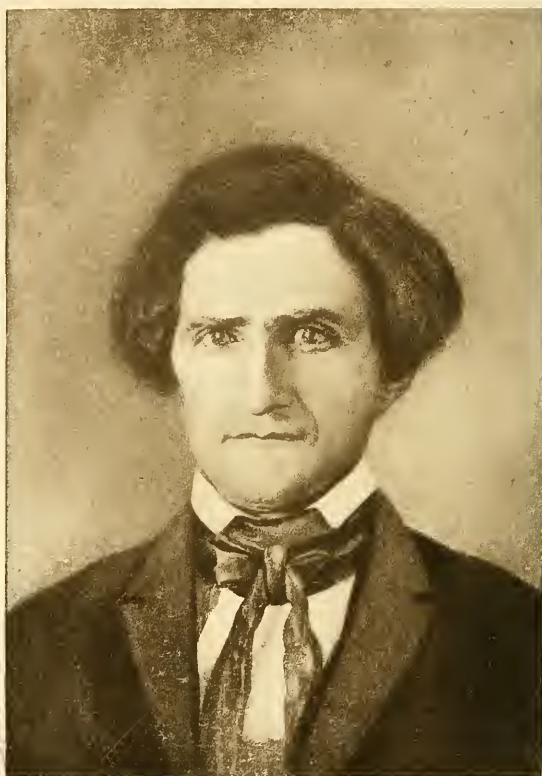
Children of William Williams and Caroline Kirby:

- i. Martha Spencer Williams, b. May 18, 1827; m., Sept. 12, 1850, Isaac H. Warner of Middletown, Ct. He died Dec. 19, 1884. Martha Williams Warner died Dec. 29, 1867. Children:
  1. Mary Elizabeth Warner, b. Aug. 9, 1851, in Cromwell, Ct.; m., Jan. 23, 1882, Jonathan Brooks of West Springfield, Mass. Children: (1) Marion Alice, b. Dec. 25, 1882; (2) Ruth Warner, b. Dec. 25, 1887.
  2. Caroline M. Warner, b. Jan. 4, 1853; d. Jan. 1, 1868.
  3. Herbert Isaac Warner, b. Sept. 20, 1861; d. Jan. 4, 1868.
- ii. Henry Martyn Williams, b. Aug. 5, 1829; d. Nov. 8, 1830.
- iii. Henry M. Williams, b. Aug. 29, 1831; d. Aug. 18, 1858.
- iv. Charles Keyes Williams, b. Nov. 19, 1833; enlisted, May 22, 1861, as private in Company A, First Connecticut Heavy Artillery, and served three years in the Union Army; was honorably discharged, May 21, 1864, at the expiration of his term of service. He is married, and lives in Middletown, Ct.
- v. Mary Elizabeth Williams, b. Dec. 17, 1835; d. March 12, 1849.
110. vi. John Keyes Williams, b. Sept. 18, 1837; m. Abigail White.

110. John Keyes<sup>7</sup> Williams (Caroline Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>), born Sept. 18, 1837; married, Oct. 3, 1864, Abigail White of Portland, Ct. He enlisted as a volunteer in Company B, Twenty-second Regiment Connecticut Volunteers; was promoted to First Lieutenant and afterward to Captain of Company H, Twenty-second Regiment Connecticut Volunteers, and was honorably discharged July 7, 1863; participated in the siege of Suffolk, Va., and in Blackberry Raid. He was City Clerk of Hartford, 1864-66; Captain of Battery D of the Connecticut National Guard, 1863-69; Adjutant of the First Regiment Connecticut National Guard, 1879-84. He is now a druggist in Hartford, Ct. Children:







Yours respectfully  
W<sup>m</sup> Kirby

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- i. Clara Louise Williams, b. Oct. 21, 1866.
- ii. Henry White Williams, b. Aug. 1, 1868.

106. William<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 2, 1805, in Middletown "Upper Houses;" entered Yale College 1823, and graduated 1827, with one of the highest honors of his class. In 1828 he entered upon his theological studies in the Divinity School at Yale. The same year, in December, a band of theological students was formed for the purpose of going to Illinois to preach the Gospel and found an institution of learning in that State. "The individuals who first gave in their names were Mason Grosvenor, Theron Baldwin, J. M. Sturtevant, Elisha Jenny, William Kirby, John F. Brooks and Asa Turner. These, with five others, formed the 'Illinois Association,' or Illinois Band, as it afterward came to be called. The Rev. J. M. Ellis was at that time trying to plant an institution of learning in Jacksonville, Ill., and correspondence with him led them to unite their efforts with his. The result was Illinois College." ("Asa Turner and His Times," p. 60.)

Having completed his theological studies, he was ordained March 22, 1831, in Guilford, Ct., and immediately proceeded to Jacksonville, Ill., where he entered temporarily upon the work of teaching in Illinois College. In this situation he continued two years, during which time his constitution experienced, from the constant confinement and exhausting labors of the school-room, and from obstinate and protracted attacks of intermittent fever, a shock from which it never entirely recovered. The state of his health, as well as his constantly cherished intention of preaching the Gospel, led him to seek the work of the ministry.

In the spring of 1833 he commenced his labors as a preacher and pastor with a Presbyterian Church at Union Grove, Putnam County, Ill. The elements of discord between the Old School and the New School parties, which at that time were rife everywhere in the Presbyterian churches, were active in the church at Union Grove, and at the end of a year he sought another field of labor at Blackstone's Grove, Will County, Ill. "Here Mr. Kirby and his family had an experience of the hardships of frontier missionary life, such as has fallen to the lot of few even of the pioneers in the Home Missionary enterprise. His people were a community of farmers, the most prosperous of whom had hardly been a year and a half upon their farms. To supply a family regularly with such a necessity as wheat flour was out of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

the question. A bushel of corn meal made a family feel rich. Mr. Kirby had the privilege of buying corn, at a distance of eight miles from his residence, for \$1.50 a bushel, provided he would be at the trouble of shelling it for himself. In the circumstances it was considered a privilege to be thus supplied. He might then carry his corn eight miles in another direction to mill. Unable to get it ground on the day on which he carried it, he might return to his home, eight miles distant, and go again a journey of eight miles and back for his meal, and when he reached home rejoice with his family in the possession of so rich a treasure. His nearest post office was Chicago, at a distance of twenty-eight miles." (From the published "Sermon Commemorative of the Life and Labors of the Rev. William Kirby," by J. M. Sturtevant, D.D.)

The Rev. Flavel Bascom of Illinois related to the compiler the following account of some of the difficulties attending the lot of Mrs. Kirby while a home missionary's wife at Blackstone Grove: "In 1834 I removed to Illinois with my young wife, and visited Mr. Kirby to consult with him as to the place where I had better begin my missionary work. I found him living in a little cabin at Blackstone's Grove. We were cordially welcomed by Mr. and Mrs. Kirby, and the latter began to prepare dinner for us. I remember that she made some biscuits and set them to bake in a Dutch oven before a rude fireplace built in the open air. The pigs, which were running wild, ran against the oven and scattered the half-baked biscuits over the prairie. Mrs. Kirby with admirable good nature rolled out another batch of biscuits, and late in the afternoon we sat down to an acceptable dinner."

After enduring these hardships and labors for about a year and a half, Mr. Kirby, who was a trustee of Illinois College and deeply interested in its welfare, sought a field of labor nearer Jacksonville, Ill., and became pastor of the church at Mendon, Ill., in May, 1836. The month previous to his settlement at Mendon, in company with the Rev. Asa Turner of Quincy, Ill., he visited the "Black Hawk purchase," as the eastern part of the present State of Iowa was then called. They crossed the Mississippi at Warsaw, Ill., and proceeded up the river as far as Davenport. "On the journey of discovery Mr. Kirby preached at Farmington, or Burlington, the first Congregational sermon in Iowa." They recrossed the Mississippi at Davenport, and proceeded down the east side of the river. In a letter the Rev. Mr. Turner relates their subsequent journey as follows: "I crossed

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

the river and made my way down the East side, forded the wider part of Rock River, and as the water was deep got quite wet. The sun was just going down as I got to the South bank. There was a house nine miles below which I hoped to find, and with it supper and bed, but missed my way—took the dragoon trace, with the moon as my guide, keeping the right hand of this and struck the timber in the morning opposite the mouth of the Iowa River forty miles from my fording place. The log cabin we found in the timber was about twelve feet square. There were sixteen in it already, but a log cabin in those days was never full. The woman had three in her bed, and two in a bed supported by sticks driven into augur holes in the wall. She got up and took one child off the floor to her bed and the other to the patent bedstead, to make room for brother Kirby and myself to lie on the floor. Brother Kirby went down on the Illinois side." ("Asa Turner and His Times," pp. 170, 171.)

Mr. Kirby was a delegate to the first Anti-Slavery Convention held in Illinois, which assembled at Upper Alton, Oct. 26, 1837, only a few days before the murder of the Rev. E. P. Lovejoy, and took a prominent part in its proceedings. He was chairman of the committee on resolutions, and a member of the committee that drew up the Constitution of the State Anti-Slavery Society, which was formed at this convention.

Intimately associated with Mr. Turner in the beginning of Congregationalism in Iowa, Mr. Kirby continued to take a lively interest in the new Congregational churches in that Territory. When, in 1840, a convention was held in Denmark, Ia., to organize an "Association of Congregational Churches in and for the Territory of Iowa," he was one of the three ministers who came as delegates from Illinois to assist in the organization of the new Association. In 1845 he resigned his charge at Mendon, Ill., and entered upon the general agency of the American Home Missionary Society, at first for the whole State, and subsequently for the central and southern portions of Illinois. In this agency he spent the remainder of his life, and in the midst of its active and laborious duties he died. He died of pneumonia, Dec. 20, 1851, at Winchester, Ill.

Rev. William Kirby married, Nov. 28, 1832, at Jacksonville, Ill., Hannah McClure Wolcott, born June 7, 1811, at East Windsor, Ct., daughter of Elihu Wolcott and Rachel McClure. Hannah Wolcott Kirby died Aug. 31, 1858, in Jacksonville, Ill. Children:



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

111. i. Edward Payson Kirby, b. Oct. 28, 1833; m. Julia S. Duncan.
112. ii. William Arthur Kirby, b. Aug. 6, 1837; m. Arabella Clement.
113. iii. Frances Caroline Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1840; m. James McLaughlin.
114. iv. Catherine Wolcott Kirby, b. July 8, 1842; m. Charles E. Ross.
115. v. Helen McClure Kirby, b. Jan. 12, 1845; m. M. E. Dwight.
- vi. Henry Burgis Kirby, b. March 20, 1848; d. Aug. 4, 1849.
- vii. Elizabeth Pomeroy Kirby, b. April 1, 1850; graduated from Vassar College, 1872; teacher in Brookline, Mass., 1873-81; instructor in Miss Annie Brown's School for Girls, New York City, 1881-93; not married.

### [Wolcott Lineage:

I. Henry Wolcott of Windsor, Ct., baptized Dec. 6, 1578, was the second son of John Wolcott of Tolland, Co. Somerset, England. He came with the Rev. John Warham in the *Mary and John*, 1630; was one of the founders of Windsor, Ct., and is the first officer named in the records of Connecticut. "April 26, 1636, Henry Wolcott, Constable" (Connecticut Colonial Records, Book I., p. 1). He was a member of the first General Assembly, 1637, and in 1643 was elected to the House of Magistrates, and continued to be annually re-elected until his death. ("Connecticut Colonial Records," Book I., p. 103, etc.) He died May 30, 1655, in Windsor, Ct. He married, Jan. 10, 1606, Elizabeth Saunders, daughter of Thomas Saunders of Lyard, Saint Lawrence Co., Somerset, England, who died July, 1655, aged seventy-three years.

II. Simon Wolcott of Windsor, Ct., youngest son of the preceding, born 1625; died Sept. 11, 1687; married (1), 1656, Joanna Cooke, who died the following year, April, 1657. He married (2), Oct. 17, 1661, Martha Pitkin, sister of the Hon. William Pitkin of East Hartford, and daughter of Roger Pitkin of Norwich, England. His widow married (2) Hon. Daniel Clark of Windsor, Ct., and died Oct. 13, 1719.

III. Lieut. Henry Wolcott of East Windsor, Ct., second son of Simon, born May 20,

III. Governor Roger Wolcott of Windsor, Ct., youngest son of Simon Wolcott, born



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

1670; died Nov. 17, 1747; married (1), April 1, 1696, Jane Allyn, who died April 11, 1702; married (2) Rachel Talcott, born April 2, 1676; died Jan. 8, 1726, widow of Peter Bulkeley, who was lost at sea about Nov. 22, 1701. (See will of Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, which mentions "my dau-in-law Rachel Wolcott": "Bulkeley Genealogy," p. 83.) She was daughter of Captain Samuel Talcott of Wethersfield, Ct., and Hannah Holyoke, daughter of Captain Elizur Holyoke of Springfield, Mass., and Mary Pynchon, daughter of Hon. William Pynchon.

IV. Captain Gideon Wolcott, son of Henry Wolcott, by wife Rachel, born 1712; died Jan. 5, 1761; married (1) Abigail Mather; married (2) Naomi Olmstead, born March 1, 1721; died Nov. 7, 1775, daughter of Dea. Joseph Olmstead of East Hartford, Ct. (Joseph, Nicholas, James), and Hannah Marsh, daughter of John Marsh and granddaughter of John Marsh and Anne Webster, the daughter of Governor John Webster of Connecticut. ("John Marsh of Hartford and His Descendants," pp. 13, 20, 25.) He commanded one of the companies in the French and Indian War. ("Wolcott Memorial," p. 131.)

V. Samuel Wolcott of East

Jan. 28, 1679; died May 17, 1767; Deputy Governor of Connecticut, 1741-50, and Governor, 1750-54 (Palfrey's "History of New England," Vol. IV., p. 384); married, Dec. 3, 1702, Sarah Drake, born May 10, 1686; died 1747, daughter of Lieutenant Job Drake of Windsor, Ct., and Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Captain Daniel Clark; granddaughter of Job Drake and Mary Wolcott, daughter of Mr. Henry Wolcott, Sr.; great-granddaughter of John Drake of Windsor, Ct. (See English and Norman Ancestry of John Drake of Windsor, Ct.)

IV. General Erastus Wolcott of Windsor, Ct., son of Governor Roger, born Sept. 21, 1723; died Sept. 14, 1793; married, Feb. 10, 1746, his cousin, Jerusha Wolcott, born Jan. 18, 1719; died June 2, 1789, daughter of John Wolcott the son of John Wolcott (Henry, Henry) and Mary Chester, daughter of Captain John Chester and Sarah Welles, the daughter of Governor Thos. Welles of Connecticut. He was Colonel of the Nineteenth Connecticut Militia, 1775-76 ("Connecticut Colonial Records," Vol. XV., p. 2), and Brigadier-General of the Connecticut Militia from Dec., 1776, to Jan., 1781. (F. B. Heitman's "Historical Register," p. 442.)

V. Jerusha Wolcott, daugh-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

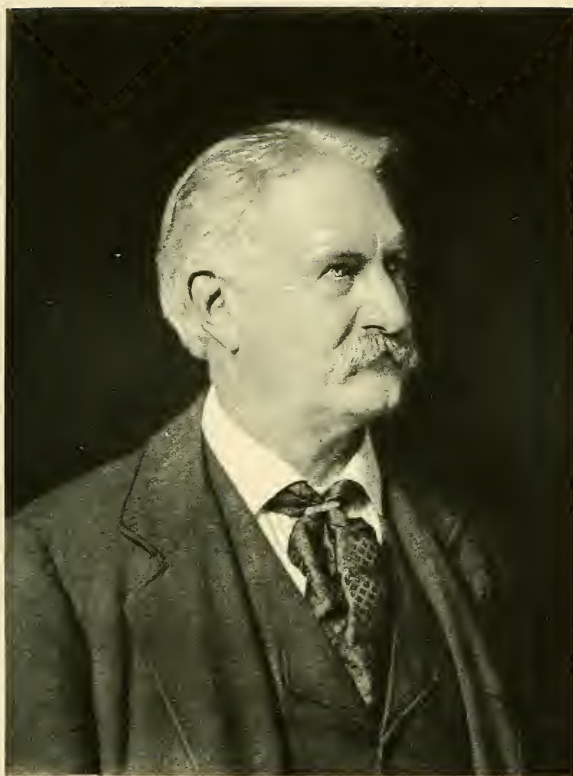
---

<p>Windsor, Ct., son of Captain Gideon by wife Naomi, born April 4, 1751; died June 7, 1813; married, Dec. 29, 1774, his cousin, Jerusha Wolcott.</p>	<p>ter of General Erastus Wolcott, born Nov. 29, 1755; died June 7, 1813; married, Dec. 29, 1774, her cousin, Samuel Wolcott.</p>
---	---

VI. Elihu Wolcott of Jacksonville, Ill., son of Samuel and Jerusha Wolcott, born Feb. 12, 1784, in East Windsor, Ct.; died Dec. 2, 1858, in Jacksonville, Ill.; married (1), Nov. 27, 1806, Rachel McClure, born Oct. 29, 1783; died April 2, 1822, daughter of Rev. David McClure, D.D., of East Windsor; married (2), May 13, 1823, Juliana Wolcott, daughter of Erastus Wolcott, Jr.; married (3), Sept. 17, 1835, Sarah C. Crocker, daughter of Dea. John Crocker of Derry, N. H.

VII. Hannah McClure Wolcott, second daughter of Elihu Wolcott and Rachel McClure, born June 7, 1811, in East Windsor, Ct.; married, Nov. 28, 1832, Rev. William Kirby.]

111. Edward Payson<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 28, 1833, at Blackstone's Grove, Will County, Ill., in, or near, the town of Hadley, Ill.; graduated from Illinois College, 1854; principal of the Jacksonville High School, 1854-62; admitted to the bar, 1862; Judge of Morgan County, Ill., 1873-82; member of the Thirty-eighth Illinois Legislature, 1890-92, and is now practising law in Jacksonville, Ill. He married, Oct. 28, 1862, Julia Smith Duncan, born May 28, 1837, in Jacksonville, Ill., daughter of the Hon. Joseph Duncan, fifth Governor of the State of Illinois (born Feb. 22, 1794, in Paris, Ky., son of Major Joseph Duncan and Ann McLaughlin, daughter of Robert McLaughlin and Masea King), and Elizabeth Caldwell Smith, daughter of James R. Smith of New York City and Hannah Caldwell, daughter of Rev. James Caldwell, the revolutionary chaplain and patriot of Elizabeth, N. J. Having no children, Mrs. Kirby devoted herself, so far as they came within her sphere, to the varied interests of her native city. Sprung from an ancestry distinguished for their patriotism, it was natural that she should also become deeply interested in the patriotic societies which have lately been founded to further the love of our country. She was a member of the Colonial Dames resident in Illinois, and one of the Vice-Presidents of that order; a member also of the United States Daughters of 1812, in which she took a special interest on account of the memory of her father, who participated, as Ensign, in the heroic defence of Fort Stephenson, 1813. She



Edward P. Kirby.





## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

was also an enthusiastic member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and it was through her efforts that "The Rev. James Caldwell" Chapter of this society was organized in Jacksonville, Ill., of which chapter, at the time of her death, she was Regent.

Mrs. Julia Duncan Kirby died July 5, 1896, in Jacksonville, Ill., in the house in which she was born, greatly lamented by a wide circle of friends. With unaffected sympathy for every class of people, with generous words and willing hands to befriend all who needed help, she so identified herself with the interests, the institutions, the very life of the city in which she had always lived, that her death seemed like a personal loss to the whole community. This sad event called forth unusual expressions of grief, and messages of sympathy from distant places, which have been collected and published.

Judge Edward P. Kirby married (2), Oct. 20, 1898, in Jacksonville, Ill., Lucinda Gallaher, born May 17, 1855, in Morgan County, Ill., daughter of the Rev. William Green Gallaher of Jacksonville, Ill., and Sarah Kautz.

112. William Arthur<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Jacksonville, Ill.; born Aug. 6, 1837, in Mendon, Ill. He was a student in Illinois College, but did not complete his course of studies. Upon the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted as a private, April 16, 1861, in Company B, Tenth Illinois Volunteers, and was the first one to volunteer in Morgan County; was promoted, Oct. 1, 1861, to First Sergeant of Company G, First Missouri Cavalry; Dec. 17, 1863, was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Company A, Sixth Missouri Volunteers, and Feb. 18, 1864, was commissioned Captain of the same Company. He took part in the battle of Pea Ridge, Mo., and was in several other engagements. As senior Captain, he commanded his regiment for six months before the mustering out, and as such led his regiment into the Indian Territory, in June, 1865, to participate in the surrender of General E. Kirby Smith. At this time he took possession of the arsenal at Shreveport, La., with 125 pieces of cannon and 1,000,000 rounds of ammunition. He was honorably discharged Sept. 12, 1865, having served continuously for a period of four years and five months. After the war he settled at South Pass, Ill., and engaged for some time in fruit raising, but afterward returned to Jacksonville, where for several years he was Town Clerk. He is now living in Jacksonville, Ill.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Captain W. A. Kirby married, Sept. 10, 1867, Arabella Clement, born March 23, 1842, at Port Mills, Vt., daughter of the Rev. Joshua Clement and Eliza Harvey. Children:

- i. Clement Rufus Kirby, b. July 1, 1868, in South Pass, Ill.; graduated from Illinois College 1892. He enlisted, April, 1898, in the Fifth Regiment Illinois Volunteers for the present war with Spain, and was in Porto Rico under Gen. Miles.
- ii. Henry Wolcott Kirby, b. Oct. 8, 1872, in South Pass, Ill.
- iii. Marian Kirby, b. Oct. 8, 1876, in South Pass, Ill.
- iv. William Joshua Kirby, b. July 27, 1883, in Jacksonville, Ill.

### [Clement Lineage:

I. Robert Clement of Haverhill, Mass., came from England in 1642, with wife and four children, and settled first in Salisbury, Mass., and afterward in Haverhill. His youngest daughter remained in Coventry, England, until about 1652, when she came to Haverhill. He was the first deputy for Haverhill to the General Court, 1647, and was deputy every year until 1654 ("Massachusetts Records," Vol. III., pp. 105, 122, 147, 183, 220, 259), and was one of the justices of Essex County. He died in Haverhill, Sept. 29, 1658. Eight children.

II. Robert Clement of Haverhill, born, about 1629, in England, married, Dec. 8, 1652, Elizabeth Fawn (or Fane), daughter of John and Elizabeth Fawn. She died March 27, 1715. They had eleven children.

III. Robert Clement of Dracut, Mass., born March 29, 1665; died Sept. 3, 1741, at Dracut; married, Dec. 18, 1690, at Great Island, Deliverance Odiorne, who died Sept. 3, 1741.

IV. Nathaniel Clement of Dracut, born Jan. 14, 1697; died after 1787; married Ellen Colburn, daughter of Daniel.

V. Nathaniel Clement of Hopkinton, N. H., born 1726; married Mrs. Mary Hill Adams.

VI. Benjamin Moody Clement of Hopkinton, N. H., born Sept. 9, 1763; died March 17, 1842, at New London, N. H.; married, Sept. 11, 1791, at Hopkinton, Rachel Herrick, born Feb. 10, 1772, at Manchester, N. H.; died at New London, N. H. He was a Revolutionary soldier. (See "State Papers, New Hampshire, by Hammond," Vol. IV., p. 430.)

VII. Rev. Joshua Clement of Port Mills, Vt., born May 22, 1803, at Hopkinton, N. H.; died June 29, 1883, in Boston, Mass.; married Eliza Harvey, born Jan. 2, 1802, in New London, N. H.,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

daughter of Levi Harvey and Polly Adams. She died April 4, 1867, at Port Mills, Vt. She was a cousin of Governor Matthew Harvey of New Hampshire.

VIII. Arabella Clement, born March 23, 1842; married, Sept. 10, 1867, Captain William A. Kirby of Jacksonville, Ill.]

113. Frances Caroline<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 25, 1840, in Mendon, Ill.; married, Aug. 1, 1861, Rev. James McLaughlin, born Oct. 25, 1829, near Hudson, N. Y., son of Hugh McLaughlin and Margaret Forbis. When thirteen years of age James McLaughlin went to sea as a cabin boy, and rose to be mate of a vessel. When twenty years of age, having formed the purpose to enter the ministry, he abandoned the sea and followed a friend to Carlinville, Ill., where he taught school while preparing himself to enter Illinois College. During his college course he supported himself by employment as clerk in the banking house of Marshall Ayres & Co. of Jacksonville, Ill. He graduated from Illinois College in 1857, and from Union Theological Seminary in 1861. The same year he was ordained, by the Presbyterian Church, a missionary to California. He labored at Red Bluff, Cal., 1861-68, and at Gilroy, Cal., 1868-70. He died Aug. 17, 1870, in Gilroy, Cal. Frances Kirby McLaughlin returned in 1870 to Jacksonville, Ill., where she now resides.

[Hugh McLaughlin of Croaghmere and Margaret Forbis of Tobarkeagh, both in the parish of Ballintoy, Co. Antrim, Ireland, were married in the parish church of Ballintoy in 1811 (marriage license dated June 27, 1811). They came to America in 1816, and settled near Hudson, N. Y. He died in 1833, and Margaret, his widow, in 1865. They had three sons:

1. Daniel, b. 1817; d. 1882; m., 1842, Margaret E. Lasher, who died 1872. Children: James P., b. 1843; Lizzie M., b. 1844; Walter D., b. 1847; Mary F., b. 1849; Martha J., b. 1852; Annie, b. 1857.
2. Walter C., b. 1823; d. 1894; married, and had five children. A son, E. W. McLaughlin, is now living in Rochester, N. Y.
3. James, b. Oct. 25, 1829; d. Aug. 17, 1870; m. Frances C. Kirby.]

Children of James McLaughlin and Frances C. Kirby:

- i. William Kirby McLaughlin, b. June 10, 1862, in Red Bluff, Cal.; graduated from Illinois College in 1884,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

and from the Chicago Medical College. He is a physician, and is now practising his profession in Jacksonville, Ill. He married, Jan. 3, 1891, in Delevan, Wis., Kate Sturtevant, b. Jan. 8, 1866, dau. of Zebinah Bartlett Sturtevant and Jane Ann Storey. Children born in Jacksonville, Ill.:

1. Ruth Kirby McLaughlin, b. Nov. 3, 1891.
2. Edward Kirby McLaughlin, b. July 28, 1893.
3. Frances Jane McLaughlin, b. Dec. 23, 1896; d. May 13, 1897.

116. ii. Bessie McLaughlin, b. Jan. 13, 1864, in Red Bluff, Cal.; m. Dr. Carl Ellsworth Black.

iii. Harry James McLaughlin, b. June 15, 1865, in Red Bluff, Cal.; was a student in Illinois College, Jacksonville, Ill., 1885-87; m., May 7, 1890, at Hastings, Neb., Caroline Eliza Brown, b. July 13, 1867, in Morgan County, Ill., dau. of Robert Brown and Anna Barrows of Hastings, Neb. (Robert Brown was the son of Bedford Brown of Morgan County, Ill, and Caroline Springer, sister of Reuben Springer of Cincinnati, O.) Harry J. McLaughlin is now living in Doniphan, Neb. Children:

1. Robert Brown McLaughlin, b. March 23, 1893, in Hastings, Neb.
2. Rollin Kirby McLaughlin, b. Dec. 22, 1895, in Doniphan, Neb.
3. Gertrude McLaughlin, b. Jan. 26, 1898, in Doniphan, Neb.

iv. Frank Wolcott McLaughlin, b. Jan. 17, 1867, in Red Bluff, Cal.; m., April 30, 1892, at Bladen, Neb., Bessie Wright, b. Sept. 16, 1869, dau. of Thomas and Patience Wright. She died March 12, 1893, leaving one child:

1. Harry Wright McLaughlin, b. Feb. 25, 1893.

v. Helen Margaret McLaughlin, b. Oct. 21, 1869, in Gilroy, Cal.; d. March 1, 1872, in Jacksonville, Ill.

116. Bessie<sup>8</sup> McLaughlin (Frances Kirby<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 13, 1864, in Red Bluff, Cal.; married, June 8, 1889, in Jacksonville, Ill., Dr. Carl Ellsworth Black, born July 4, 1862, in Winchester, Ill., son of Dr. Green V. Black and Jennie Cohenour. Dr. Carl E. Black

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

is a graduate of Illinois College and of the Chicago Medical College, and completed his medical studies at Vienna, Austria. He is a member of the Mississippi Valley Medical Association and of the American Medical Association; and is now practising his profession in Jacksonville, Ill. Children born in Jacksonville:

- i. Kirby Vaughn Black, b. June 3, 1890.
- ii. Carl Ellsworth Black, b. May 8, 1893.
- iii. Helen Margaret Black, b. Dec. 18, 1894.
- iv. Dorothy Lawrence Black, b. Aug. 25, 1896.

### [Black Lineage:

I. Captain William Black of Rockingham County, N. C. He was a Captain of Militia in the days immediately preceding the War of the Revolution, and was one of the first officers who refused to take the oath of allegiance to the British crown. The family name of his wife was Beard.

II. Thomas Gillespie Black, born Jan., 1772, in Rockingham County, N. C.; died Nov. 1823, in Milledgeville, Ga.; married Mary Callahan, born March 4, 1774; died March 20, 1853, in Scott County, Ill.

III. William Black, born 1796, in Milledgeville, Ga.; died Feb. 24, 1885, in Virginia, Ill.; married Mary S. Vaughn, born Nov. 1, 1803, near Paris, Tenn.; died Jan. 29, 1881, in Cass County, Ill.; daughter of Dixon and Susanna Vaughn.

IV. Dr. Green Vardamon Black, M.D., LL.D., born Aug. 3, 1836, in Scott County, Ill.; married Jane Likely Coughennower, born March 31, 1836, in Griggsville, Ill.; died Aug. 26, 1863, in Cass County, Ill.; daughter of Henry Coughennower and Agnes Likely. Dr. Green V. Black is widely known as an authority on dental surgery. He is the author of four works on dentistry; has been president of the American Dental Association, and is now Dean of the dental department of the Northwestern University, Chicago, Ill. This university, in 1898, conferred upon him the degree of LL.D. (Henry Coughennower, b. Dec. 24, 1805, in Lancaster, Pa.; d. Aug. 20, 1859, in Clayton, Ill.; was the son of John Coughennower, b. Aug. 25, 1784, in Lancaster, Pa.; d. Jan. 14, 1869, in Brown County, Ill., and Dorothy Lawrence, b. 1784, in Lancaster, Pa.; d. 1859, in Pike County, Ill. Agnes Likely, b. Aug. 30, 1806, in Huntington County, Pa.; d. Feb. 26, 1889, in Clayton, Ill., was the daughter of William Likely, who came from Ireland, aged 17, and died April 8, 1854, in Huntington County, Pa., and Agnes Taylor, b. —, in Orbisonia, Pa.; d. July 6, 1845, in



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Huntington County, Pa. She was a direct lineal descendant of the Rev. Rowland Taylor of Hadleigh, who was burned at the stake during the reign of Queen Mary, and was of the same family of Taylors as that of Gen. Zachary Taylor.)

V. Dr. Carl Ellsworth Black, M.D., born July 4, 1862, in Winchester, Ill.; married, June 8, 1889, Bessie McLaughlin.]

114. Catherine Wolcott<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born July 8, 1842, in Mendon, Ill.; married, Sept. 9, 1862, in Jacksonville, Ill., Charles E. Ross, son of William G. Ross and Minerva Dunlap, daughter of James Dunlap and Emily Robinson. He was engaged in the insurance business at Jacksonville, Ill., and St. Louis, Mo.; is now living at Hood River, Ore. Catherine Kirby Ross died March 30, 1880, in Jacksonville, Ill. Children:

- i. Helen Ross, b. Sept. 11, 1863, in Jacksonville, Ill.; m., Jan. 5, 1889, in Pasadena, Cal., Arthur Jordan, b. Aug. 12, 1863, in Fairfield, Ia., son of William Jordan and Maria Webster. He died April, 1890, in Pasadena, Cal. Helen Ross Jordan is now living in Jacksonville, Ill. One child:
  1. Edith Jordan, b. Nov. 7, 1890, in Pasadena, Cal.
- ii. Edward Kirby Ross, b. Jan. 23, 1865, in Jacksonville, Ill.; m., Feb. 27, 1898, in Pendleton, Ore., Mabel Cora Dougherty, b. Dec. 26, 1876, in Cloverdale, Cal., dau. of Joseph L. and Effie J. Dougherty. He is now residing in Wallula, Wash.
- iii. Carlton Perry Ross, b. Nov. 10, 1868, in Jacksonville, Ill.; m. Rosa Jennette Thompson, dau. of William Thompson and Isabel Cantrell. He is now living on a ranch at Hood River, Ore. Children:
  1. Clifford Coleman Ross, b. Oct. 29, 1891.
  2. Grey Kirby Ross, b. Sept. 30, 1893.
- iv. Edith Wolcott Ross, b. July 14, 1872, in Jacksonville, Ill. After her mother's death she resided with her uncle, Judge Edward P. Kirby, of Jacksonville, Ill. She was married Nov. 24, 1898, in Jacksonville, Ill., to William Tulloch Wilson, a lawyer, of the same city. He was born Nov. 29, 1876, in Jacksonville, Ill., son of Hugh Wilson and Isabella Smith.

115. Helen McClure<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 12, 1845, in Mendon, Ill.; was



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

musical instructor in the Illinois Institution for the Blind 1862-65; student of music at the Conservatory of Music, Leipsic, Germany, 1867-69; married, June 23, 1870, at Jacksonville, Ill., Rev. Melatiah Everett Dwight, b. Oct. 15, 1841, son of John Dwight of New York City and Nancy S. Everett, daughter of Captain Metcalf Everett of Foxboro, Mass.; graduated from College of the City of New York, 1860; from Bellevue Hospital Medical College, 1864, and from Andover Theological Seminary, 1866; ordained Feb. 25, 1869, at Onarga, Ill.; pastor of the Congregational Church of Onarga, Ill., 1869-79, and of the Congregational Church of Fairfield, Ia., 1879-88. Since 1889 they have been living in Plainfield, N. J. Children:

- i. Ellsworth Everett Dwight, b. March 20, 1871, in Onarga, Ill.; graduated from Princeton University 1893; is now in business in New York City; not married.
- ii. Richard Everett Dwight, b. June 21, 1875, in Onarga, Ill.; graduated from Princeton University 1897. He enlisted, June 26, 1898, in Light Artillery, Battery "A," Pennsylvania Volunteers, and was honorably discharged Nov. 19, 1898, when the Battery was mustered out; was in Porto Rico with Gen. Miles.
- iii. William Kirby Dwight, b. Aug. 8, 1879, in Onarga, Ill.
- iv. Katharine Wolcott Dwight, b. Aug. 13, 1881, in Fairfield, Ia.
- v. Marion Edith Dwight, b. Feb. 27, 1886, in Fairfield, Ia.

### [Dwight Lineage:

I. John Dwight of Dedham, Mass., born in England; died Jan. 24, 1660; married Hannah —, born —; died Sept. 5, 1656.

II. Captain Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., born 1629, in England; died Jan. 31, 1718; married, Jan. 9, 1665, Anna Flint, born Sept. 11, 1643; died Jan. 29, 1686, daughter of Rev. Henry Flint of Braintree, Mass., and Margery Hoar.

III. Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass., born Nov. 20, 1666; died Nov. 7, 1711; married, Dec. 9, 1693, Mehitable Partridge, born Aug. 26, 1675; died Oct. 19, 1756, daughter of Colonel Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass.

IV. Captain Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown, Mass., born June 20, 1712; died March 30, 1784; married, Jan. 2, 1735, Hannah Lyman, born July 14, 1709; died Dec. 25, 1792, daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin Lyman of Northampton, Mass.

V. Captain Justus Dwight of Belchertown, Mass., born Jan. 13, 1739; died July 27, 1824; married, Jan. 19, 1763, Sarah Lamb,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

born 1736; died Feb. 25, 1832, daughter of Daniel Lamb of Springfield, Mass.

VI. Dr. Elihu Dwight of South Hadley, Mass., born Oct. 22, 1763; died June 1, 1854; married, Oct. 7, 1801, Lydia White, born Jan. 31, 1777; died Aug. 6, 1846, daughter of Captain William White of Springfield, Mass. (born —; killed Oct. 13, 1781, at the Siege of Yorktown; was commissioned Captain of the Seventh Massachusetts Infantry, July 1, 1779. See "Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army during the War of the Revolution," by F. B. Heitman, page 432), and Lydia Bartlett, who were married Aug. 25, 1774. Lydia Bartlett, born Nov. 16, 1746; died Aug. 8, 1800, was the daughter of Samuel Bartlett of Springfield, Mass. (Ephraim, Benjamin, John), and Lydia Lombard, daughter of Ebenezer Lombard of Springfield and Rachel Loomis (married April 17, 1717), daughter of Joseph Loomis of Windsor, Ct., and Lydia Drake (married April 10, 1681), who was the daughter of John Drake, Jr., and granddaughter of John Drake of Windsor, Ct. (See "English and Norman Ancestry of John Drake.")

VII. John Dwight of New York City, born Aug. 1, 1819; married (1), Jan. 13, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, born June 17, 1817; died Nov. 2, 1892, daughter of Captain Metcalf Everett of Foxboro, Mass., and Fanny Shepard; married (2), March 14, 1894, Mrs. Clara (Leigh) Freeborn, daughter of Dr. Edwin Leigh of St. Louis, Mo., and Susan Scollay, the daughter of Grover Scollay of Boston, Mass.]

107. John Burgis<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 11, 1813; married, Feb. 10, 1841, Mary Ann Thomas Burgis, born Jan. 11, 1817, daughter of Thomas Burgis of Guilford and Sarah Deshon of New London, Ct. Mrs. Sarah Burgis Kirby died Sept. 11, 1848, in New Haven, Ct. He married (2), Feb. 26, 1851, Lucretia Coan Bartlett, born 1824, in Guilford, Ct., daughter of John Bartlett, born 1785, in Richmond, Mass., and Clarissa Coan, born Feb. 7, 1803, in Guilford, Ct. (married Aug. 10, 1823). He was a jeweller and silversmith in New Haven. In 1876 his establishment was entered by burglars, who succeeded in carrying away diamonds and jewelry amounting to about \$60,000, which were never recovered. He died Feb. 13, 1880, in New Haven, Ct. Children:

by his first wife:

117. i. Thomas Burgis Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1842; m. Mary Allinder.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

118. ii. Samuel Hubbard Kirby, b. Sept. 21, 1843; m. Susan A. Armstrong.
- iii. John Walter Kirby, b. Nov. 11, 1845; d. Dec. 28, 1874. He served during the Civil War in the First Connecticut Cavalry.
- iv. Sarah Deshon Kirby, b. June 2, 1847, in New Haven, Ct.; m., Sept. 16, 1868, Isaac Sammis Jennings, b. Sept. 6, 1843, son of Joseph Hiram Jennings (son of Isaac Jennings and Elizabeth Sammis, and grandson of Jacob Jennings of Norwalk and Grace Parker) and Elizabeth Ann Barry, dau. of Samuel Shinn Barry and — McGovan. He is in business in New York City, and resides in South Norwalk, Ct. Children:
1. Mary Kirby Jennings, b. March 1, 1871.
  2. Walter Barry Jennings, b. Feb. 28, 1873.
  3. Burgis Deshon Jennings, b. June 3, 1886.
- by his second wife:
- v. Elizabeth Clarissa Kirby, b. March 12, 1856, in New Haven, Ct.; m., Oct. 18, 1877, in New Haven, Ct., Frank Allyn Robinson. Children:
1. Allyn Kirby Robinson, b. April 30, 1879; d. May 22, 1879.
  2. Louise Robinson, b. Aug. 11, 1880.
  3. Helen Robinson, b. Feb. 28, 1882.
119. vi. William Bartlett Kirby, b. April 17, 1858; m. Sally L. Wood.
- vii. Emma Henrietta Kirby, b. May 1, 1862, in New Haven, Ct.; m., Jan. 11, 1887, Elijah Bill Lewis of Norwich, Ct. Children:
1. Margaret Hazard Lewis, b. Nov. 2, 1888.
  2. John Kirby Lewis, b. Jan. 15, 1893.

117. Thomas Burgis<sup>7</sup> Kirby (John B.<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 28, 1842, in New Haven, Ct.; graduated from Yale College 1862. He enlisted, Sept. 8, 1862, in the Twentieth Connecticut Volunteers; April, 1863, was detailed Acting Adjutant of the First Division Twelfth Army Corps; May, 1863, Assistant Adjutant-General of Artillery Brigade, First Division, and was made Adjutant-General of the same division in Dec., 1863; April 7, 1864, was commissioned Captain in the Forty-fourth United States Colored Regiment, and Major of the same

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

Aug. 5, 1864. The regiment surrendered to General Hood Oct. 13, 1864. He was in the battles of Chancellorsville and Gettysburg. After the war he engaged in editorial work. He was editor of the Chattanooga Union until 1869, when he founded the "Chattanooga Times," which he continued to edit and publish until Nov. 1875, when he removed to Washington, D. C., to become the private secretary of Postmaster-General Key. He was afterward on the staff of the "Washington Post." He is now living in New York City.

Major Thomas B. Kirby married, Jan. 16, 1896, in New York City, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Frazier) Allinder, born March 1, 1843, at Canal Dover, O., widow of William I. Allinder, and daughter of Thomas Jefferson Frazier and Mary Lenhart. No children.

118. Samuel Hubbard<sup>7</sup> Kirby (John B.<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 21, 1843, in New Haven, Ct.; married, Aug. 28, 1867, Susan Adolphine Armstrong, daughter of Captain Sereno Dwight Armstrong and Selina Clark, daughter of Dr. Jerry Clark of West Haven, Ct., and Betsy York. (Captain Armstrong was at first a sea-captain and afterward a member of the firm of L. W. Armstrong & Co., West India shippers.) During the Civil War he enlisted as a soldier, but, being under age, was released at his father's request, who had already given two sons to his country, and he has ever since taken an active interest in military affairs. He is now an officer of the Governor's Foot Guards of New Haven, Ct. He was associated with his father in business, and on the death of the latter continued the business under his own name. In 1890 he published the "Kirby Family," a folio pamphlet of twelve pages. Children, born in New Haven, Ct.:

- i. Harriet Ruth Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1870; m., May 21, 1890, Joseph Livingston Jennings of South Norwalk, Ct., b. Dec. 1, 1863, in Yonkers, N. Y., son of Samuel Barry Jennings of New Haven, Ct., and Matilda Lewis Stone of Montreal, Can. One child:
  1. Ruth Jennings, b. March 31, 1891.
- ii. John Burgis Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1872; m., May 24, 1898, Harriet Irene Brown.
- iii. Ralph Jay Kirby, b. Dec. 11, 1874; m. Lena Hills.
- iv. Samuel Armstrong Kirby, b. Dec. 1, 1878.
- v. Selina Marie Russell Kirby, b. Feb. 7, 1882.
- vi. Susan Edwina Kirby, b. May 13, 1885.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

119. William Bartlett<sup>7</sup> Kirby (John B.<sup>6</sup>, Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born April 17, 1858, in New Haven, Ct.; married, Dec. 13, 1883, in Jacksonville, Ill., Sallie Louthan Wood, born March 23, 1860, in Alton, Ill., daughter of the Rev. Norman Wilson Wood, D.D., and Emily Dunlap. He is a lawyer, and now lives in Lincoln, Neb. He is connected with the law department of the Burlington and Missouri Railroad. One child:

i. Charles Edmond Kirby, b. May 11, 1886; d. July 31, 1887.

108. Eliab Burgis<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 16, 1816, in Middletown, Ct.; married Sept. 1, 1858, Caroline Lydia Noyes, born May 4, 1828; daughter of Daniel R. Noyes of Lyme, Ct., and Phœbe Griffin Lord. He was one of the early pioneers in Illinois, settling first in Scott County, at Winchester, where he became the leading merchant and principal promoter of that place. From Winchester he removed to St. Louis, Mo., and was one of the partners of Collins, Kellogg & Kirby, wholesale dry goods merchants. After the dissolution of the firm during the Civil War, he engaged in the pork-packing and commission business. He was a well-known member of the Merchants' Exchange of St. Louis, and one of the founders of the Merchants' Exchange Mutual Benefit Association. He was a member of the Second Presbyterian Church of St. Louis, and was active in its work during its early history. He died Dec. 27, 1896, in St. Louis, Mo., in his eighty-first year, from an abscess in the ear, aggravated by exposure while on a hunting expedition.

The following resolutions of respect were adopted by the Board of Directors of the Merchants' Exchange of St. Louis in memory of Mr. E. B. Kirby:

"Language cannot do justice to the memory of E. B. Kirby, the grand old man who represented a class of men fast becoming extinct. Brave, self-reliant, temperate in all his habits, well educated, a close thinker; a persistent, aggressive man in the performance of all the duties of life; the courage of a lion when opposed; warm-hearted and generous to a fault; thoroughly honest in all his dealings; a steadfast Christian; patriotic almost to a craze; an honest politician; a pure-minded man; a good husband, father, and citizen; a progressive and energetic merchant; a loyal member of the Exchange—he was an honor to his race, and his death leaves a void hard to replace, and all who knew him mourn.

"*Resolved*, That we deeply sympathize with his bereaved wife



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

and sons. We direct a copy of this report, signed by the President and Secretary of the Merchants' Exchange, to be sent to the bereaved family.

"E. H. BARNES,  
"C. E. FREEBORN,  
"MICHAEL MCENNIS, } *Committee.*"

Children of Eliab B. Kirby and Caroline L. Noyes:

- i. Edmund Burgis Kirby, b. July 3, 1859, in St. Louis, Mo.; graduated from Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., in 1884. He is a mining engineer; was Professor of Mines and Metallurgy in the State School of Mines at Golden, Col., 1894-96; is now consulting mining engineer and metallurgist, and resides in Denver, Col.
- ii. Julian Noyes Kirby, b. Nov. 16, 1861, in St. Louis, Mo.; is now in business at St. Paul, Minn.
- iii. Daniel Noyes Kirby, b. Aug. 22, 1864; graduated from Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., in 1886, and from the law school of the same university in 1888. He is now an attorney at law in St. Louis, Mo.
- iv. Charles Noyes Kirby, b. Dec. 19, 1867; d. April 3, 1869.
- v. Robert Spencer Kirby, b. Oct. 27, 1870; d. Oct. 9, 1875.
- vi. Winchester Scott Kirby, b. Feb. 1, 1876; d. March 23, 1885.

[Noyes Lineage:

I. Rev. James Noyes of Newbury, Mass., was born 1608, in Choulderton, Co. Wilts, England. He was the son of the Rev. William Noyes of Choulderton and Ann Parker, sister of Robert Parker, a learned Puritan of Putney, Co. Wilts, who was driven to Holland for his puritanism. He was educated at Brasenose, Oxford. He married, in 1634, Sarah Brown, eldest daughter of Mr. Joseph Brown of Southampton, England, and in March of that same year embarked for New England with his cousin, the Rev. Thomas Parker, in the "Mary and John" of London. He preached a short time at Medford, and was invited to the church of Watertown, but settled, in 1635, over the church at Newbury as colleague with his cousin, where he died Oct. 22, 1656.

II. Rev. James Noyes of Stonington, second son of the preceding, born March 11, 1640; graduate of Harvard College, 1659; pastor at Stonington, 1664; married, at Stonington, Sept. 11, 1674, Dorothy Stanton, born 1652; died Jan. 19, 1743; daughter of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Thomas Stanton of Hartford and Stonington and Ann Lord, daughter of Thomas Lord of Hartford.

III. Captain Thomas Noyes of Westerly, R. I., born Aug. 14, 1769; died 1755; married Elizabeth Sanford, daughter of Governor Peleg Sanford of Rhode Island (Governor, 1680-82) and Mary Brenton, daughter of Governor William Brenton of Rhode Island.

IV. Colonel Joseph Noyes of Westerly, R. I., born Oct. 19, 1727; d. March 13, 1802; married Barbara Wells, born 1736; died Sept. 7, 1814.

V. Colonel Thomas Noyes of Westerly, R. I., born October 3, 1753; died Sept. 19, 1819; married Lydia Rogers, born May 19, 1760; died Nov. 25, 1798.

VI. Daniel Rogers Noyes of Lyme, Ct., born Aug. 22, 1793; died Nov. 10, 1877; married Phœbe Griffin Lord, born Feb. 20, 1797; died Oct. 12, 1875, daughter of Joseph Lord and Phœbe Griffin, sister of the Rev. Dr. Edward D. Griffin, President of William College.]

109. Thomas Spencer<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Elisha<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 23, 1819; married, May 14, 1851, in New York City, Margaret Ann Van Vleck, born Aug. 15, 1821, daughter of Isaac I. and Sarah Van Vleck of New York City. He was at first a merchant and afterward United States Revenue Assessor in New York City, where he died Aug. 15, 1877. Margaret Van Vleck Kirby died Jan. 8, 1894, in New York City. Children:

i. James Van Vleck Kirby, b. June 12, 1852, in New York City; m., April 18, 1877, Emma Frances Hannon. In 1885 he engaged in the hotel business, and at the time of his death was the proprietor of the "Beach View Hotel," in East Moriches, L. I. He died suddenly July 9, 1897, at East Moriches, L. I. He was thrown from his carriage, and lived but a few minutes. No children.

ii. Spencer Kirby, b. Aug. 14, 1858; not married.

104. Lucy<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 1, 1776, in Middletown "Upper Houses," Ct.; married, Sept. 12, 1803, Obed Stowe, born March 29, 1767, son of Elihu Stowe and Jemima Paine. He was a farmer and lived in Middletown, Ct., where he died Sept. 5, 1839. Lucy Kirby Stowe died April 10, 1853, aged 76 years. Children:

120. i. Anna Stowe, b. April 22, 1805; m. Curtiss Bacon.

121. ii. Olive Stowe, b. Nov. 25, 1808; m. Noah Merwin.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

122. iii. Mary Burgis Stowe, b. June 5, 1812; m. Samuel North.  
123. iv. Sarah Jannet Stowe, b. Sept. 11, 1819; m. Peter H. Ashton.  
v. Martha Stowe, b. Jan. 26, 1824; not married.

### [Stowe (Stow) Lineage:

I. John Stow of Roxbury, Mass., died Oct. 26, 1643. Elizabeth Bigg, his wife, died in 1638. See "Stow Lineage," page 43.

II. Thomas Stow of Middletown, Ct., eldest son of preceding, born —; died Feb., 1684; married, Dec. 4, 1739, Mary Griggs, born —; died Aug. 21, 1680.

III. John Stow of Middletown, Ct., eldest son of the preceding, born Feb. 3, 1641; died Oct. 18, 1688; married Nov. 13, 1668, Mary Wetmore, born 1649, daughter of Thomas Wetmore of Middletown and Sarah Hall, daughter of John Hall of Hartford.

IV. Nathaniel Stow of Middletown, fourth son of the preceding, born Feb. 22, 1676; married, Feb. 11, 1703, Sarah Summer, born Dec. 29, 1685, daughter of William and Hannah Sumner of Middletown, Ct.

V. Eliakim Stow of Middletown (now Middlefield, Ct.), born March 2, 1708; married, Dec. 13, 1732, Lydia Miller.

VI. Elihu Stow of Middletown (now Middlefield, Ct.), born May 27, 1736; married, March 11, 1760, Jemima Paine of Southold, L. I.

VII. Obed Stowe of Middletown (now Middlefield, Ct.), born March 29, 1767; married (1), July 5, 1792, Anna Miller. They had one son, Obed, born April 19, 1801. Married (2), Sept. 12, 1803, Lucy Kirby.]

120. Anna<sup>6</sup> Stowe (Lucy Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born April 22, 1805, in Middlefield, Ct.; married, Nov. 9, 1828, Curtiss Bacon, son of Captain John Bacon and Amy Coe. She died Sept. 9, 1863, and her husband July 2, 1884, in Middletown, Ct. Children:

- i. Caroline Morgan Bacon, b. June 14, 1832; not married.
- ii. Arthur William Bacon, b. Sept. 10, 1836, in Middletown, Ct.; m., Nov. 15, 1871, Henrietta Belden Parker, only daughter of Frederick Parker and Emmeline Howland of Barnstable, Mass. Children:
  1. Anna Howland Bacon, b. Aug. 11, 1872; d. Aug. 17, 1873.
  2. Emma Howland Bacon, b. Sept. 28, 1874.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

3. Curtiss Stowe Bacon, b. July 2, 1877.
4. Bertha Parker Bacon, b. Nov. 24, 1878.
5. Francis Bacon, b. Feb. 17, 1885; d. July 10, 1886.

121. Olive<sup>6</sup> Stowe (Lucy Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 25, 1808, in Middlefield, Ct.; married, Nov. 24, 1837, Noah Merwin of Durham, Ct., born June 29, 1807, son of Miles Merwin and Phœbe Camp. He died May 21, 1849. Olive Stowe Merwin died May 12, 1884. Children:

- i. Lucy Stowe Merwin, b. Nov. 4, 1839; d. Aug. 30, 1840.
- ii. Lucy Stowe Merwin, b. June 30, 1841; not married.
- iii. Edward Payson Merwin, b. March 23, 1844, in Durham, Ct.; m., June 10, 1884, Martha Lewis Hulme, dau. of John Hulme and Elizabeth King. He is now living in Boston, Mass. One child:
  1. Jennie Merwin, b. July 26, 1885; d. Aug. 9, 1885.
- iv. Charles Baldwin Merwin, b. Aug. 3, 1847; m., Aug. 3, 1871, Ella J. Crowell, dau. of Seth Crowell and Jane Harris. She died Jan. 2, 1892. He is a manufacturing stationer in New York City. No children.

122. Mary Burgis<sup>6</sup> Stowe (Lucy Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born June 5, 1812, in Middlefield, Ct.; married, Nov. 28, 1838, Samuel North of Berlin, Ct., son of Reuben North and Lynda Wilcox. Samuel North died April 30, 1878. Mary Stowe North died Dec. 24, 1895. Children:

- i. George Stowe North, b. April 15, 1842, in Berlin, Ct. He enlisted, April 27, 1861, in a company organized at Wesleyan University, Middletown, Ct., and which afterward became an artillery company, of which he was Corporal; was in the battles of Yorktown, Hanover Court House, and Chickahominy River, and was honorably discharged at the expiration of his three years' service. He is a photographer in South Norwalk, Ct. Not married.
- ii. Charles Reuben North, b. Dec. 9, 1844, in Berlin, Ct.; m., June 22, 1870, in Middle Haddam, Ct., Mary Metcalf, b. Nov. 19, 1843, dau. of William and Nancy Metcalf. He is now living in Chicago, Ill. Children:
  1. Eva Metcalf North, b. Aug. 2, 1871.
  2. Mary Etta North, b. July 15, 1874; d. Oct. 16, 1875.
  3. Lizzie Eunice North, b. June 20, 1878; d. Aug. 23, 1878.



## [DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

- iii. Frederick Elliott North, b. Feb. 27, 1847; m., Nov. 26, 1868, in Burlington, Vt., Lucetta E. Bolton, b. June 29, 1847. He is now living in Orizaba, Mexico. No children.

### [North Lineage:

I. John North of Farmington, Ct., born 1615; died 1692; came, 1635, in the "Susan and Ellen," to Boston; removed to Farmington, where he died early in 1692. He married Hannah Bird, probably daughter of Thomas Bird of Hartford. They had nine children.

II. Thomas North of Farmington, fourth son of John and Hannah North, born 1649; died 1712; married Hannah Newell, baptized April 11, 1658; died Nov. 4, 1757, in her 100th year. She was the daughter of Thomas Newell of Farmington and Rebecca Olmstead, niece of James Olmstead of Hartford. He was a soldier in King Philip's war. They had ten children.

III. Thomas North of Farmington, b. 1673; died 1725; married, Dec. 1, 1698, Martha Royce, born June 1, 1679, daughter of Isaac Royce, of Wallingford, Ct., and Elizabeth Lothrop, and had eight children.

IV. Isaac North of Farmington, born 1703; died Dec. 20, 1783; married Mary Woodford, born March 2, 1709; died 1798, and had eight children. He was the first enrolled member and the first deacon of the Berlin Congregational Church, organized 1775. His wife Mary was the daughter of Joseph Woodford of Farmington (born 1676; died Feb. 7, 1760, only son of Joseph Woodford and Rebecca Newell, born 1643, eldest daughter of Thomas Newell of Farmington and Rebecca Olmstead) and Lydia Smith, daughter of Joseph and Lydia Smith of Farmington, Ct.

V. Jedediah North of Berlin, Ct., born Jan. 16, 1734; died Dec. 16, 1816; married, Jan. 27, 1757, Sarah Wilcox, born Dec. 31, 1739; died Oct. 5, 1775, daughter of Daniel Wilcox and Sarah White. (Daniel Wilcox, born 1715; died 1789; married, 1738, Sarah White, born 1716; died 1807. He was the son of Samuel Wilcox and Hannah Sage, born Dec. 21, 1694, daughter of John Sage, and granddaughter of David Sage and Elizabeth Kirby, daughter of John of Middletown.) Nine children.

VI. Colonel Simeon North of Berlin, Ct., born July 13, 1765; died Aug. 25, 1852; married (1), 1786, Lucy Savage, born May 19, 1766, daughter of Jonathan Savage of Middletown and Elizabeth Ranney. She died Feb. 24, 1811, and he married (2) Lydia Huntington, daughter of Rev. Enoch Huntington of Middletown,



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN KIRBY

---

Ct., by whom he had one child: Lydia, b. March 26, 1814, who married R. D. M. Seward. By his first wife he had eight children, namely: (1) Reuben, b. Dec. 11, 1786; d. April 14, 1852; (2) James, b. Sept. 16, 1788; d. Feb. 11, 1869; (3) Alvin, b. March 2, 1790; d. Aug. 31, 1845; (4) Sela, b. Nov. 24, 1794; d. Aug. 13, 1850, by a stroke of lightning; (5) Betsy, b. Oct. 5, 1796; d. March 25, 1831; (6) Lucetta, b. April 7, 1799; d. Jan. 22, 1863; (7) Rev. Simeon, b. Sept. 7, 1802; d. Feb. 9, 1884; m., April 2, 1835, Frances H. Hubbard; graduated from Yale College 1825; was professor at Hamilton College 1829-39, and president of the same 1839-57; (8) Nancy, b. June 18, 1804; d. Feb. 5, 1806.

VII. Reuben North of Berlin, Ct., born Dec. 11, 1786; died April 14, 1852; married (1), March 18, 1810, Lynda Wilcox, daughter of Josiah Wilcox and Hulda Savage. She died March 18, 1816, and he married (2) her sister Huldah, who died Sept. 11, 1865. Children by first wife: (1) Alfred, b. Oct. 3, 1811; d. Jan. 14, 1894; (2) Samuel, b. March 11, 1814; d. April 30, 1878. Children by second wife: (3) Reuben, b. March 13, 1818; (4) Edward, b. March 9, 1820, who is now professor in Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y.; (5) Simeon, b. Feb. 10, 1822; (6) Frederick, b. March 14, 1824; (7) Josiah, b. Feb. 10, 1827; d. Dec. 13, 1882.

VIII. Samuel North of Berlin, Ct., born March 11, 1814; died April 30, 1878; married, Nov. 28, 1838, Mary B. Stowe.]

123. Sarah Jannet<sup>6</sup> Stowe (Lucy Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 11, 1819, in Middletown, Ct.; married, Nov. 1, 1853, Peter H. Ashton of Middletown, Ct., born Dec. 26, 1816, in London, Eng., son of Peter Ashton and Elizabeth Bustow, daughter of the Rev. William Bustow and Mary Fritter. He died Nov. 20, 1888, in Middletown, Ct. Children:

i. Frank Bustow Ashton, b. March 7, 1858, in Middletown, Ct.; m., May 24, 1880, Martha A. Pease. One child:

1. Sarah Steuben Ashton, b. Oct. 24, 1888.

ii. Martha Stowe Ashton, b. March 22, 1860; not married.

## AN ACCOUNT OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY OF HARTFORD CONNECTICUT

1. Joseph<sup>1</sup> Kirby of Hartford, Ct. All that is positively known concerning him is derived from the gravestone erected to the memory of his great-grandson, Abraham Kirby of Middlebury, ~~Ct.~~ *Vt.* (See page 169.) From the inscription upon this gravestone we learn that he came from Warwickshire, England, to New England, early in the seventeenth century, and was at Hartford, Ct., about the time of its first settlement. His name, however, does not appear upon the records of Hartford, Ct., and it is probable that he soon removed elsewhere.

According to the tradition preserved by his descendants, a brother emigrated with him to New England. They fled from persecution, and their estates in England were forfeited. Tradition usually has little genealogical value, but in this instance it seems confirmed by the discovery that Joseph, the son of John Kirby of Middletown, was known as Joseph Kirby, Jr. (See Joseph, son of John Kirby of Middletown.) Since no other Joseph Kirby can be found among the Kirbys in America prior to the birth of Joseph Kirby, Jr., of Middletown, Ct., it is reasonably presumed that the latter was named Joseph, and called "Junior," after Joseph Kirby of Hartford. Moreover, John Kirby of Middletown also came from Warwickshire in England, and was likewise at Hartford, Ct., near the time of its settlement. It is therefore reasonable to conclude that they were brothers. The name of only one child of Joseph Kirby of Hartford, Ct., has been preserved:

2. i. John Kirby.

2. John<sup>2</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>1</sup>). Nothing is positively known of him, except that he was the son of Joseph of Hartford and the father of Roger Kirby of Woodbury, Ct. According to the Sage geneal-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

ogy (pages 11 and 71), there is a Hartford record which is as follows: "April, 1653, born Mary daughter of John Kirby and Elizabeth Randell." Since John Kirby of Middletown, and previously of Hartford, had a daughter Mary born about 1644, and since his widow, Elizabeth, married Abraham Randall of Windsor, Ct., it has hitherto been supposed that the above record was a late and blundering addition. But if this record be accurate, then the Mary born April, 1653, must be regarded as the daughter (and probably the eldest child, as the form of the entry indicates) of John Kirby, the son of Joseph of Hartford, by wife Elizabeth Randell. The "Wethersfield Town Records" state that Samuel Deming married, March 29, 1694, Sarah, daughter of John Kirby. "The Genealogy of the Treat Family," page 32, states that she was the daughter of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct., and "Kirby Family," 1890, states that she married Samuel Deming after the death of her first husband, Samuel Hubbard; but both are in error. Samuel Hubbard died in 1732, aged 84 years. Sarah Kirby, wife of Samuel Deming, may be regarded, therefore, as the daughter of John Kirby, the son of Joseph of Hartford. Children:

- i. Sarah Kirby, b. —; m., March 29, 1694, Samuel Deming of Wethersfield, Ct., b. 1646, son of John Deming of Wethersfield, Ct., and Honour Treat, dau. of Richard Treat of Wethersfield. Children:
  1. John Deming, b. Dec. 27, 1694; perhaps m. Elizabeth Parker.
  2. David Deming, b. Dec. 29, 1696; d. Feb. 17, 1771; m., Jan. 20, 1725, Martha Russell, b. —; d. Sept. 1, 1763, dau. of Sergt. John Russell. Children: (1) Martha, b. April 15, 1726; (2) Mehitable, b. May 7, 1727; (3) David, b. Aug. 12, 1729; (4) Mary, b. March 8, 1732; (5) Abigail, b. April 27, 1733; d. in infancy; (6) Elizabeth Abigail, b. April 5, 1734; (7) Solomon, b. Dec. 1, 1736; (8) Elizabeth, b. March 8, 1739; (9) John, b. March 14, 1745; (10) Simeon, b. March 5, 1748.
  3. Samuel Deming, b. June 12, 1699; m., June 16, 1726, Catherine Treat, b. Aug. 26, 1706, only child of Richard Treat of Wethersfield and Catherine Bulkeley, dau. of the Rev. Gershom Bulkeley. Children: (1) Treat, b. Sept. 28, 1727; (2) Sarah, b. March 10, 1730; (3) Katharine, b.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- June 18, 1733; (4) Samuel, b. Dec. 10, 1735;  
 (5) Rebecca, b. Oct. 11, 1738; d. July 6, 1758;  
 (6) Isabel, b. Aug. 24, 1743; (7) Deliverance, b.  
 Dec. 3, 1746; (8) Richard, b. April 11, 1750.
- 4. Honour Deming, b. Dec. 16, 1701.
- 5. William Deming, b. May 10, 1705; m., Jan. 22,  
 1730, Prudence Churchill, dau. of Josiah Church-  
 ill of Wethersfield, Ct.
- 3. ii. Roger Kirby, b. 1698; m. Martha —.

3. Roger<sup>3</sup> Kirby (John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Woodbury, Ct., born 1698. In 1730 he was living in Judea Society, then a part of Woodbury, Ct., and now the town of Washington, Ct. His farm was situated about a hundred rods distant from the church on Washington green, and is known to this day as the "Kirby farm." The cellar where the house of Roger Kirby stood still exists, and it was in this house that his grandson, the Hon. Ephraim Kirby, was born. In 1763 he deeded his property in Woodbury to his two sons, Abraham and Joseph, and seems to have resided thereafter at Litchfield, Ct. He died June 12, 1793, aged 95 years, at Milton, Ct., while on a visit to that place, and was buried in the Milton cemetery. His wife's name was Martha, but of her parents nothing is known. By her he had four children, born in Woodbury, Ct.:

- 4. i. Abraham Kirby, b. July 14, 1730; m. Eunice Starkweather.
- 5. ii. Joseph Kirby, b. July 7, 1732; m. Rachel Hand.
- iii. Abia Kirby, b. July 7, 1732, twin with Joseph.
- iv. James Kirby, b. Sept. 17, 1740, of whom nothing further is known; he may have died before 1763, when his father deeded his property in Woodbury to his sons Abraham and Joseph.

4. Abraham<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 14, 1730, in Woodbury, Ct. He was a farmer and lived in Judea Society, Ancient Woodbury, Ct., until 1763, and afterward removed to Litchfield, Ct. In February, 1786, he removed again, and settled at Middlebury, Vt., where his son John had located the previous year. In the spring of the following year he brought apple-trees in a boat from Pittsford, and planted the second orchard in town. While bringing the trees down the Otter River, he ran into the rapids and was in imminent danger of drowning, but while going under a bridge, he caught hold of a timber and held

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

on until rescued. June, 1792, he was joined by his son Joseph and family, who lived with him in the house he had erected. He was made a deacon of the Congregational Church, and the "History of Middlebury, Vt.," speaks of him as being one of the most respectable citizens of that town. He died April 3, 1796, in Middlebury, and was buried in the old cemetery north of the village. A marble tombstone about four feet high and two feet wide, round at the top, was erected to his memory soon after his death. It bears the following inscription:

*Abraham, son of Roger Kirby, died April 3, 1796 aged 65 years.  
His Grandfather Joseph Kirby came from Warwick in  
England and settled in Connecticut at the first  
settlement of the City of Hartford in the  
sixteenth century. From him descended  
John Kirby, Grandfather, and  
Roger Kirby, the Father, who  
died in Conn. in 1793  
aged 95 years.*

Abraham Kirby married, May 31, 1756, in Woodbury, Ct., Eunice Starkweather, born Sept. 19, 1735, daughter of John Starkweather and Mary Herrick, both of Stonington, Ct.

Children of Abraham Kirby and Eunice Starkweather:

6. i. Ephraim Kirby, b. Feb. 23, 1757; m. Ruth Marvin.
- ii. James Kirby, b. July 15, 1758; was a physician, and removed to North Carolina. He died at Fairfax, Va.; married, and had James, Robert, and Betsy.
- iii. Martha Kirby, b. Feb. 10, 1760; d. March 25, 1760.
- iv. Martha Kirby, b. Dec. 30, 1760; m. Elijah Phelps of Lanesboro, Mass. Children: Julia, Caroline, Ermina, and Theodatus, who lived in Middlebury, Vt.
7. v. John Starkweather Kirby, b. Sept. 20, 1762; m. Azubia Severance.
- vi. Abraham Kirby, b. April 3, 1764. He was a physician and settled in Elizabeth City, N. C. He died July 30, 1799, in Hampton, Va.; m. Margaret —. Children: James, Sally, Betsy, and Lucinda.
- vii. Eunice Kirby, b. March 20, 1766; m. Hial Hale, and removed to the State of New York. They had two sons, Ephraim and Milton, and two daughters.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

8. viii. Joseph Kirby, b. April 28, 1768; m. Esther Leonard.
9. ix. Mary Kirby, b. Aug. 1, 1771; m. Samuel Severance.
  - x. Sabra Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1773; m. Daniel Garlick of Lanesboro, Mass. They removed to Ohio. Children: Theodatus, Adolphus, Richard, Daniel, and Mary.
10. xi. Anna Kirby, b. July 21, 1775; m. David Barnum.
11. xii. Sally Kirby, b. Nov. 30, 1779; m. (1) David Yale; (2) Isaac Landen.

### [Starkweather Lineage:

I. Robert Starkweather of Roxbury, Mass., was a native of Wales. He was at Boston in 1640, and afterward lived in Roxbury. In 1654 he sold his estate in Roxbury and removed to Ipswich, Mass., where he died in 1674. He married Jennet Roberts, daughter of John Roberts of Roxbury, by whom he had: Elizabeth, b. 1643; Lydia, b. June 23, 1644; John, b. 1646; Deborah, b. Aug. 27, 1648.

II. John Starkweather, only son of Robert, born 1646, in Roxbury, Mass. He removed with his father to Ipswich, where he was pound-keeper in 1688, and his successor was appointed in 1693. He removed to Preston, Ct., before Aug., 1694, and there soon became prominent; was selectman in 1698, and for the next three years; was also deputy to the General Court of Connecticut in 1702. He died Aug. 21, 1703, in Preston, Ct., and in September of the same year the administration of his estate was granted to his widow Ann and his son Robert. It is recorded at this time that he left seven children: "Thomas aged 26, Timothy, John, Robert, Richard, Mary, and Lydia aged 12." Children: Thomas, b. about 1677; Timothy; John, b. Sept. 16, 1680; Robert, b. Nov. 12, 1684, d. 1706; Richard, b. Dec. 26, 1686, m., March 12, 1721, Mary Plumer; Mary, b. 1689; Lydia, b. 1691.

III. John Starkweather, third son of the preceding, born Sept. 16, 1680, in Ipswich, Mass. He removed to Preston, Ct., where he married, Dec. 28, 1708, Mary Herrick, b. 1691, daughter of Ephraim and Judith Herrick of Preston, Ct. He removed again, before 1720, to Stonington, Ct., and died in 1750 at Roxbury, Mass. While passing through Roxbury on his way to Boston on horseback with a drove of cattle, his horse stumbled and threw him to the ground, causing injuries which resulted in his death in a few minutes. His widow Mary was living in 1769. The "Connecticut Courant," under the date of Nov. 27, 1769, states that

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

she was then in her 79th year, and that she had been "the mother of thirteen children; grandmother of eighty-seven; great-grandmother of seventy-six, and great-great-grandmother of one child of the fourth generation—in all, one hundred and seventy-seven. There are now living of the above number one hundred and fifty-two." Eleven of these grandchildren, bearing the family name, were Revolutionary soldiers, and five of them died in the service.

(Ephraim Herrick, baptized April 15, 1688, in Beverly, Mass., was the son of Ephraim Herrick, Sr., of Beverly, and Mary Cross of Ipswich, who were married July 3, 1661. Ephraim Herrick, Sr., b. Feb. 11, 1638; d. Sept. 12, 1693, was the son of Henry Herrick and Edith, dau. of Hugh Laskin, all of Salem, Mass. According to the Herrick genealogy, Henry was the son of Sir William Herrick, ambassador of Queen Elizabeth to Turkey, and a member of Parliament during her reign.)

Children of John and Mary Starkweather:

1. Mary, b. March 25, 1710, in Preston, Ct.; m., Nov. 30, 1726, Jeremiah Kinney, of Preston, Ct.
2. Lydia, b. Jan. 29, 1712, in Preston, Ct.
3. Anna, b. Aug. 21, 1715, in Preston, Ct.; m., —, Benjamin.
4. John, baptized Feb. 23, 1718; d. soon.
5. Samuel, b. March 23, 1720, in Stonington, Ct.; m., July 29, 1747, Sarah Purple of East Haddam, Ct. He removed, when about sixty years old, to New Ashford, Mass., where he was elected to the Legislature, and died in Jan., 1787, at Boston, during the session of that body. They had ten children. Two of their sons, John and Ephraim, were in the Revolutionary army. Their fourth son, William, b. Nov. 25, 1754, settled in Williamstown, Mass., and was a member of Congress.
6. John, b. June 11, 1722, in Stonington, Ct.; d. Dec. 19, 1760; m., (1) March 27, 1746, Jerusha Smith, by whom he had a daughter Hannah; m., (2) Dec. 12, 1753, Elizabeth Belcher of Preston, Ct., by whom he had three sons and one daughter. His three sons, Belcher, Woodbury, and Amos were in the Revolutionary army, and Woodbury died in the service.
7. Joel, b. June 20, 1724, in Stonington, Ct.; m., Aug. 9, 1750, Jane Trumble, of Preston, Ct. They had five children. A son Charles was at the battle of Saratoga, 1777.
8. Elizabeth, b. May 23, 1726, in Stonington, Ct.; m. — Rood.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

9. Robert, b. Aug. 26, 1728, in Stonington, Ct.; d. March 15, 1819, in Chesterfield, Mass.; m. Sarah Everlith of Ipswich, Mass. They had thirteen children. Four of their sons, James, Joseph, Simeon, and John, died while in the Revolutionary Army. Their third son, Ezra, b. Dec. 15, 1754; d. July 21, 1834, was a surgeon in the Revolutionary Army. After the war he settled in Worthington, Mass., where he became eminent as a physician, and was widely known as a public man. He was a member of the State Senate thirteen times; was also a member of the Governor's Council, and a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1820.
10. Woodbury, b. March 27, 1731, in Stonington, Ct.; not married.
11. Ephraim, b. Sept. 1, 1733, in Stonington, Ct.; married, and settled in Pawtucket, then in Massachusetts. He graduated from Yale College in 1753, and studied law, but gave up the profession and entered into business and became wealthy; was a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1779, and was in the State Senate 1780-83. His grandson, Samuel, was a lawyer, and settled in Cleveland, O., and was for several years Mayor of that city.
12. Eunice, b. Sept. 19, 1735, in Stonington, Ct.; m., May 31, 1756, Abraham Kirby.
13. A child, b. —; d. in infancy.]

6. Ephraim<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 23, 1757, in Judea Society, Ancient Woodbury, Ct. About 1763 he removed with his father to Litchfield, Ct., where, at the age of eighteen, he joined the volunteers who organized after the battle of Lexington, and arrived at Boston in time to take part in the battle of Bunker Hill. In Dec., 1776, he enlisted again in the Revolutionary army, and served as a cavalry soldier for about two years. The published "Records of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," page 273, contain the following statement of his personal appearance at this period: "Ephraim Kirby, private, enlisted Dec. 24, 1776, of Litchfield, farmer. Stature 5 ft. 6, complexion dark, eyes dark, hair brown. Discharged Aug. 7, 1778." During this enlistment he was with Washington's Army in New Jersey and Pennsylvania, and took part in the battles of



Ephraim Kirby





## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

Brandywine, Germantown, and Monmouth, and received thirteen wounds. He was on the staff of General (Lord) Sterling at the battle of Germantown, and there received seven sabre cuts on the head from a British soldier, and was left on the field for dead. These honorable scars he carried with him through life. It is said that he lost a portion of his brain by one of these sabre cuts, and for some time also lost his mind. Instantaneously his consciousness and mind returned, when he exclaimed: "Where is Eagle?"—the name of the horse he was riding when he was cut down. He subsequently served as Lieutenant in a Rhode Island company, and remained in the field until independence was achieved. After the conclusion of the Revolutionary War he was for some time a student at Yale College, but did not graduate. In 1787 he received the degree of A.M. from that institution. He studied law in the office of Judge Reynold Marvin, a patriotic citizen of Litchfield, who had been King's Attorney, but had resigned this office on the outbreak of the Revolutionary struggle, and married his only daughter. While in the practice of law in Litchfield, Ct., in 1789, he published "Reports of the Decisions of the Superior Court and Court of Errors of the State of Connecticut, Litchfield, 1789." This was a novel undertaking, being the first volume of reports ever published in this country. It was executed with faithfulness, judgment, and ability, and is still regarded as authority in all our courts. The same year, 1789, he wrote the pledge and organized the first society for the promotion of temperance ever formed in America. This pledge bears the name of many who were prominent in the State.

In 1791 Ephraim Kirby was for the first time elected to represent the town of Litchfield in the State Legislature, a post of honor and responsibility to which he was re-elected at thirteen semi-annual elections. "As a legislator he was always distinguished for the dignity of his deportment, for his comprehensive and enlightened views, for the liberality of his sentiments, and for his ability and decision." During this time he was prominent in business and military affairs. In 1795 he was one of the seven directors of the company formed by Oliver Phelps of Windsor, Ct., and others to purchase the remaining lands belonging to the State of Connecticut in Ohio, known as the "Western Reserve." He was also Colonel of the Seventeenth Regiment Connecticut Militia, and was commonly known as "Colonel" Kirby.

On the election of Jefferson as President in 1801 he was appointed Supervisor of the National Revenues for the State of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

Connecticut. About this period he was for several years the Republican candidate for Governor of Connecticut, but failed of election, the Federal party being too strong for the followers of Jefferson. He was interested also in the Cincinnati Society, of which he was an original member (Rhode Island), and was prominent in Masonic circles. His library and sword are now held by the Masonic Lodge of Litchfield, of which he was a member. President Jefferson had contemplated offering him the office of Postmaster General, but finally called Gideon Granger of Connecticut to that office. In 1803 he received from President Jefferson the appointment as Commissioner for Settlement of Law Claims in the territory east of Pearl River (Mississippi). In 1804 he was appointed by Jefferson United States Judge of the Supreme Court for the territory of Orleans (Louisiana). Having accepted the latter position, he set out for New Orleans, but was not destined to reach that place. Having proceeded as far as Fort Stoddard in the Mississippi territory, he was taken sick, and died there Oct. 20, 1804, at the early age of forty-seven, and when a wide career of public usefulness seemed opening to him. His remains were interred with the honors of war and other demonstrations of respect.

"Colonel Kirby was a man of the highest moral as well as physical courage, devoted in his feelings and aspirations, warm and generous in his attachments, and of indomitable energy. He was withal gentle and winning in his manners, kindly in his disposition, and naturally of an ardent and cheerful temperament, although the last few years of his life were saddened by heavy pecuniary misfortunes. He had acquired a handsome property by his profession, but in an evil hour he employed an agent to purchase for him a large tract of new land in Virginia. This agent betrayed his trust, and by his dishonesty involved his employer in almost hopeless insolvency. To be harassed by obligations which he could not meet was, to an honorable man like Colonel Kirby, a source of the keenest solicitude. He enjoyed the friendship of many of the sages of the Revolution, the correspondence with whom would form interesting material for the history of his time; but, unfortunately, almost all was lost at sea, between New York and St. Augustine, some twenty-five years ago. A few letters to and from Pres. Jefferson only have been preserved." (*Litchfield Biographies*," pp. 103-110.)

Ephraim Kirby married, March 17, 1784, in Litchfield, Ct., Ruth Marvin, born Dec. 20, 1763, in Litchfield, Ct., only daughter

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

of Judge Reynold Marvin of Litchfield and Ruth Welch, daughter of Paul Welch of New Milford, Ct. Ruth Marvin Kirby died Oct. 17, 1817, in Litchfield, Ct. Children:

12. i. Frances Kirby, b. April 6, 1785; m. James Lee Smith.
- ii. Harriet Kirby, b. March 20, 1788; d. Aug. 25, 1789.
13. iii. Reynold Marvin Kirby, b. March 10, 1790; m. (1) Harriet W. Larned, (2) Mary Barclay.
14. iv. Edmund Kirby, b. April 8, 1794; m. Eliza Brown.
- v. Ephraim Kirby, b. Jan. 26, 1796.
15. vi. Harriet Kirby, b. May 23, 1798; m. Francis S. Bolton.
16. vii. Helen Kirby, b. Nov. 18, 1800; m. Benjamin A. Putnam.
17. viii. Catherine Kirby, b. Oct. 11, 1802; m. Joseph P. Russell.

[Marvin Lineage:

I. Reynold Marvin was an original settler of Hartford, 1639; removed to Farmington, and afterward to Saybrook, where he was made freeman in 1658. He died in 1662 (will dated May 13, 1662, inventory Oct. 28, 1662), leaving a good estate to children, Reynold and Mary.

II. Lieutenant Reynold Marvin of Lyme, Ct., born about 1634; freeman 1658; was deacon, also Delegate to General Court in 1670, 1672, 1673, 1674, and 1676. He died in 1676. He married (1) Mary —; (2) Sarah Clark, daughter of George Clark of Milford, Ct. Children by his second wife: (1) John, b. 1665; m., May 7, 1691, Sarah Graham, dau. of Henry of Hartford; (2) Reynold, b. 1669; (3) Samuel, b. 1671; m. Susanna Graham, dau. of Henry of Hartford; (4) Mary, m. Richard Ely; (5) Sarah, m. James Beckwith.

III. Captain Reynold Marvin of Lyme, Ct., born 1669; died Oct. 18, 1737, aged sixty-eight; married (1) Phoebe Lee, born April 14, 1677, daughter of Ensign Thomas Lee and Mary De Wolf, both of Lyme, Ct. She died Oct., 1707, and he married (2), in 1708, Martha Waterman. He was Captain of Militia, deacon, and deputy, representing Lyme in the General Court of Connecticut from 1701 to 1728. Children by his first wife: (1) Phoebe, b. Dec. 3, 1696; m. (1) Daniel De Wolf and (2) Nathaniel Kirtland; (2) Reynold, b. Jan., 1702; (3) Lydia, b. Jan. 12, 1704; (4) Esther, b. April 3, 1707.

IV. Dea. Reynold Marvin of Lyme, Ct., born Jan., 1702; married (1), Dec. 23, 1725, his cousin, widow Sarah (Marvin) Lay, widow of John Lay and daughter of John Marvin and Sarah Graham; married (2), July 7, 1746, widow Mary (Niles) Kellogg

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

of Colchester, Ct. Children by his first wife: (1) Reynold, b. Oct. 23, 1726; (2) Phoebe, m. Joseph Gillett; (3) Dan, m. Mehit-able Selden; (4) Lydia, m. J. Gates.

V. Reynold Marvin of Litchfield, Ct., born Oct. 23, 1726; died July 30, 1802; married, Feb. 23, 1763, Ruth Welch, born Dec. 20, 1739, in New Milford, Ct., daughter of Paul Welch of New Milford and ——— Bronson of Waterbury, Ct. (Paul Welch was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Welch of Milford, Ct., and grandson of Thomas Welch of Milford, Ct., and Hannah Buck-ingham, daughter of Thomas of Milford, Ct.)

VI. Ruth Marvin, born Dec. 20, 1763; died Oct. 17, 1817; married Ephraim Kirby.]

12. Frances<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 6, 1785, in Litchfield, Ct.; married, Aug. 25, 1806, Joseph Lee Smith, born May 28, 1779, son of Elnathan Smith and Chloe Lee, both of New Britain, Ct. He graduated from Yale College 1796, studied law at Judge Reeve's Law School in Litchfield, Ct., and afterward practised law in his native State until the commencement of the war of 1812, when he was commissioned Major of the Twenty-fifth U. S. Infantry. For distinguished bravery at Forty Mile Creek he was promoted to be Lieutenant-Colonel, with the brevet of Colonel, June 6, 1813. On the reorganization of the army in 1816 he was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel, and was promoted to Colonel, Third In- fantry, Feb. 10, 1818. In 1821 he resigned his commission, and in 1823 he was appointed by President Monroe U. S. Judge of the Superior Court for Florida. From 1838 to 1842 he was dele- gate to Congress from the Territory of Florida. He died May 24, 1846, and was buried in Litchfield, Ct. Frances Kirby Smith X died Aug. 3, 1875, in Litchfield, Ct., aged ninety years.

Colonel Joseph Lee Smith was a man of imposing appearance, attractive features, and pleasant manners. He stood six feet two inches in height, and was noted for his activity and great phys- ical strength. His only superior in strength in the army was General McNeil of Boston, who was seven feet high. His com- plexion was fair, his features regular; he had large hazel eyes and curling chestnut hair. The "Hartford Times," in an article published at the time of his death, said of him: "Col. Joseph Lee Smith was a man of the highest order of intellect, of most extensive information, of superior judgment, of great personal bravery. Although of an ardent temperament, he was kind-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

spirited and generous to a fault. A Major in the Army of the United States in 1812, in the absence of his Colonel, he commanded his regiment, the Twenty-third, in the invasion of Canada in 1813. On the evening of the battle in which Generals Winder and Chandler were taken prisoners, he was ordered to encamp his regiment in the rear of the army in a deep ravine between the hills near Forty Mile Creek. Considering the position bad, he insisted upon a change, and, having received permission to do so, moved his regiment late at night to the top of the hill near the creek. This judicious movement saved his regiment, for he had scarcely reached his new position when he was assailed by a superior force of British and Indians. He, with his raw troops—this being their first battle—held his position against repeated attacks of the enemy, and by a rapid and successful charge at daylight, seconded by the Fifth Regiment, drove back the enemy and saved the army. For this action Major Smith was promoted Lieutenant-Colonel and brevetted Colonel. Throughout the rest of the campaign, and to the close of the war, he was regarded as one of the best and most efficient officers in the army. In 1819 he was induced to resign his commission, and was appointed by President Monroe United States Judge of the Superior Court of Florida. So accurate was his judgment and so thorough his knowledge of law that in over one thousand cases decided by him prior to 1836 not a single decision had to be reversed.” Children:

18. i. Ephraim Kirby Smith, b. June 17, 1807; m. Mary Isaacs Jerome.
19. ii. Frances Marvin Smith, b. Oct. 12, 1809; m. Lucien Bonaparte Webster.
  - iii. Josephine Lee Smith, b. 1818, in Detroit, Mich.; d. Nov., 1835, in Brownville, N. Y.
20. iv. Edmund Kirby Smith, b. May 16, 1824; m. Cassie Selden.

### [Smith Lineage:

I. William Smith of Farmington, Ct., brother of Christopher and Joseph of Hartford, Ct., of Simon of Haddam, Ct., and of Mary, who married William Partridge of Hartford, Ct. He married, Aug. 16, 1644, Elizabeth Stanley, and died in 1670 at Farmington, Ct. She died in 1678. They had nine children.

II. Joseph Smith of Farmington, Ct., third son of the preceding, born Aug. 25, 1655, in Middletown, Ct., married (1) Lydia —; (2) Joanna Loomis. They had thirteen children.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

III. Joseph Smith of Farmington, Ct., eldest son of the preceding, born Aug. 10, 1682; married, Jan. 19, 1707, Mary Royce. They had five children.

IV. Joseph Smith of Kensington, eldest son of the preceding, born July 13, 1710; married, March 2, 1737, Thankful Hubbard, born July 23, 1719; died May 21, 1764, youngest daughter of George Hubbard and Mercy Seymour, and granddaughter of Samuel Hubbard and Sarah Kirby, daughter of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct. She died May 21, 1764, and he married (2), Sept., 1766, widow Esther Deming. He was a man of wealth, and prominent in public affairs; kept a tavern, and was generally known as "Landlord Smith." He died March 25, 1792, in New Britain, Ct. By his first wife he had eight children. (See "Descendants of John Kirby," p. 25.)

V. Elnathan Smith of Kensington, afterward New Britain, Ct., eldest son of the preceding, born Nov. 23, 1738; died March 6, 1826. He was in the French and Indian War, and acted as commissary in the War of the Revolution; was a man of wealth and commanding physique. He married, July 9, 1767, Chloe, born Jan. 15, 1746, only daughter of Colonel Isaac Lee of Kensington. They had nine children.

(Colonel Isaac Lee, born Jan. 7, 1717; died Dec. 13, 1802; married, July 10, 1740, Tabitha Norton, born Dec. 20, 1718, daughter of Lieutenant Isaac Norton of Kensington. He was the son of Dr. Isaac Lee, a physician of Kensington, and Mary Hubbard, born Feb., 1689, daughter of Samuel Hubbard and Sarah Kirby, daughter of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct. Colonel Isaac Lee was a member of the Colonial Assembly from 1761 to 1775; in 1775 he was appointed Colonel of the Sixth Regiment of the Colonial Militia of Connecticut. He represented the town of Kensington in the Connecticut State Assembly from 1776 to 1791, except in 1777 and 1782.)

VI. Colonel Joseph Lee Smith, second son of the preceding, born May 28, 1779; died May 24, 1846; married, Aug. 25, 1806, Frances Kirby.]

18. Ephraim Kirby<sup>7</sup> Smith (Frances Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born June 17, 1807, in Litchfield, Ct.; graduated from West Point in 1826; was Captain Fifth Regiment U. S. Infantry during the Mexican War, and died Sept. 11, 1847, near the City of Mexico, from wounds received at the battle of Molino Del Rey. He fell at the head of his command in a

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

charge which changed the tide of battle to victory, and as he mounted the enemy's works. He was present in the battles of Palo Alto, Resaca de la Palma, Vera Cruz, Cherubusco, and Molino del Rey. Captain E. Kirby Smith married, Sept. 30, 1835, at Syracuse, N. Y., Mary Isaacs Jerome, born Sept. 30, 1814, in Cayuga County, N. Y., daughter of Isaac Jerome and Clarinda Patchin. His widow married (2), Sept. 7, 1870, General Amos Beebe Eaton, Commissary General U. S. Army. She died Nov. 4, 1896, in Lancaster, Pa. Children:

21. i. Joseph Lee Kirby Smith, b. July 25, 1836; not married.
- ii. Emma Jerome Smith, b. March 17, 1840, at Fort Winnebago, Wis.; m., Dec. 24, 1862, in New York City, William Blackwood, M.D., b. Dec. 25, 1827, in Baltimore, Md., son of Joseph Blackwood of New Jersey and Mary Ogle of Delaware. They are now living in Lancaster, Pa. Children:
  1. Katharine Kirby Blackwood, b. Oct. 17, 1863, in Germantown, Pa.
  2. Norman Jerome Blackwood, b. Jan. 3, 1866, in Germantown, Pa.; m., Nov. 9, 1892, Rebecca Wilkinson, b. Dec. 25, 1867, in Syracuse, N. Y., dau. of J. Forman Wilkinson and Louisa B. Raynor. He graduated from Jefferson Medical College in 1888, and is now Passed Assistant Surgeon in the U. S. Navy. He was with Commodore Dewey before the great naval battle at Manila, May 1, 1898. No children.
  3. Janet Lord Blackwood, b. June 7, 1875, in Lancaster, Pa.
- iii. George Geddes Smith, b. Jan. 11, 1843, at Dearborn Arsenal, Mich. He went to sea when thirteen years old, and made many long voyages. He was in India when he heard of the Civil War and his brother's death. He immediately sailed for home, and offered his services to the Government, and received from Secretary Welles (an old schoolmate of his father's at Litchfield, Ct.) a commission as Ensign in the U. S. Navy. After the close of the war he obtained a citizen's appointment as Second Lieutenant Twenty-third U. S. Infantry. He died Feb. 17, 1875, at Fort D. A. Russell, Wyo. Not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

[Jerome Lineage:

I. Timothy Jerome, born, 1698, in the Isle of Wight, England. He was of a family of Huguenots who fled from persecution in France and took refuge in the Isle of Wight. He came to America before 1717, and settled in Wallingford, Ct., where he died in 1750. His wife's name was Abigail.

II. Samuel Jerome, eldest son, born, 1728, in Wallingford, Ct.; died, 1796, in Pompey, N. Y.; married Lucy Foster, born 1732. He removed, between 1765 and 1770, to Stockbridge, Mass., and afterward to Pompey, Onondaga County, N. Y., where he died in 1796.

III. Timothy Jerome, seventh son; married Mary Isaacs, daughter of Ralph Isaacs, and died in Pompey, N. Y.

IV. Isaac Jerome, born Jan. 21, 1793, in Stockbridge, Mass.; died April 18, 1829, in Onondaga County, N. Y.; married, in 1813, Clarinda Patchin, born Feb. 7, 1794, in Milton, Saratoga County, N. Y., daughter of Squire and Dorcas Patchin of Litchfield, Ct. She died Jan. 14, 1876, in Syracuse, N. Y.]

21. Joseph Lee Kirby<sup>8</sup> Smith (E. K. Smith<sup>7</sup>, Frances Kirby<sup>8</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 25, 1836, in Syracuse, N. Y. He graduated from West Point in 1857, with distinguished honors, and was assigned as brevet Second Lieutenant in the Corps of Topographical Engineers. He was retained awhile at the Military Academy as an instructor, and then served under Major J. H. Simpson in the survey of Utah, and subsequently under Captain George G. Meade (afterward General Meade) in the survey of Lake Superior. In June, 1861, he joined the staff of General N. P. Banks, and remained with the latter until he received a commission of Lieutenant-Colonel in the Fourth New Jersey Volunteers. Soon after he was appointed Colonel of the Forty-third Ohio Volunteers, with the brevet of Brigadier-General, which position he retained until his death. He was with General Pope at the taking of Island No. 10, and with General Rosecrans at Corinth, he then acting as Brigadier-General. He died Oct. 12, 1862, in Corinth, Miss., in consequence of wounds received in the battle fought on October 4th, while bravely leading his men forward to protect a Federal battery against one of the most desperate charges made by the Confederates that day.

General Kirby Smith's death called forth unusual expressions of grief and praise from his military associates. From a paper

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

(published), entitled "Our Kirby Smith," by General John W. Fuller, a fellow officer, and read before the Ohio Commandery of the Loyal Legion in 1887, we take the following tributes to his memory. General D. S. Stanley, in his official report of the battle of Corinth, touchingly refers to the death of General Kirby Smith as follows: "I have not words to describe the qualities of this model soldier, or to express the loss we have sustained in his death. The best testimony I can give to his memory is the spectacle I witnessed myself, in the very moment of battle, of stern, brave men weeping like children as the word passed, 'Kirby Smith is killed!'" General A. S. Williams speaks of him thus: "He was my beau-ideal of a young man. There was a daily beauty in his life that won the hearts of all who knew him. . . . He was so capable, so brave, so self-reliant, without vanity; so patient and so persevering in the line of duty, that I looked confidently for splendid services and rapid and well-earned advancement." And General Fuller himself says: "He was a born soldier, and gave promise of a brilliant career. He was more than a soldier—he was a Christian. He never made a parade of his religious ideas. No man ever saw in him the least particle of cant. Yet in and through the soldier there shone forth in the life of our Kirby Smith the evidence of that life which is eternal."

19. Frances Marvin<sup>7</sup> Smith (Frances Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 12, 1809, in Litchfield, Ct.; died Dec. 10, 1881, in New York City; married, Dec. 21, 1837, Colonel Lucien Bonaparte Webster, born March 17, 1801, in Hartland, Vt. Colonel Webster graduated from West Point 1823, and rose to be Major of the Fourth Regiment, U. S. Army, with brevet of Lieutenant-Colonel. He died Nov. 3, 1853, at Brownsville, Tex. Children:

- i. Josephine Clara Webster, b. Oct. 1, 1839, at Houlton, Me.
- ii. Catherine Sophia Webster, b. Nov. 17, 1841, at Fort Hunt, Me.; d. May 9, 1843.
- iii. Lucien Santa Rosa Webster, b. March 17, —, at Fort Pickens, Fla.; d. Aug. 8, 1847, at Newport, Ky.
- iv. Frances Isabel Webster, b. Feb. 14, 1847, at Fort Hunt, Me.; m., Nov. 20, 1872, in New York City, James Martin Danner of York, Pa., b. Feb. 4, 1847, in York, Pa., son of William Danner and Maria Schall. Children born in York, Pa.:

1. Pamela Everett Danner, b. Sept. 1, 1873.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

2. William Martin Danner, b. Sept. 6, 1875.
3. Lucien Webster Danner, b. Sept. 6, 1875; twin.
4. Edmund Kirby Danner, b. Nov. 22, 1876.
5. James Daniel Danner, b. Dec. 8, 1877.
6. Frances Marvin Danner, b. April 12, 1880.
7. Norman Blackwood Danner, b. June 6, 1884.
8. Josephine Webster Danner, b. June 21, 1887.
- v. Edmund Kirby Webster, b. June 29, 1852; m., Nov. 11, 1885, Letta C. Davidson, dau. of Gen. J. W. Davidson, U. S. A. He graduated from West Point in 1874, and was commissioned Captain Second Regiment, U. S. Infantry, July, 1893. One child:
  1. Frances Marvin Webster, b. Nov. 5, 1889.

20. Edmund Kirby<sup>7</sup> Smith (Frances Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born May 16, 1824, in St. Augustine, Fla.; graduated from West Point Military Academy June, 1845, and was commissioned a Lieutenant in the Fifth U. S. Infantry. During the Mexican war he was with the army of General Scott in the memorable campaign of 1847, which resulted in the capture of the City of Mexico. For gallantry at Cerro Gordo he was brevetted First Lieutenant, and for bravery at Contreras, Captain. After the close of the war he served for three years as Professor of Mathematics in the U. S. Military Academy at West Point. In 1854-55 he was engaged in the Mexican boundary survey, and afterward as Captain of the Second U. S. Cavalry served against the Indians on the frontier. He was severely wounded June 13, 1859, in an engagement with the Comanches near old Fort Atchison, Texas. For these services against the Indians he received the thanks of the Texas Legislature.

On the secession of Florida from the Union he resigned his commission in the U. S. Army, and was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel in a Company of Cavalry of the Confederate Army. During the Civil War he rose to become a full General of the C. S. A., and obtained distinction as a successful leader. At the battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861, he was severely wounded in the beginning of the engagement. In 1862 he was placed in command of the Department of East Tennessee, Kentucky, North Georgia, and Western North Carolina. He led the advance of General Braxton Bragg's army in the Kentucky campaign, and defeated the National forces under General Nelson at Richmond,





*E. Kirby Smith*



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

Ky., Aug. 30, 1862. In Feb., 1863, he was assigned to the command of the Trans-Mississippi Department, and was ordered to organize a government for this region, which included Texas, Louisiana, Arkansas, and the Indian Territory. He made his communication with Richmond by running the blockade at Galveston, Tex., and Wilmington, N. C. He sent large quantities of cotton to Confederate agents abroad, and introduced machinery from Europe, with which he established factories and furnaces, opened mines, made powder and castings, and rendered the district self-supporting until the war closed, at which time his forces were the last to surrender. In 1864 he successfully opposed and defeated General Banks in his Red River campaign.

After the war General Kirby devoted himself to teaching in several of the leading schools of the South. He was successively President of the Western Military Academy of Kentucky, Chancellor of the University of Nashville, Tenn., and Professor of Mathematics in the University of the South, Sewanee, Tenn. He died March 28, 1893, at Sewanee, Tenn., in the seventieth year of his age.

The following memoranda of General E. Kirby Smith's military career is taken from his own notes:

"Gen. E. Kirby Smith, grad. from West Point, June, 1845, and was attached to his brother's company, 5th U. S. Infantry, as Brevet 2nd Lieut. Promoted 2nd Lieut, 7th U. S. Infantry, Aug. 22, 1846. Brevet 1st Lieut. Apr. 18, 1847, for 'Gallantry at battle of Cerro Gordo, Mexico.' Brevet Capt. Aug. 20, 1847, for 'Gallantry at battle of Contreras, Mexico.' Assistant Prof. of Mathematics, Military Academy, 1849-53. First Lieut. 7th Infantry, Mch. 9, 1851. Capt. 2nd Cavalry, May 3, 1855. On Mexican Boundary Commission 1854-5. Resigned his commission of Major of Cavalry, Apr. 6, 1861, on the secession of Florida his native state. Lt. Col. of Cavalry, C. S. Army April 20, 1861. Brig. Gen. C. S. A. June 17, 1861, and Chief of Staff, Army of the Potomac. Maj. Gen. C. S. A., Oct. 11, 1861, commanding Elzy's and Forney's Brigades at Battle of Manassas. As Maj. Gen. commanding Reserve Division, Army Potomac, Elzy, Taylor and Trimble's Brigades. Lieut. Gen. Oct. 9, 1862, commanding Dept. of E. Tenn., Ky., N. Ga. and W. N. Car.; Stevenson, McComb and Heth's Divisions Infy.; Forrest, Morgan, Scott and Ashby's Brigades of Cavalry. General C. S. A. Feb. 19, 1864, commanding 'Trans-Mississippi Department,' including 'The District of Louisiana,' Taylor's Corps of Walker's and Polignac's Di-

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

visions of Infantry, and Green's Brigade of Cavalry: 'The District of Texas,' Magruder's Corps of Forney's, McCulloch's and Wharton's Divisions; 'The District of Arkansas,' Price's Corps of Price's and Churchill's Divisions of Infantry, and Fagan, Shelby and Marmaduke's Brigades of Cavalry; 'The District of Indian Territory,' Moxey's Division, Gano's and Standwaty's Brigades.

"Was present at the battles of Palo Alto, Resaca de la Palma, Monterey, Vera Cruz, Cerro Gordo, Cherubusco, Contreras and Molino del Rey, Mexico; in several engagements with the Comanche and Kioway Indians on Texas Frontier; severely wounded in battle with Comanches near Fort Atkinson, June 13, 1859. Severely wounded at battle of Manassas. In the Kentucky campaign, 1862, commanded column of Stevenson's, Cleburne's, Heth's and Marshall's Divisions of Infantry; Morgan's and Scott's Cavalry—near 30,000 men. Commanded at battle of Richmond, Ky., routing the enemy Aug. 30, 1862. Commanded and directed the movements opposing Banks's campaign on Red River Louisiana, in the battles of Pleasant Hill, Mansfield and Jenkins Ferry. Received the thanks of the Congress of Confederate States, Feb. 17, 1863. Received by Joint Resolution, Legislature State of Texas, 'thanks for victories gained in Louisiana and Arkansas,' May 24, 1864. Received thanks of Legislature of Texas in 1861 for services against Indians on Texas Frontier. President of Atlantic and Pacific Telegraph Company 1866-68; president Western Military Academy 1868-70; Chancellor University of Nashville 1870-75; professor of Mathematics in University of the South 1875."

General E. Kirby Smith was married, Sept. 24, 1861, in Lynchburg, Va., to Cassie Selden, born Sept. 26, 1837, in Lynchburg, Va., daughter of Samuel Marshall Selden (born 1815) and Caroline Hare, both of Lynchburg, Va. His widow is living (1897) in Sewanee, Tenn. Children:

- i. Caroline Selden Kirby-Smith,\* b. Oct. 5, 1862, in Lynchburg, Va.
- ii. Frances Kirby-Smith, b. July 9, 1864, in Hempstead, Tex.
- iii. Edmund Kirby-Smith, b. Aug. 28, 1866, in Louisville, Ky.; m., March 10, 1894, Virginia Tellez of Jaltipan, Mexico. He is now living in Jaltipan, Mexico.
- iv. Lydia Kirby-Smith, b. April 4, 1868, in Louisville, Ky.

---

\* The children of General E. Kirby Smith have added "Kirby" to their name, and will be known henceforth as "Kirby-Smith."

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- v. Rowena Selden Kirby-Smith, b. Oct. 2, 1870, in New Castle, Ky.; m., May 22, 1889, Randolph Buck of Vicksburg, Miss. Children:
  - 1. Juliana Buck, b. Jan., 1891.
  - 2. Rowena Buck, b. March, 1893.
- vi. Elizabeth Chaplin Kirby-Smith, b. Jan. 2, 1872, in Nashville, Tenn.
- vii. Reynold Marvin Kirby-Smith, b. June 14, 1874, in Nashville, Tenn.
- viii. William Selden Kirby-Smith, b. Feb. 27, 1876, in Sewanee, Tenn.
- ix. Josephine Kirby-Smith, b. Oct. 11, 1878, in Sewanee, Tenn.
- x. Joseph Lee Kirby-Smith, b. April 16, 1882, in Sewanee, Tenn.
- xi. Ephraim Kirby-Smith, b. Aug. 30, 1884, in Sewanee, Tenn.

13. Reynold Marvin<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born March 10, 1790, in Litchfield, Ct. In 1809 he began the practice of law in Litchfield, but abandoned the same on the outbreak of the war of 1812 with Great Britain, and accepted a commission as Lieutenant in the Massachusetts Militia. He was commissioned, July 9, 1813, Third Lieutenant in the Third Regiment U. S. Artillery, and, Oct. 1, 1813, Second Lieutenant in the same Regiment. He joined the United States forces in Canada in time to participate in the battle fought near Cornwall on Nov. 11, 1813. He was in the battles of Chippewa and Lundy's Lane; was also at the siege of Fort Erie in 1814, where as aid to General Ripley he received him in his arms when he fell wounded, and was twice brevetted for gallant conduct during the siege. After the war he was retained as Second Lieutenant in the Corps of Artillery. April 29, 1816, he was appointed Assistant Adjutant-General, with brevet rank of Major, and was first assigned to duty on the staff of General Brown at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., and thence was transferred to the staff of General Ripley, and afterward to the staff of General Macomb at Detroit, Mich. The office of Assistant Adjutant-General having been abolished at the reduction of the army in 1821, he was assigned to the First Artillery as a First Lieutenant; Aug. 5, 1824, he was commissioned Captain of the same Regiment, and Sept. 17, 1824, was promoted to Brevet Major for "ten years' faithful service." In 1832 he was with General Scott in Charleston, S. C., in de-



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

fence of the Government during the nullification excitement, and from 1836 until May, 1838, he was actively engaged in the Florida war with the Seminole Indians, during which he contracted a disease that shortened his life. The hardships which both himself and his command endured in the Seminole war may be inferred from the following extract from the unpublished diary of Major Kirby kept by him during the winter of 1837-38:

" March 23, 1838.—Slept on board the steamer. Marched early. Our route for three miles lay across the Pine Barrens. We then emerged upon the border of the Everglades, which commences with mud and soon changes to water and grass. We floundered through this for one mile and a half and struck the trail of the Indians. The water and mud was belly-deep to the horses. The region before us, as far as the eye could reach, was an expanse of grass and water, interspersed with clumps of small trees resembling islands. The skirt on the mainland was a most dismal and dense cyprus swamp, the trees covered with waving moss. In half an hour twenty boats came up. One company of horse dismounted, and one remained in charge of those left. The men were divided among the boats, putting their muskets and cartridge boxes in them, and marching each side and dragging the boats. We followed the trail for seven hours, the men never less than two feet deep in mud and water, often to the middle, and sometimes taken in to the shoulders; yet they went on with spirit and without complaint. At five o'clock we approached a large island covered with pines, and discovered smoke. We were now sure of our prey, and increased our exertions. Our approach was concealed by the high grass which rose above our heads. We closed upon the island at the north end. At the same time Captain Powell moved on to the attack on the west side of the island, thus bringing the enemy between us. My march was through high saw-grass and deep mud. I was once or twice down in the mud, and pulled out by two strong men whom I kept with me.

" When we got into the open ground, I endeavored to extend so far as to turn the enemy's right, and then directed the whole forward with the bayonet. I never saw a finer or steadier movement on parade at eighty yards, and expected a sheet of fire from the bushes in front. At this moment a cannon from the boats opened, and the whole island resounded with the war-whoop, and rifles on Powell's side. This inspired our men with fresh vigor, and we dashed into the cover where we supposed the Indians were in line; but, on seeing our force and the move of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

approach, they fled up the island, passing my left before we could fire. In five minutes we were in possession of their position. We met in the camp Powell's command, which had landed on the opposite side. Darkness had come on, and after our great fatigue it was impossible to pursue. The next morning I marched with the main body in pursuit upon the enemy's trail. At nine o'clock I received orders to retrograde. The men were too much broken to hazard more, and our provisions would be out in twenty-four hours. We took a nearer and more direct route, and arrived on the main at 4 P.M. The boats were dragged three miles through the same mud as before they entered the river, from whence it was six miles to the camp, which we made at nine o'clock. Thus was accomplished one of the most desperate expeditions attempted during the war. It was a forlorn hope, for had we not defeated the Indians not a man could have escaped to tell the tale."

From May to Aug., 1838, Major Kirby was engaged in the removal of the Cherokee Indians beyond the Mississippi. After this service he was transferred with his command to the northeastern frontier, where he was intrusted with important and delicate duties relating to the "Maine boundary line" dispute with Great Britain, and for the manner in which he discharged this duty was complimented by General Scott in general orders. He was transferred to the command of Fort Sullivan, near Eastport, Me., where, on Oct. 7, 1842, he died of pleurisy, the result of his service in the Florida war.

Major Reynold Marvin Kirby married (1), at Detroit, Mich., Harriet Wadsworth Larned, born Sept. 13, 1796, in Pittsfield, Mass.; died June 3, 1830, at Fortress Monroe, Va. Of the five children by this union four died in infancy. Their son, George Edmund, attained manhood, but died without issue April 3, 1862, in New York City. He married (2), Dec. 22, 1831, in Richmond, Va., Mary Barclay, born March 21, 1811, in Richmond, Va., daughter of David Barclay of Richmond and Ann Hooff Gretter of Alexandria, Va. She died July 16, 1891, at Richmond, Va. Children by his second wife:

- i. David Barclay Kirby, b. Oct. 31, 1832, at Fortress Monroe, Va.; d. Oct. 5, 1834, at Beaufort, N. C.
- ii. David Barclay Kirby, b. Sept. 11, 1834, in Beaufort, N. C.; m., April 7, 1874, in Brooklyn, N. Y., Emily Rees, b. May 29, 1835, in New York City. He is a lawyer in New York City, and is a member of the Cincinnati Society. No children.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- iii. Reynold Marvin Kirby, b. Oct 5, 1836, in St. Augustine, Fla. He was a member of the Second Company, Richmond Howitzers, C. S. A., and participated in the battle of Big Bethel, Va., June 10, 1861. He died July 27, 1861, in Richmond, Va., from disease contracted in the service.
- iv. Edmund Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1839, at Hancock Barrack, Houlton, Me. He was appointed a cadet of the Virginia Military Institute in 1857, and graduated in 1861. While a cadet his corps was ordered to Harper's Ferry, where he witnessed the execution of John Brown. After his graduation he enlisted in Lindsay Walker's Howitzer Battery, and served as sergeant during the seven days' fight. In 1863, upon the application of Col. John B. Palmer, commanding the Fifty-eighth N. C. Infantry, he was transferred from Walker's battery and appointed Adjutant of the Fifty-eighth Regiment, and on the resignation of the Lieut.-Col. was appointed to the vacancy. He was killed Sept. 20, 1863, at the battle of Chickamauga, while leading his regiment against the strong position of Gen. Granger. He fell, pierced by five balls, while the words, "Drive them, boys," were on his lips.
- v. Margaret Barclay Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1839, twin, at Hancock Barrack, Houlton, Me.
- 22. vi. Joseph Lee Smith Kirby, b. Nov. 2, 1841; m. Sarah Cornelia Wayt Gibbs.

### [Barclay Lineage:

I. David Barclay of Mathers, Scotland. He was the representative of an old Scoto-Norman family that traced itself, through fifteen intervening generations, to Theobald de Berkeley, who acquired a settlement in Scotland about the middle of the twelfth century. From him was descended Sir Robert Barclay, Knight, of Pierston, Baronet of Nova Scotia, and also Barclay de Tolley, the distinguished Russian general who was opposed to Napoleon during the campaigns of 1812 and 1813.

II. David Barclay of Kincardineshire, son, born about 1610; died Oct. 12, 1686, at Ury, Kincardineshire; married, Jan. 26, 1648, Catherine, daughter of Sir Robert Gordon, premier baronet of Nova Scotia and the historian of the house of Sutherland. His

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

father became so impoverished by his own extravagances that he was compelled to sell the estates that had been in the family for upward of five hundred years. Upon these reverses, David, his son, entered the army of Gustavus Adolphus, and soon rose to the rank of Major. On the outbreak of the civil war in his native land he returned home, and was Colonel of a regiment of horse in the Scotch army. He was engaged in several responsible stations in civil life, and was twice a member of Parliament.

(Sir Robert Gordon, the founder of the family of Gordonstoun in Morayshire, was the fourth son of Alexander Gordon, Earl of Sutherland. He was descended from the first Earl of Huntly, as follows:

- i. Alexander de Seton, Lord of Gordon, was created first Earl of Huntly in 1449. His son:
- ii. George Gordon, second Earl of Huntly, b. —; d. 1502 (?); m., Oct. 10, 1457, Annabella, youngest daughter of James I., King of Scotland, by Queen Joan, dau. of John Beaufort, Earl of Somerset. Their second son:
- iii. Adam Gordon, Lord of Aboyne, m. Elizabeth, Countess of Sutherland, sister of the ninth Earl, and he assumed the title of Earl of Sutherland through the right of his wife. Their son:
- iv. Alexander Gordon, master of Sutherland, m. Jane Stewart, dau. of the second Earl of Atholl. Their son:
- v. John Gordon, b. 1526 (?); d. 1567, became, on the death of his grandfather, the tenth, or, as some reckon, the eleventh Earl of Sutherland. He married (2d wife) Helen Stewart, dau. of John, third Earl of Lennox. Their second son:
- vi. Alexander Gordon, eleventh, or twelfth, Earl of Sutherland, b. 1552; d. 1594; m., Dec. 13, 1573, Jane Gordon, who had married previously James, Earl of Bothwell, but had been divorced by him in order to marry Mary, Queen of Scots. She was his third cousin, being the daughter of George Gordon, fourth Earl of Huntly, who was the son of John and the grandson of Alexander, third Earl of Huntly, who was the son of George Gordon, the second Earl of Huntly. Their fourth son:
- vii. Sir Robert Gordon, b. May 14, 1580, at Dunrobin Castle, Sutherlandshire; d. 1656; m., Feb. 16, 1613, at



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

London, Louisa (or Lucie) Gordon, only child and heiress of John Gordon, D.D. See "Peerage of Scotland," by Sir Robert Douglas, Vol. II., pp. 578-79.)

III. Governor Robert Barclay, son of David Barclay of Kincardineshire by Catherine, daughter of Sir Robert Gordon, born Dec. 23, 1648, at Gordonstoun, Morayshire; died Oct. 3, 1690, at Ury near Aberdeen in Kincardineshire; married, Feb., 1670, Christian, daughter of Gilbert and Margaret Mollison. He was educated at the Scotch college in Paris, of which his uncle was rector. In 1667 he embraced the principles of the Society of Friends, and became one of its ablest expounders. He published several treatises in defence of its doctrines. His most important work, "An Apology for the True Christian Divinity," published in Latin in 1676, and translated into English in 1678, is remarkable as the standard exposition of the principles of his sect, and it is still the most important manifesto of the Friends. He was imprisoned in 1676, but was released in April of the following year, and joined William Penn and George Fox in a visit to Germany. In 1682 a body of twelve Quakers, under the auspices of his friend Penn, acquired the proprietorship of East Jersey in North America, and the following year the Duke of York gave a patent of the province to the proprietors, who had added to the body twelve associates, including Barclay. In July, 1683, he was appointed by the proprietors Governor of East New Jersey, with the right to appoint a deputy. ("History of New Jersey," by Samuel Smith, p. 167.) He was unwilling to leave his native land, and only availed himself of the power with which he was invested of sending a deputy. His brothers John and David afterward went to settle there, but David died on the passage. Governor Barclay left three sons and four daughters, all of whom were living fifty years after his death. His wife died Dec. 14, 1722, in her seventy-sixth year.

IV. David Barclay of London, son, is said to have been born in 1674, and to have died in 1763, when nearly ninety years old. He was a merchant of London, England, and was prominent as a mercer in Cheapside, where he amassed considerable wealth. It is said that he entertained three kings of England in succession, viz., George I., George II., and George III.

V. David Barclay of Ayrshire, son, born 1725; died Dec. 15, 1803; married Mary Knox, a descendant of John Knox, the Scotch reformer. She died Sept. 3, 1804. He acquired considerable property from his father, and lived the quiet life of a landholder



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

upon his estate near Stewarton in Ayrshire, where he died Dec. 15, 1803.

VI. David Barclay of Richmond, Va., son, born May 11, 1782, near Stewarton, Scotland; died Nov. 16, 1858, in Richmond, Va.; married, June 30, 1810, Ann Hoof Gretter, born Sept. 28, 1790, at Alexandria, Va.; died Aug. 23, 1845, in Richmond, Va., daughter of John and Margaret (Goulding) Gretter of Alexandria, Va. At an early age, seized with the spirit of adventure, he ran away from home and enlisted in the British army. After serving for several years in India, Africa, and the West Indies, he was honorably discharged, in 1806, in the island of Jamaica, from whence he came to the United States and settled in Richmond. He was one of the first merchants of that city to engage in the manufacture of tobacco, in which business he amassed a large fortune that was subsequently lost by imprudent endorsements for others. He was the owner of a large number of slaves, and in politics was a Whig.

Children born in Richmond:

1. Mary, b. March 21, 1811; m., Dec. 22, 1831, Major Reynold Marvin Kirby.
2. David, b. Nov. 27, 1812; d. June 2, 1848; not married.
3. Margaret Goulding, b. Dec. 9, 1814; m., Aug. 28, 1845, Robert McClellan of New York City.
4. Jane Knox, b. Jan. 14, 1817; m., Nov. 24, 1842, George R. Peake of Virginia.
5. Ann, b. June 24, 1818; d. Aug. 25, 1819.
6. Alexander, b. April 27, 1820; d. Aug. 25, 1821.
7. Helen Kirby, b. Dec. 18, 1832; m., Nov. 4, 1851, Dr. John B. Walthall of Richmond, Va.]

22. Joseph Lee Smith<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Reynold Marvin<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 2, 1841, at Fort Sullivan, Eastport, Me. During the Civil War he was at first aide to General E. Kirby Smith, and subsequently Captain of Engineers, C. S. Army. After the war he practised law, and was appointed by the Virginia Legislature Judge for Nelson County, Va. On leaving the bench he removed to Staunton, Va., where he is now practising his profession. Judge Joseph L. S. Kirby married, June 27, 1872, at Lynchburg, Va., Sarah Cornelia Wayt Gibbs, born Oct. 2, 1840, in Waynesboro, Augusta County, Va., daughter of William Wayt Gibbs and Mary Jane Lobban. Children:

- i. Mary Barclay Kirby, b. July 21, 1873, in Lovingson, Va.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- ii. Cornelia Marvine Kirby, b. May 13, 1875, in Lovings-ton, Va.; d. June 14, 1875.
- iii. Reynold Marvin Kirby, b. May 27, 1876, in Lovings-ton, Va.
- iv. Edmund Kirby, b. May 6, 1878, in Lovings-ton, Va.
- v. William Wayt Kirby, b. Jan. 28, 1881, in Lovings-ton, Va.
- vi. Joseph Lee Smith Kirby, b. Oct. 30, 1883, in Lovings-ton, Va.
- vii. Massie Kirby, b. May 28, 1886, in Lovings-ton, Va.

### [Gibbs Lineage:

I. Captain Zachariah Gibbs, born, 1759, in Madison County, Va. His father came to Virginia from England, and settled in Madison County. All the family papers of Captain Zachariah Gibbs, as well as the larger part of the Court records, were lost or destroyed during the Civil War, so that the date of his father's settlement in Madison County, and even his name, cannot be ascertained. Captain Zachariah Gibbs was an officer in the war of the Revolution, and served with General Washington in almost all his campaigns. He married, Oct. 29, 1789, Lucy Clark, and died Dec. 9, 1830, in Madison County, Va.

II. William Clark Gibbs, son of the preceding, born —; died Dec. 19, 1845, in Madison, Va.; married, Dec. 3, 1815, Mary Ann Wayt, born Nov. 11, 1795, in Greene County, Va.; died Feb. 21, 1817.

III. William Wayt Gibbs, only son of the preceding, born Jan. 6, 1817, in Madison, Va.; died May 8, 1863, in Lynchburg, Va.; married, Dec. 13, 1837, in Nelson, Va., Mary Jane Lobban, born Jan. 2, 1819, in Nelson, Va.; died Feb. 27, 1875, in Lynchburg, Va., daughter of William Lobban and widow Mary (Massie) Weir. (William Lobban, born Jan. 3, 1768, in Nelson County, Va.; died Sept. 3, 1840, in Nelson County, Va., was the son of Thomas Lobban, born in Scotland, who came to America when young and settled in Nelson County, Va., where he lived and died. Thomas Lobban was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. William Lobban married, Nov. 26, 1795, widow Mary (Massie) Weir, born Aug. 3, 1770; died March 17, 1838.)

IV. Sarah Cornelia Wayt Gibbs, born Oct. 2, 1840, in Waynes-boro, Augusta County, Va.; married, June 27, 1872, Joseph Lee Smith Kirby.]

14. Edmund<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

Joseph<sup>4</sup>), born April 8, 1794, in Litchfield, Ct. He entered the U. S. Army, July 6, 1812, with an Ensign's commission in the Fourth Infantry, and served throughout the war with England. In 1819 he was aide to General Jacob Brown, and in May, 1824, was commissioned Captain in the U. S. Army. During the Mexican war he was on the staff of General Zachary Taylor, and was present at the battle of Monterey. He was on the staff of General Winfield Scott during its march to the City of Mexico. For gallantry at the battle of Cherubusco he was brevetted Lieutenant-Colonel, and for gallantry at Molino del Rey was brevetted Colonel. He was married, Feb. 14, 1825, at Washington, D. C., in the presence of General Lafayette and President John Quincy Adams, to Eliza Brown, daughter of General Jacob Brown, U. S. Army, and Pamela Williams of Brownville, N. Y. Colonel Edmund Kirby died Aug. 20, 1849, at Avon Springs, N. Y. Eliza Brown Kirby died Jan. 12, 1864, at West Farms, N. Y. Children born in Brownville, N. Y.:

23.
  - i. Jacob Brown Kirby, b. April 17, 1827; m. Jane Trimble.
  - ii. Frances Marvin Kirby, b. April 21, 1829; m., Oct. 12, 1852, in Brownville, N. Y., John Boynton Palmer of Detroit, Mich., b. Oct. 13, 1826, in Plattsburgh, N. Y., son of John Palmer and Charlotte Tailleé; d. Dec. 10, 1893, at Winter Park, Fla. Colonel Palmer was President of the Columbia, Charlotte and Augusta R. R., and First Vice-President of the Atlantic Coast Line. Mrs. Frances Kirby Palmer is now residing in New York City. One child:
    - i. Edmund K. Palmer, b. Nov. 18, 1853, in Detroit, Mich.
  - iii. Pamela Williams Kirby, b. Jan. 9, 1831; d. Jan. 23, 1878, at Hot Springs, Ark.; m., April 25, 1854, at Brownville, N. Y., William Elias Everett, b. April 17, 1826, in Watertown, N. Y.; d. Sept. 19, 1881, at Saratoga, N. Y., son of Elias and Emma Everett. He was commissioned Chief Engineer, U. S. Navy, and distinguished himself at the laying of the first Atlantic telegraph cable, 1857-58. For important service thus rendered he received the freedom of New York City.
24.
  - iv. Eliza Brown Kirby, b. July 9, 1833; m. Rev. Henry F. Darby.
  - v. Josephine Smith Kirby, b. Feb. 23, 1836; not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

25. vi. Mary Kirby, b. April 15, 1838; m. Dr. John Contee Fairfax.
- vii. Edmund Kirby, b. March 10, 1841; graduated from West Point 1861, and was assigned to Ricketts' Battery, U. S. Army. After the capture of Captain Ricketts at Bull Run he took command of the battery; was in the battle of Balls Bluff, the battles of the Peninsular Campaign, and that of Chancellorsville. "In all these battles he displayed a coolness, skill, and courage remarkable for one so young. At Chancellorsville he received a wound which caused his death, May 28, 1863. As a tribute to his gallantry he was commissioned, on his deathbed, a Brigadier-General of Volunteers." (Appleton's "Cyclopædia of American Biography," Vol. III., p. 553.)
- viii. Katharine S. Kirby, b. Nov. 20, 1842; m., July 18, 1871, at Rye, N. Y., J. Mandeville Halsted; no children.
26. ix. Reynold Marvin Kirby, b. April 6, 1844; m. (1) Virginia Rowland, (2) Jane S. MacLaren.

[Brown Lineage:

I. George Brown, the first of the family to come to America. He settled, in 1678, on the banks of the Delaware, at a place now called Falls Township, Pa. He had eleven children—the youngest, Samuel.

II. Samuel Brown, born 1650, youngest child of George Brown. He was the grandfather (or, more probably, the great grandfather) of Samuel, born 1750.

III. ———.

IV. Samuel Brown, born 1750; married Abi (Abia) Wright. They had nine children—among them Jacob, and Mary, who married, March 13, 1799, Robert Newlin.

V. General Jacob Brown, son of Samuel and Abia Brown, born May 9, 1775, in Bucks County, Pa.; died Feb. 24, 1828, in Washington, D. C.; married, Dec. 26, 1802, at Utica, N. Y., Pamela Williams, born Dec. 13, 1785, daughter of Judah and Mary Williams. General Brown was appointed Brigadier-General N. Y. Volunteers, Jan. 12, 1813; commissioned Brigadier-General U. S. Army, July 19, 1813; Major-General U. S. Army, Jan. 24, 1814; and General-in-Chief U. S. Army, June 1, 1821, which rank he held until his death.]



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

### [Williams Lineage:

I. Charles Williams, born about 1652, probably in Wales. He died April 12, 1746, in Colchester, Ct. His wife, Elizabeth, died Sept. 13, 1725, in Colchester, Ct.

II. Nathan Williams, son of the preceding, born about 1700 in Colchester, Ct.; died Aug. 16, 1773, in his seventy-fourth year; married, Sept. 16, 1725, at Colchester, Ct., Elizabeth Lewis, born Jan. 24, 1705, in Falmouth, Mass.; was living Sept., 1783, in Williamstown, Mass. She was the sister of Rev. Judah Davis of Colchester, Ct., and the daughter of Benjamin Lewis, who married, Sept. 8, 1702, Elizabeth Crow of Yarmouth. (Benjamin Lewis, born about 1670, was the son of Thomas Lewis (born 1623, son of George Lewis and Sarah Jenkins of Barnstable, Mass.) and Mary Davis (married June 15, 1653), daughter of Dolar Davis of Barnstable and Margery Willard, sister of Major Simon Willard and daughter of Richard Willard of Horsemonden, Co. Kent, England.)

III. Judah Williams, son of Nathan and Elizabeth Williams, born Dec. 14, 1741, in Colchester, Ct., removed to Williamstown, Mass., where he built a large brick house, which is still standing and in good repair; removed to Troy, N. Y., about 1788, and died March, 1807, in Utica, N. Y. He married Mary Skinner, born Jan. 31, 1743; died 1791 at Troy, N. Y., daughter of the Rev. Thomas Skinner of Colchester, Ct., and Mary Newhall. (Rev. Thomas Skinner, born April 6, 1712; died Oct. 10, 1762, in Colchester, Ct., was the son of Nathaniel Skinner, born April 5, 1672 (son of John, and grandson of John Skinner of Hartford, Ct., and Mary Loomis, the daughter of Mr. Joseph Loomis of Windsor, Ct.), and Mary Gillett, who were married June 13, 1706, at Colchester, Ct. He married (1), July 9, 1740, Mary Newhall of Malden, Mass., who died Nov. 29, 1745.)

IV. Pamela Williams, sixth child of the preceding, born Dec. 13, 1785, in Williamstown, Mass.; died April 14, 1878, at Rye, N. Y.; married, Dec. 26, 1802, at Utica, N. Y., Jacob Brown, afterward General Brown, U. S. Army.]

23. Jacob Brown<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Edmund<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 17, 1827, in Brownville, N. Y.; married, Oct. 13, 1853, in New York City, Jane Trimble, born Oct. 4, 1827, daughter of George Thomas Trimble and Cornelia Merritt, both of New York City. He died March 9, 1860, in



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

Brownville, N. Y. Jane Trimble Kirby died June 24, 1884, in New York City. Children:

- i. Cornelia Trimble Kirby, b. Sept. 6, 1854, in New York City.
- ii. Jane Kirby, b. Oct. 3, 1857, in Brownville, N. Y.; d. Jan. 17, 1897, in New York City; m., June 7, 1881, in New York City, William Edward Wyatt of New York City. Children born in New York City:
  1. Christopher Billopp Wyatt, b. March 19, 1882.
  2. Cornelia Wyatt, b. Feb. 15, 1885.
  3. Merritt Trimble Wyatt, b. Nov. 9, 1887.

24. Eliza Brown<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Edmund<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 9, 1833, in Brownville, N. Y.; married, Oct. 8, 1855, the Rev. Henry F. Darby, born Aug. 21, 1829, in North Adams, Mass., son of Loring Darby and Abigail Remington of Chester, Mass. Rev. Henry F. Darby was ordained Priest in the Protestant Episcopal Church, in 1863, at Rochester, N. Y., and was rector of the church of Whitesboro, N. Y. He died July 17, 1897, at Fishkill, N. Y. Eliza Kirby Darby died July 6, 1858, in Brownville, N. Y. Children:

- i. Virginia Eliza Darby, b. Aug. 24, 1856. After the death of her mother she lived with her uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. William E. Everett, at Rye, N. Y., and was adopted by them and took the name of Everett. She married, Jan. 6, 1880, at Rye, N. Y., William Edward Ver Planck, b. April 8, 1856, in Fishkill, N. Y., son of William Samuel Ver Planck and Anna Biddle Newlin, dau. of Robert Newlin and Mary Brown, sister of General Jacob Brown, U. S. Army. William E. Ver Planck is a lawyer practising in New York City, and resides at Mount Gulian, Fishkill, N. Y. Children:
  1. William Everett Ver Planck, b. Oct. 16, 1880, in Rye, N. Y.
  2. Virginia Darby Ver Planck, b. June 11, 1883, in Rye, N. Y.
  3. Edward Fenno Ver Planck, b. Dec. 6, 1886, in Fishkill, N. Y.; d. Aug. 13, 1887.
  4. Edward Ver Planck, b. Nov. 5, 1890, in New York City.
- ii. Edmund Kirby Darby, b. June 13, 1858, in Brownville, N. Y.; d. Aug. 22, 1858.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

25. Mary<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Edmund<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 15, 1838; married, Oct. 8, 1857, in Brownville, N. Y., John Contee Fairfax, born Sept. 13, 1830, at Vacluse, Fairfax County, Va., son of Albert Fairfax and Caroline Eliza Snowden, daughter of Richard Snowden of Oakland, Prince George County, Md. He graduated from Princeton College, and received the degree of M.D. from the University of Pennsylvania; is now living in Northampton, Md. Dr. John C. Fairfax is the eleventh Lord Fairfax, Baron of Cameron, Scotch Peerage. Children:

- i. Caroline Snowden Fairfax, b. Aug. 20, 1858, in Washington, D. C.
- ii. Josephine Fairfax, b. Aug. 20, 1865, in Prince George County, Md.; m., March 1, 1892, at Washington, D. C., Tunstall Smith, b. March 14, 1855, in Norfolk, Va., son of James Marsden Smith and Anne Walke Williamson. He is a merchant of Baltimore, Md. Children:
  1. Josephine Tunstall Smith, b. May 29, 1894, in Baltimore, Md.
  2. Louise Tunstall Smith, b. July 29, 1895, in Ruxton, Md.
- iii. Albert Fairfax, b. June 23, 1870, in Prince George County, Md.
- iv. Mary Cecelia Fairfax, b. Dec. 26, 1871, in Northampton, Md.; d. —.
- v. Charles Edmund Fairfax, b. April 29, 1876, in Northampton, Md.
- vi. Frances Marvin Fairfax, b. Aug. 29, 1878, in Northampton, Md.

### [Fairfax Lineage:

I. Sir Thomas Fairfax of Denton, born 1560; died May 2, 1640, at Bilbrough; was the grandson of Sir William Fairfax by Isabel, daughter of Thomas Thwaytes of Denton in Yorkshire. He was created by King Charles I., May 4, 1627, Baron Fairfax of Cameron in the peerage of Scotland. He married, in 1582, Ellen, daughter of Robert Aske of Aughton, Yorkshire.

II. Henry Fairfax, fourth son of Sir Thomas, born Jan. 14, 1588; died April 6, 1665; married Mary, daughter of Sir Henry Cholmley of Whitby.

III. Henry Fairfax, born Dec. 20, 1631, at Ashton; died in April, 1688, second son of the preceding, succeeded, in Nov.,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

1671, as fourth Baron Fairfax, his cousin Thomas (son of Fernando, second Baron Fairfax), who was the third Baron Fairfax and the great commander-in-chief of the Parliamentary forces in the struggle with King Charles I. He married Frances, daughter of Sir Robert Barwick of Toulston.

IV. Henry Fairfax, born April 20, 1659, at Bolton Percy; died 1708, second son of the preceding, and brother of Thomas, the fifth Baron Fairfax; married Anne, daughter of Richard Harrison.

V. William Fairfax, baptized Oct. 30, 1691, at Newton Kyme; died Sept. 3, 1757. He administered the Virginia estates of his cousin Thomas, sixth Baron Fairfax. He married (1), in 1717, Sarah, daughter of Major Thomas Walker of Nassau; (2) Deborah Clark, daughter of Francis Clark of Salem, Mass. His daughter, Anne Fairfax, married Lawrence Washington, elder brother of George Washington.

VI. Brian Fairfax, born 1737; died Aug., 1802, in Mont Eagle, Va., son of the preceding. On the death, July 15, 1793, of Robert, seventh Baron Fairfax, and brother of Thomas, the sixth Baron Fairfax, the Scottish peerage descended to him as eighth Baron Fairfax, and his claim was recognized by the House of Lords, May 6, 1800. (See "Peerage of Scotland," by Sir R. Douglas, Vol. I., p. 565.) He was an Episcopal clergyman and the lifelong friend of Washington. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Wilson Miles Cary of Celys.

VII. Thomas Fairfax, ninth Baron Fairfax, son of the preceding, born 1762; died April 21, 1846, in Vacluse, Fairfax County, Va.; married (1) Mary Aylett, (2) his cousin, Louisa, daughter of Warner Washington. He had no children by these marriages, and married (3) his cousin, Margaret, daughter of William Herbert by Sarah Carlyle, the daughter of Sarah Fairfax.

VIII. Albert Fairfax, son of the preceding, born April 15, 1802; died May 9, 1835, before his father, Thomas; married Caroline Eliza, born 1807, daughter of Richard Snowden of Oakland, Md. (son of Thomas Snowden and Anne Ridgeley), and Louisa, daughter of Charles Alexander Warfield. They had two children: Charles Snowden and John Contee.

IX. John Contee Fairfax, M.D., second son of the preceding, born Sept. 13, 1830; who, after the death of his brother Charles, April 4, 1869, succeeded as the eleventh representative of the title. See "Complete Peerage," by G. E. C., Vol. III., p. 307.]

26. Reynold Marvin<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Edmund<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 6, 1844, in Brownville, N. Y.; married (1), Oct. 7, 1869, Virginia Rowland of Cheltenham Hills, near Philadelphia, Pa. She died Dec. 12, 1869, at Albion, N. Y., leaving no children. He married (2), Jan. 9, 1873, Jane Stevenson MacLaren of Geneva, N. Y., born March 28, 1843, in Caledonia, N. Y., daughter of Donald Campbell MacLaren (born Oct. 3, 1794, in New York City, son of Finlay MacLaren and Margaret Campbell) and Jane Stevenson, born June 11, 1803, in Cambridge, N. Y., daughter of Williams Stevenson and Jane MacNeil of Cambridge, N. Y. She died April 28, 1886, at Potsdam, N. Y. (See Descendants of Finlay MacLaren.)

Rev. Reynold M. Kirby is a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He graduated from Hobart College, Geneva, N. Y., in 1865, and from General Theological Seminary, New York City, 1869; was ordained Deacon, May 23, 1869, by Bishop Coxe at St. John's Church, Mt. Morris, N. Y.; ordained Priest, Aug. 21, 1870, by Bishop Coxe, at Christ Church, Albion, N. Y.; was rector of Christ Church, Albion, N. Y., 1869-71; assistant minister at St. Mark's Cathedral, Salt Lake City, Utah, 1871-82; since Feb., 1882, he has been rector of Trinity Church, Potsdam, N. Y. He was elected Bishop of Utah in 1886, but declined. He received the degree of D.D., in 1890, from Hobart College. Children by his second wife:

- i. Edmund Kirby, b. June 6, 1874, in Salt Lake City.
- ii. Minnie Everett Kirby, b. Jan. 13, 1876, in Salt Lake City.
- iii. Donald MacLaren Kirby, b. Jan. 2, 1878, in Salt Lake City.
- iv. Virginia Rowland Kirby, b. June 21, 1880, in Salt Lake City.

15. Harriet<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born May 23, 1798, in Litchfield, Ct.; married, June 18, 1818, in Detroit, Mich., Francis Smith Belton, born Aug. 7, 1791, in Baltimore, Md. He graduated from St. Francis Xavier College, Baltimore, Md.; served in the War of 1812, in the Black Hawk and Florida wars, and the war with Mexico. When the City of Mexico was occupied by the United States troops he was appointed by General Scott Lieutenant-Governor of that city. He rose to the rank of Colonel in the U. S. Army. Colonel Francis S. Belton died Sept. 10, 1861, in Brooklyn, N. Y. Harriet Kirby Belton died May 17, 1873, in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had one son:

27. i. Winfield Scott Belton, b. Feb. 7, 1820; m. Rebecca Todd.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

27. Winfield Scott<sup>7</sup> Belton, who, in 1861, took the name of Francis Smith Belton (Harriet Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 7, 1820, in Philadelphia, Pa.; married, April 29, 1847, in Philadelphia, Rebecca Todd, born Nov. 11, 1824, in Philadelphia. He entered the service of the Confederate States at Charleston, S. C., as a private in an artillery company and participated as such in the bombardment of Fort Sumter. He was subsequently made Lieutenant-Colonel and Assistant Adjutant-General upon the staff of General E. Kirby Smith, and served with him in Virginia, Tennessee, Kentucky, and the Trans-Mississippi States until the termination of the Civil War. Colonel Belton died Nov. 30, 1889, in New York City. Rebecca Todd Belton died Sept. 22, 1892, in Toronto, Canada. Children:

- i. Francis de Sales Belton, b. March 18, 1848, in Philadelphia; m., Oct., 1870, Augusta O'Connor.
- ii. Anna Teresa Todd Belton, b. July 7, 1850, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m., Aug. 17, 1870, John C. Roberts of New York City, b. Oct. 30, 1845, in Glasgow, Scotland. Children:
  1. Joshua Roberts, b. Feb. 19, 1871; died in infancy.
  2. Andrew Campbell Roberts, b. Aug. 12, 1872.
- iii. Harriet Kirby Belton, b. April 18, 1852, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Adolph Zimmerman, who died 1882. Children:
  1. Dolly Madison Zimmerman.
  2. Rebecca Todd Zimmerman.
- iv. Rebecca May Agnes Belton, b. Oct. 14, 1854, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- v. Samuel Ignatius Belton, b. Aug. 24, 1856, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. (1) Mary Gilbert, by whom he had one child:
  1. Marie Gilbert Belton, b. May 24, 1877, in New York City; d. Jan. 22, 1882.
- vi. Sarah Alice Belton, b. Nov. 16, 1858, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

16. Helen<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born 1800 in Litchfield, Ct.; married, at Charleston, S. C., Judge Benjamin Alexander Putnam, born 1803. He was a graduate of Harvard College and a Judge of District Court of Florida; "was honored and esteemed for the integrity of his character, the purity of his life, and the vigor of his intellect." Judge Putnam died Jan. 25, 1869, in Palatka, Fla. Helen Kirby Putnam died Oct. 17, 1877, in Palatka, Fla. They had one child:



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

28. i. Kate Putnam, b. Jan. 1, 1831; m. (1) Dr. John C. Calhoun, (2) William Loundes Calhoun.

28. Kate<sup>7</sup> Putnam (Helen Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 1, 1831, in St. Augustine, Fla.; died May 4, 1866, in Palatka, Fla.; married (1) Dr. John Caldwell Calhoun, (2) William Loundes Calhoun. Both of her husbands were sons of Vice-President John C. Calhoun of South Carolina. Children by her first marriage:

- i. John Caldwell Calhoun, b. —, at Fort Mills, S. C.; d. Dec. 9, 1889, at Savannah, Ga. He was twice married, but left no issue.
- ii. Benjamin Alexander Putnam Calhoun, b. —, at St. Augustine, Fla.; m., Jan. 24, 1878, at Palatka, Fla., Julia C. Peterman. Children born in Palatka, Fla.:
  1. Edward Noble Calhoun, b. Sept. 5, 1878.
  2. Benjamin Putnam Calhoun, b. July 5, 1881.
  3. William Loundes Calhoun, b. July 13, 1884.
  4. Patrick Calhoun, b. Jan. 13, 1887.
  5. Julian Caldwell Calhoun, b. March 3, 1889.
- iii. William Loundes Calhoun, b. Nov., 1857; d. March 26, 1884, near Crescent City, Fla.

17. Catherine<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 11, 1802, in Litchfield, Ct.; married, Oct. 23, 1838, Dr. Joseph Pyncheon Russell, Surgeon U. S. Army, born Aug. 18, 1790, in Bennington, Vt.; died Sept. 19, 1849, on Governor's Island, New York Harbor. Catherine Kirby Russell died Jan. 6, 1882, in Palatka, Fla. Children:

- i. Joseph Pyncheon Russell, b. July 21, 1839, on Governor's Island; d. Nov. 29, 1841, at Governor's Island.
- ii. Edmund Kirby Russell, b. Dec. 5, 1840, on Governor's Island; m., in Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 16, 1872, Ellen Price Eaken. He was a cadet at West Point at the time of the commencement of the Civil War. Resigning from the Military Academy, he volunteered in the Union Army, and June 24, 1861, received a commission as Second Lieutenant in the Sixty-seventh Regiment N. Y. Volunteers. He served throughout the war attached to the staff of Major-General Sedgwick and afterward to that of Major-General Wright. He was commissioned, June 24, 1865, Major of the Sixty-fifth Regiment N. Y. Volunteers.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

After the war, on the reorganization of the Army of the United States, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant in the First U. S. Artillery. He now holds the rank of Captain in the same Regiment, with brevet of Major.

iii. Josephine Martha Pynchon Russell, b. Oct. 5, 1842, on Governor's Island, N. Y.; d. Aug. 29, 1892, in Newark, N. J.

iv. Frances Horton Russell, b. Oct. 15, 1843, on Governor's Island, N. Y.; m., June 17, 1868, in Brooklyn, N. Y., James Burt of Palatka, Fla., b. Sept. 28, 1825, in Rutland, Vt. Children born in Palatka, Fla.:

1. Ruth Ann Burt, b. April 2, 1869.
2. Henry Hapgood Burt, b. Jan. 3, 1871.
3. Katharine Kirby Burt, b. April 17, 1872.
4. James Leonard Burt, b. July 13, 1873.
5. Helen F. Burt, b. Dec. 11, 1874.
6. Reynold Marvin Burt, b. Jan. 6, 1876.
7. Charles Burt, b. April 19, 1877.
8. Edmund Russell Burt, b. July 12, 1878.
9. Mary Burt, b. Aug. 1, 1880; d. Nov. 3, 1880.
10. George Burt, b. Sept. 18, 1883.

v. Katharine Marvin Russell, b. May 12, 1846, on Governor's Island, N. Y.; m., Dec. 5, 1867, in Brooklyn, N. Y., William J. Roome Hegeman, b. May 12, 1847, in Three Rivers, Mich., son of Benjamin Arrowsmith Hegeman and Jane Roome. Children:

1. William Joseph Russell Hegeman, b. Aug. 31, 1868, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m., June 22, 1892, in Newark, N. J., Grace Bowman Parker. Children: (1) Madora Parker, b. April 15, 1893; (2) Helen Roome, b. Feb. 2, 1898.
2. Alice Mary Matilda Hegeman, b. Aug. 21, 1870; d. July 28, 1871.
3. Edmund Le Chevalier Hegeman, b. Aug. 6, 1872, in Dover, N. J.
4. Benjamin Arrowsmith Hegeman, b. Nov. 19, 1874; d. Sept. 7, 1875.
5. John Wesley Hegeman, b. Aug. 23, 1877, in Newark, N. J.

7. John Starkweather<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 20, 1762; married Azubia Severance, daughter

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

of Samuel Severance and Azubia Smith. He died in 1848 at Middlebury, Vt. Children:

29. i. James Kirby, b. July 19, 1797; m. Susan P. Barnaby.
- ii. Anna Kirby, b. July 30, 1800; d. Feb. 13, 1878, in Marlow, N. H.; m., Jan. 1, 1832, Alexander Kenyon of Ripton, Vt., b. April 6, 1808, at Cornish, N. H.; d. May 15, 1879, at Marlow, N. H. Children:
  1. Sophronia A. Kenyon, b. May 11, 1834; m., Dec. 28, 1858, Benjamin E. Spencer.
  2. David Y. Kenyon, b. Sept. 21, 1835; m., Sept. 14, 1855, Emma Kimball; lives in Keene, N. H. Children: (1) Frank E., (2) Edith A., (3) Alfred L., (4) Flora J., (5) David A., (6) Hattie A., m. ——— Thompson.
  3. Edwin A. Kenyon, b. March 24, 1837; m. (1), Dec. 28, 1858, Jennette Cooper. She died Aug., 1876, and he married (2), Oct., 1877, Frances Riley. He now resides in Enfield, N. H. Children by his first marriage: (1) Alice, (2) Florence.
- iii. Nelson Kirby, b. ——. He removed to Munroe, Mich., and had there three children: (1) George, (2) Martha, (3) Mary.
30. iv. John Clark Kirby, b. June 21, 1807; m. Eunice Severance.
- v. Adams Kirby, b. ——. He graduated from Middlebury College, and removed to Louisiana. He had three or four children.

29. James<sup>6</sup> Kirby (John S.<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 19, 1797, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Aug. 17, 1819, Susan P. Barnaby, born Sept. 30, 1802, daughter of Joseph Barnaby and Rebecca Nye. He was a farmer, and died Jan. 17, 1838, in Ripton, Vt. Susan Barnaby Kirby died Feb. 21, 1863, in Middlebury, Vt. Children:

- i. A son, born and died June 11, 1820.
31. ii. Harriet E. Kirby, b. Feb. 1, 1822; m. Charles W. Linsley.
- iii. John S. Kirby, b. Jan. 10, 1824; d. Dec. 1, 1893; m. (1) Sarah Buttolph, (2) Esther McFadden; no children.
- iv. Oliver S. Kirby, b. May 19, 1826; d. June 21, 1826.
- v. Mary L. Kirby, b. Dec. 17, 1827; m., Jan. 1, 1852, W. L. Town.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- vi. Martha A. Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1832, at Ripton, Vt.; d. June 27, 1852.

31. Harriet E.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (James<sup>6</sup>, John S.<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 1, 1822, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Sept. 24, 1840, in Middlebury, Charles W. Linsley of Middlebury, Vt. Harriet Kirby Linsley died June 15, 1863, in Ripton, Vt., and he married (2), Nov. 8, 1863, Lydia R. (Boynton) Kirby, widow of Theodatus Phelps Kirby, by whom he had: (1) Walter J., b. Sept. 23, 1864; (2) Bertha M., b. June 22, 1873. He died at Alstead, N. H., Oct. 24, 1895. Children by his first wife:

- i. Rollin Orlando Linsley, b. May 31, 1842, in Ripton, Vt. He enlisted in Company A, Sixth Regiment Vermont Volunteers, Sept., 1861; took part in engagements at Lees Mills, Peninsular Campaign, and was at the battle of Malvern Hill; discharged for disability, Aug., 1862; re-enlisted in Sixth Massachusetts Regiment, for 100 days, in 1864. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1869, and afterward studied law. He practised his profession in Topsham, Me., and Davenport, Ia., and died Nov., 1879, in Orleans, Mass. He was married, Aug. 4, 1870, to Susan W. Snow, dau. of Calvin Snow of Orleans, Mass. She died June, 1896. One child:

1. Mary M. Linsley, b. Oct. 28, 1879.

- ii. Sheldon D. Linsley, b. Jan. 4, 1845; d. in infancy.

- iii. Ransome Henry Linsley, b. Feb. 6, 1846, in Ripton, Vt. He enlisted in Company A, Sixth Regiment Vermont Volunteers, Feb. 6, 1864; was wounded in the battle of the Wilderness and in the siege of Petersburg; discharged, June 10, 1865, at the termination of the war. He married, March 20, 1866, Emma Amelia Billings, b. Sept. 4, 1845, dau. of Parsons Billings and Fanny C. Ripley, both of Ripton, Vt. He now resides in Manchester, Vt. Children:

1. Roy C. Linsley, b. Nov. 26, 1872, in Ripton, Vt.

2. Faith B. Linsley, b. Jan. 18, 1887, in Manchester, Vt.

- iv. Charles Lewis Linsley, b. April 2, 1851; graduated from Middlebury College, 1876, and studied law with Judge Stoddard in Brattleboro, Vt. He now resides in Alstead, N. H. He married, Feb. 18, 1880, Lucy A. Green, dau. of John V. Green of Alstead, N. H.; no children.

- v. James Alexander Linsley, b. June 20, 1853, in Ripton, Vt.;

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

m., Sept. 20, 1876, Mary Mitchell, dau. of Sylvester A. Mitchell of Alstead, N. H. He resides at Alstead, N. H.; no children.

30. John Clark<sup>6</sup> Kirby (John S.<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born June 21, 1807, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Jan. 1, 1827, his cousin, Eunice Severance, born Dec. 11, 1804, daughter of Samuel Severance of Middlebury, Vt., and Mary Kirby, daughter of Abraham Kirby and Eunice Starkweather. He removed to Ripton, Vt., where he was deacon of the Congregational Church nearly forty years, and where he died Feb. 27, 1896. Eunice Severance died Nov. 24, 1894, in Ripton, Vt. Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:

32. i. Edmund S. Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1828; m. Sophia Foster.  
ii. Azubia Kirby, b. July 25, 1829; m., March 25, 1862, James Remworthy. They have a son, Nelson, who is living in Bread Loaf, Vt.  
iii. James P. Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1831; m., Oct. 20, 1854, Betsy M. Cummings. He is living in Middlebury, Vt. They have a son:  
1. Ivan Kirby, b. —; m., 1896, Mary Hale; lives in Middlebury, Vt.  
iv. Theodatus Phelps Kirby, b. Oct. 29, 1832; d. Aug. 16, 1863; m., May 15, 1861, Lydia R. Boynton; no children.  
v. Samuel S. Kirby, b. April 5, 1834; d. Dec. 16, 1862; m., Dec. 12, 1854, Mary Jane English, b. Oct. 20, 1834, dau. of Samuel English and Harriet Taylor of Reading, Vt.; one child:  
1. Evenette Kirby, b. Oct. 22, 1855, in Ripton, Vt.; m., Aug. 26, 1873, Andrew Arnold Hulett of Benson, Vt., b. April 6, 1852, son of Harvey Hulett and Prudence Ann Pratt. Children: Ada, Estelle, Anna, Jane, Harvey, Arnold, Bernice, and Mary.  
vi. Nelson Kirby, b. Dec. 5, 1835; m., Dec., 1875, Sarah E. Straight, b. July 14, 1851, dau. of Stephen Straight and Betsy Landers of Shoreham, Vt. He is a farmer, and lives in Rochester, Vt. Children:  
1. John C. Kirby, b. Nov. 26, 1876.  
2. Nathan R. Kirby, b. Aug. 2, 1878.  
3. Minnie M. Kirby, b. June 15, 1880.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

4. George H. Kirby, b. March 16, 1882.
5. Nellie A. Kirby, b. May 8, 1883.
- vii. Mary Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1838; d. Nov. 6, 1877; m., Dec. 3, 1857, W. G. Fair.
33. viii. Henry A. Kirby, b. June 1, 1840; m. Helen E. Downer.
- ix. Adelia Kirby, b. May 8, 1842; d. March 8, 1879; m., Jan. 30, 1864, Josiah S. Chandler.
- x. George Kirby, b. June 17, 1844; d. Jan. 20, 1850.
- xi. Clark H. Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1854.

32. Edmund S.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (John C.<sup>6</sup>, John S.<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Ripton, Vt., born Feb. 27, 1828, in Middlebury, Vt.; died Sept. 27, 1891, in Ripton, Vt.; married, March 14, 1852, in Ripton, Vt., Sophia Foster, born Nov. 18, 1828, in Plainfield, Vt., daughter of William Foster of Ripton, Vt. He is a farmer, and is living in Ripton, Vt. Children:

- i. William C. Kirby, b. Sept. 5, 1855; m., Sept. 5, 1882, Lorinda Varney, b. Nov. 10, 1864, in Fairfax, Vt., dau. of Jed and Sarah Jane Varney of Ripton, Vt. He is a farmer, and lives in Bread Loaf, Vt. Children:
  1. Edith Lorinda Kirby, b. Jan. 10, 1885.
  2. Louisa Kirby, b. Sept. 8, 1888.
  3. Charles Henry Kirby, b. Oct. 4, 1890.
  4. Ralph Eugene Kirby, b. May 17, 1895.
- ii. Eunice Dimon Kirby, b. Aug. 29, 1857; d. Nov. 17, 1863.
- iii. Samuel Phelps Kirby, b. May 1, 1868; d. Nov. 15, 1869.
- iv. Jennie Sophia Kirby, b. Oct. 6, 1872; m., Aug. 27, 1891, Nathan S. Boynton of Ripton, Vt. Children:
  1. Adeline Mary Boynton, b. Nov. 9, 1892.
  2. Carrie Kirby Boynton, b. March 19, 1897.

33. Henry A.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (John C.<sup>6</sup>, John S.<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Ripton, Vt., born June 1, 1840, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Jan. 28, 1866, Helen E. Downer, born Sept. 6, 1843, in Ripton, Vt., daughter of Harry Downer, born Jan. 1, 1801, in Williston, Vt., and Sarah Rogers Ripley, born March 29, 1820, in Middlebury, Vt. Helen Downer Kirby died Jan. 17, 1897, in Ripton, Vt. Children:

- i. Olive May Kirby, b. Dec. 19, 1866.
- ii. Minnie Belle Kirby, b. April 6, 1870.
- iii. Clayton Smith Kirby, b. May 29, 1872.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- iv. Le Roy Rockwell Kirby, b. July 12, 1874; m., June 24, 1896, Sadie Fisher, and is now living in Worcester, Mass.
- v. Warren Kent Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1877.
- vi. Whitney Darling Kirby, b. June 19, 1880.
- vii. Mary Belle Kirby, b. Aug. 13, 1882.
- viii. Varsil Hubbard Kirby, b. Nov. 8, 1885.

8. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 28, 1768, in Litchfield, Ct.; removed to Middlebury, Vt., in Jan., 1792, and died there July 27, 1831. He married, Nov. 25, 1790, at Lanesboro, Mass., Esther Leonard, born March 8, 1770, in New Lebanon, N. Y. She died Nov. 28, 1847, in Middlebury, Vt. Children, all except the first born in Middlebury, Vt.:

- i. Lorinda Kirby, b. Dec. 1, 1791, in Litchfield, Ct.; d. Aug. 18, 1818, in Oxford, O.; not married.
- 34. ii. Lucinda Kirby, b. April 14, 1794; m. Dr. Pearl Crafts.
- iii. Abraham Kirby, b. Dec. 22, 1796; d. April 27, 1863, in Grass Lake, Mich.; m. Lucy Crafts, b. May 21, 1799; d. Feb. 20, 1893. He removed in 1835 to Jackson County, Mich. Children:
  - 1. Lucinda Kirby, b. Dec. 22, 1827; d. March 15, 1833.
  - 2. Joseph Kirby, b. Nov. 18, 1830; d. March 5, 1833.
  - 3. Lucy S. Kirby, b. June 10, 1835; died in infancy.
  - 4. Thomas M. Kirby, b. July 18, 1839; d. Nov. 7, 1840.
- iv. Esther Kirby, b. Aug. 12, 1799; d. June 4, 1847; not married.
- v. Milo Kirby, b. April 12, 1802; d. Nov. 27, 1821.
- vi. Ephraim Kirby, b. April 17, 1805; d. March 14, 1879, in Middlebury, Vt. He was a deacon of the Congregational Church of Middlebury, Vt., and lived on the homestead of his grandfather, Abraham Kirby. He married, Sept. 8, 1858, Belinda Brownell, b. Sept., 1817, dau. of Ira and Betsy Brownell of Middlebury, Vt. She is now living in Muscatine, Ia., aged eighty-one years. It was through her knowledge and interest that much of the information concerning the descendants of Abraham Kirby has been obtained. No children.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- vii. Martha Kirby, b. March 29, 1808; d. Jan. 27, 1858; not married.
- viii. Eliza Kirby, b. May 27, 1811; d. June 10, 1833; not married.
- ix. Caroline Kirby, b. May 30, 1815; d. Dec. 14, 1848; not married.

34. Lucinda<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 14, 1794, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, about 1819, Dr. Pearl Crafts. She died March 10, 1826, and her husband married (2) Sarah Goodrich, by whom he had five children. Dr. Pearl Crafts removed, about 1831, to Boone County, Ill. He died Dec. 22, 1857, in Grass Lake, Mich. Children of Lucinda Kirby and Pearl Crafts:

- i. Samuel I. Crafts, b. July 11, 1820; removed to California, and married there.
- ii. Lucy Caroline Crafts, b. Oct. 29, 1822; d. 1841.
- iii. Milo Kirby Crafts, b. Sept. 10, 1824; d. Aug. 2, 1885, in Grass Lake, Mich.; m., March 24, 1853, Mary E. Updyke, b. Jan. 4, 1835, in Tompkins County, N. Y., dau. of Ralph Updyke and Mary A. Pickell. He was a prominent citizen of Grass Lake, Mich., a director of the Farmers' Bank, and an officer of the Congregational Church of that place. Children:
  - 1. William K. Crafts, b. Sept. 5, 1859; m., Oct. 14, 1880, Flora M. Dwellie of Grass Lake, Mich. He is a farmer and sheep breeder, and now lives in Marine City, Mich. Children: (1) George Pearl, b. Sept. 4, 1882; (2) Alice Marguerite, b. Jan. 3, 1893.
  - 2. Arthur Pearl Crafts, b. Nov. 4, 1865; graduated from the Brooklyn Medical College in 1890, and is now practising his profession in Kansas City, Mo. Dr. Arthur P. Crafts married, Oct. 9, 1894, Julia A. Smith of Bellevue, O.; no children.

9. Mary<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 1, 1771, in Litchfield, Ct.; married, Jan., 1791, in Middlebury, Vt., Samuel Severance, born Feb. 2, 1765, in Northfield, Mass., son of Ebenezer Severance and Azubah Smith. He was a farmer, and lived in Middlebury, Vt., where he died Feb. 11,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

1851, aged eighty-six. Mary Kirby Severance died Jan. 26, 1861, in Middlebury, Vt. Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:

35. i. Ebenezer Severance, b. Nov. 3, 1791; m. Corcinna Jones.
  - ii. Eusebia Severance, b. April 24, 1793; d. Sept. 16, 1794.
  - iii. Martha Severance, b. March 9, 1795; d. April 11, 1889; not married.
  - iv. Hannah Severance, b. Aug. 4, 1797; d. April 13, 1822; m. Leonard Dakin; no children.
36. v. Eusebia Severance, b. Jan. 19, 1799; m. (1) Pomeroy Alford, (2) John Rockwell.
  - vi. Oliver Severance, b. April 27, 1802; d. May 10, 1826.
  - vii. Eunice Severance, b. Dec. 11, 1804; d. Nov. 24, 1894; m. John Clark Kirby. See previous page.
  - viii. Azubah Severance, b. Feb. 8, 1807; d. 1888. She married, but had no children.
37. ix. Samuel Smith Severance, b. May 23, 1809; m. Maria L. Munger.
  - x. Anna Barnum Severance, b. July 29, 1811; d. Aug. 23, 1891; not married.
38. xi. Darius Severance, b. Feb. 5, 1814; m. Emeline E. Rockwell.

### [Severance Lineage:

I. John Severance came in the Elizabeth, 1634; was one of the original proprietors of Salisbury, Mass., where he was made free-man May 17, 1637; married (1) Ursula, daughter of Richard and Ursula Kimball of Watertown, who died June 17, 1658; married (2) Susanna, daughter of Henry Ambrose of Charlestown. He died April 9, 1682, in Salisbury, Mass. By his first wife he had three sons, who survived him: John, Joseph, and Benjamin.

II. John Severance of Deerfield, Mass., eldest surviving son of the preceding, born Nov. 24, 1647; died April, 1709. By wife Mary he had six children.

III. Ebenezer Severance of Northfield, Mass., eldest son of the preceding, born Sept. 19, 1673; killed by the Indians, Oct. 11, 1723. By his wife Mary, who died June 20, 1760, he had:

IV. Ebenezer Severance of Northfield, Mass., youngest son, born July 24, 1709; died March 24, 1791. He was for many years a soldier in the frontier service. By his wife Hannah, who died Dec. 16, 1780, aged about eighty, he had:

V. Ebenezer Severance of Middlebury, Vt., eldest son, born

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

Sept. 13, 1731; married, Feb. 28, 1764, Azubah Smith, daughter of Samuel Smith and Sarah Morton. Samuel Smith was the son of Preserved Smith of Hadley, Mass. (son of Samuel and grandson of Rev. Henry Smith of Wethersfield, Ct.), and Mary Smith (married Dec. 15, 1697), daughter of Chileab and granddaughter of Lieutenant Samuel Smith of Wethersfield and Hadley.]

35. Ebenezer<sup>6</sup> Severance (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 3, 1791, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Jan. 29, 1817, Corcinna Jones, born Jan. 29, 1793, in Hubbardton, Vt., daughter of Asahel Jones and Catherine Leonard of Massachusetts. He was a farmer in Middlebury, Vt., where he died Feb. 17, 1880. Corcinna Jones Severance died Jan. 29, 1889, on her ninety-sixth birthday, and was buried in Middlebury, Vt. Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:

i. Mary Catherine Severance, b. Aug. 11, 1821; m., July 26, 1848, Rev. Warren W. Winchester, b. in Madrid, N. Y., son of Henry Winchester of Malone, N. Y., and Isabella O. Foote of Middlebury, Vt. He graduated from Middlebury College, 1849, and from Andover Theological Seminary, 1852; was ordained and installed over the Congregational Church of Clinton, Mass., in 1854; was pastor of the Congregational Church of Clinton, Mass., 1854-62, and of Bridport, Vt., 1865-80. During the Civil War he was Hospital Chaplain at Washington, D. C., and elsewhere. He died at Williamstown, Mass., Aug. 3, 1889. They had twelve children. Their only surviving child is:

1. Rev. Benjamin Severance Winchester, b. Feb. 26, 1868, in Bridport, Vt.; graduated from Williams College, 1889; Professor of Chemistry and Natural Science in Whitman College, Washington, 1889-92; graduated from Chicago Theological Seminary, 1895; studied abroad at the University of Halle, Germany, 1895-97. He married, Aug. 31, 1897, Rose A. Gunn of Seattle, Wash.

ii. Edmund Kirby Severance, b. April 28, 1823; m., Dec. 14, 1869, Mary A. Landon.

iii. Leonard Severance, b. Jan. 25, 1825; d. March 17, 1826.

39. iv. Oliver Severance, b. Feb. 14, 1827; m. Delia Cady.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

40. v. Asahel Jones Severance, b. Dec. 1, 1828; m. Martha W. Cady.
41. vi. Milton Leonard Severance, b. Oct. 14, 1830; m. Emily A. Spencer.
  - vii. Frances Ann Severance, b. April 19, 1832; d. Aug. 12, 1853.
  - viii. Emma Adelia Severance, b. April 19, 1834; m., Aug. 16, 1859, Rev. S. Leroy Blake, b. Dec. 5, 1834, in Cornwall, Vt., son of Myron M. Blake and Lucy Stone. Emily Severance Blake died Aug. 31, 1864. Her only child died at birth and was buried with her.
42. ix. Martha Agnes Severance, b. May 29, 1837; m. Colonel Lyman E. Knapp.

39. Oliver<sup>7</sup> Severance (Ebenezer Severance<sup>6</sup>, Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Middlebury, Vt., born Feb. 14, 1827, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, March 18, 1849, Delia Cady, born April 16, 1832, in Middlebury, Vt., daughter of Clark C. Cady and Naomi Mills, both of Middlebury, Vt. Delia Cady Severance died Sept. 30, 1893, in Middlebury, Vt. Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:

- i. Julia Adelaide Severance, b. July 10, 1850; d. Dec. 11, 1860.
- ii. Junius Eugene Severance, b. Sept. 7, 1851; m., Nov. 18, 1873, Dora Biggert; no children.
- iii. Charles Carlton Severance, b. Sept. 17, 1853; m. (1), July 4, 1879, Ida L. Lattimer, who died March 23, 1890; m. (2), March 26, 1894, Lena K. Wooster. One child:
  1. Guy Severance, b. May 17, 1880.
- iv. Florence Lillian Severance, b. Jan. 30, 1856; m., Jan. 5, 1881, Dr. C. B. Warner of Port Henry, N. Y. Children:
  1. Richard Warner, b. Oct. 17, 1881.
  2. Ruth Warner, b. Sept. 3, 1884.
  3. Rollin Warner, b. Nov. 19, 1886.
- v. William Frank Severance, b. April 15, 1860; d. June 2, 1861.
- vi. Frederick Wilmot Severance, b. Feb. 2, 1862; d. June 17, 1878.
- vii. Frank Oliver Severance, b. Aug. 28, 1864; m., June 28, 1887, Carrie L. Tyrel; one child:
  1. Tyrel Frank Severance, b. Aug. 18, 1891.
- viii. Daisy Ethel Severance, b. Nov. 12, 1873; d. Feb. 11, 1896.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

40. Asahel Jones<sup>7</sup> Severance (Ebenezer Severance<sup>6</sup>, Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Denver, Col., was born Dec. 1, 1828, in Middlebury, Vt. When twenty-one years of age he removed to Oneida, N. Y., where, after serving a short apprenticeship in the carpenters' and joiners' trade, he engaged in the manufacture of building and finishing material. In 1851 he returned to Middlebury, Vt., and, in company with his brothers, entered into the building and lumber business in that city. About 1861 he turned his attention also to the marble business, and opened the North Middlebury Marble Quarry. He built a large mill for sawing marble, and for several years employed a hundred men in supplying marble for buildings, monuments, etc. His last and largest contract was for the marble, cut and ready to put up, for the U. S. Post-office and the Court House at Portland, Me. The contract required two years for its completion. The fluted columns for these buildings were twenty-seven feet long, each of one piece, weighed twenty tons before dressing, and \$10,000 was paid for carving the capitals. At the same time he carried on a large lumber business at Mount Holly, Vt. His health becoming impaired by close attention to these large enterprises, he visited California in 1868, and finally removed to that State in 1870. Upon his return to California he took with him eleven car-loads of fine merino sheep in one train, the first, and perhaps the only, through-train of sheep ever shipped to that State. While in California he gave much time to the raising, breeding, and importing from Vermont of Spanish merino sheep, which greatly improved both the quantity and quality of wool raised in the State. During his stay of nine years in California he crossed the continent ten times and once by the Isthmus.

While engaged in the quarry business Mr. Asahel J. Severance invented and patented the "diamond drill," now everywhere used in boring wells and in mining—an invention which gives him honorable rank among the foremost inventors of the age. When in California he introduced the "diamond drill" into the famous Comstock mines, and had the satisfaction of knowing that his invention unlocked the largest deposit of the precious metal ever found on this continent. In thirty-two months these mines produced and paid out \$72,000,000 to the stockholders. He also, while in that State, became largely interested in hydraulic mining, and built one ditch for conveying water which cost him some \$115,000. In 1879, when the State of California passed a law which prevented the miners from emptying their débris into the

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

rivers, and which entailed great loss to all those engaged in hydraulic mining, Mr. Severance removed from that State, and has since been engaged in mining enterprises in Colorado, with his residence in Denver. He is also President of the Damascus Steel Company, which manufactures a steel of his own invention, and which many believe to be equal to the old Damascus steel of the Middle Ages.

Asahel Jones Severance married, April 6, 1850, in Oneida, N. Y., Martha W. Cady, born Jan., 1832, in Middlebury, Vt., daughter of Clark C. Cady and Naomi Mills, both of Middlebury, Vt.; no children.

41. Milton Leonard<sup>7</sup> Severance (Ebenezer Severance<sup>6</sup>, Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 14, 1830, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Aug. 16, 1859, Emily Augusta Spencer, born March 24, 1838, in Salisbury, Vt., daughter of Nathaniel Spencer and Esther Brown of Orwell, Vt. Rev. Milton L. Severance graduated from Middlebury College in 1859, and from Andover Theological Seminary in 1863. He was pastor of the Congregational Church in Boscawen, N. H., 1863-69, and in Orwell, Vt., 1869-81; was financial agent of Middlebury College for two years; and principal of Burr and Burton Seminary, Manchester, Vt., 1882-88. In 1888 he was called to the pastorate of the First Congregational Church of Bennington, Vt., where he still remains in office. During the war he was one of the pastors engaged in the Christian Commission Service. Emily (Spencer) Severance graduated from Mt. Holyoke College in 1858.

[Nathaniel Spencer of Salisbury, Vt., born July 31, 1792; died Jan. 22, 1879, was the son of Jabez Spencer of Salisbury, Vt., and Joanna Ives (married June 28, 1786). Jabez Spencer, born March 18, 1764 (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Jared<sup>1</sup>, of Haddam, Ct.), married, July 1, 1830, Esther Brown, born Sept. 23, 1801, daughter of Luther Brown of Orwell, Vt., and (married Jan. 3, 1787) Hannah Miner of Voluntown, Ct., born Sept. 22, 1767; died June 26, 1850. Luther Brown, born July 27, 1764, in Canterbury, Ct.; died Jan. 29, 1837, was the son of John Brown of Canterbury, Ct., born May 5, 1727; died March 8, 1810, and Lucy Underwood (married March 13, 1750); son of Deliverance Brown of Canterbury, Ct., born Dec. 4, 1689, and Abigail Waldo (married Oct. 28, 1717), daughter of John Waldo of Chelmsford and Rebecca Adams; son of Eleazer Brown of Chelmsford, Mass., born 1649, and Dinah Spaulding (married Feb. 9, 1674); son of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

Thomas Brown of Concord, Mass.; son of Christopher Browne of Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk, England.]

Children of Milton L. Severance and Emily A. Spencer:

- i. Rev. Claude Milton Severance, b. Nov. 3, 1861, in Salisbury, Vt.; graduated from Middlebury College, 1883; teacher at Burr and Burton Seminary, 1883-85; studied in Germany, 1885-86; teacher in Oahu College, Honolulu, H. I., 1886-87; Yale Divinity School, 1887-90; missionary of the American Board in Japan, 1890-95. He is now living in Cleveland, O., engaged in mission work. He married, July 12, 1892, Almona Gill of Ohio, then a missionary in Japan; no children.
- ii. Wilbert Nathaniel Severance, b. Aug. 18, 1863, in Salisbury, Vt.; graduated from Middlebury College, 1885; not married.
- iii. Carlton Spencer Severance, b. Aug. 15, 1867, in Boscawen, N. H.; graduated from Middlebury College, 1889; not married.
- iv. Maude Emily Severance, b. Nov. 28, 1870; graduated from Wellesley College, 1893; preceptress at Groton, Mass., 1893-96; is now teaching in Elmira, N. Y.
- v. Herbert Allen Severance, b. Dec. 2, 1873; graduated from Williston Academy, 1892, and Polytechnic, Boston, 1893.

42. Martha Agnes<sup>7</sup> Severance (Ebenezer Severance<sup>6</sup>, Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born May 29, 1837; married, Jan. 23, 1865, in Washington, D. C., Colonel Lyman Enos Knapp, born Nov. 5, 1837, in Somerset, Vt., son of Hiram Knapp of Dover, Vt., and Elvira Stearns of Marlboro, Vt. He enlisted, Aug. 20, 1862, in the Sixteenth Regiment Vermont Volunteers, and was Captain of Company I of the same regiment; afterward Captain Company F, Seventeenth Vermont Volunteers; was promoted Major and afterward Colonel of the Seventeenth Regiment, and commanded the regiment in two battles. Colonel Knapp was appointed Governor of Alaska in 1889 by President Harrison, and held this office four years. He is a lawyer, and is now practising his profession at Seattle, Wash. Children:

- i. George E. Knapp, b. Dec. 21, 1867, in Middlebury, Vt.
- ii. Frances A. Knapp.
- iii. Edwin L. Knapp.
- iv. Mary A. Knapp.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

36. Eusebia<sup>c</sup> Severance (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 19, 1799, in Middlebury, Vt.; died July 4, 1889; married (1) Pomeroy Alford, married (2) John Rockwell. By her second husband she had one child:

i. Mary Lucinda Rockwell, b. March 15, 1839; m. William Guinn Rea of Rockford, Ill. Children, born in Rockford, Ill.:

1. Allan Richings Rea, b. May 15, 1856; m. Lucy G. Helm. They have one son: (1) Lucien Allen.
2. Fanny Tracy Rea, b. April 6, 1858.
3. Grace Rockwell Rea, b. Dec. 5, 1860; m. Clarence Albert Rowell; no children.
4. Caroline Hungerford Rea, b. April 6, 1864; m. John W. Henderson. One child: (1) Catherine Margaret.
5. Helen Montford Rea, b. Aug. 19, 1868; m. Sherman F. Kimball of Chicago, Ill. They have three children: (1) Virginia Talcott, (2) Mildred Louise, (3) Charles Rea.

37. Samuel Smith<sup>a</sup> Severance (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born May 23, 1809, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, Nov. 9, 1833, Maria L. Munger, born May 24, 1811, daughter of Samuel Munger (born July 16, 1772, in Norfolk, Ct.) and Lydia Pier, born July 13, 1773, in Great Barrington, Mass. He died Jan. 21, 1887, in Middlebury, Vt. Maria Munger Severance died May 2, 1880, in Middlebury, Vt. Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:

i. A child, b. —; d. in infancy.

ii. Philo S. Severance, b. Feb. 28, 1840; d. March 4, 1897; m., Feb. 21, 1867, Helen E. Atwood, b. Nov. 22, 1845, dau. of George Atwood and Sarah Watkins of Monkton, Vt. Mrs. Helen Atwood Severance is now living in Middlebury, Vt. Children:

1. Emma A. Severance, b. Sept. 12, 1871.
2. Ernest M. Severance, b. Jan. 9, 1880.

iii. Martin E. Severance, b. Aug. 4, 1843; m., Nov. 26, 1874, Mattie Van Slyke, b. Dec. 24, 1849, dau. of N. H. and Polly Van Slyke of Minnesota. He removed to North Dakota in 1880. He is a surveyor and farmer, and now lives in Lisbon, N. D. Children:

1. Florence M. Severance, b. Sept. 27, 1875.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- 2. Edwin S. Severance, b. April 16, 1879.
- 3. Le Roy Severance, b. Feb. 21, 1882.
- iv. Jane Maria Severance, b. Sept. 15, 1856; d. March 18, 1877.

38. Darius<sup>6</sup> Severance (Mary Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 5, 1814, in Middlebury, Vt.; married, March 11, 1839, Emeline E. Rockwell, born Aug. 21, 1819, daughter of John M. Rockwell and Lucinda Lewis of Eton, N. Y. He is a farmer of Middlebury, Vt., and is still living (1897). The compiler of the KIRBY GENEALOGY has been greatly assisted by him in gathering material concerning the descendants of Abraham Kirby of Middlebury, Vt., and wishes here to acknowledge his obligation. Children:

- i. Edward C. Severance, b. April 5, 1840; m. Ellen A. Perkins of Middlebury, Vt. They are now living in Middlebury. No children.
- ii. Edith Severance, b. April 16, 1850; m. Dr. John Avery of Salisbury, Vt., who died Dec. 23, 1893, in Wallingford, Vt. She is now living in Middlebury, Vt. Children:
  - 1. Lucia Avery, b. Dec. 2, 1875.
  - 2. Rena Avery, b. March 6, 1879.
  - 3. Maude Avery, b. Nov. 28, 1887.
  - 4. John Avery, b. April 4, 1890.

10. Anna<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 21, 1775, in Litchfield, Ct.; died Nov. 14, 1866, at Baltimore, Md.; married, May 7, 1795, David Barnum, born Aug., 1770, in Litchfield, Ct.; died May 10, 1844, in Baltimore, Md. David Barnum, widely known as the original proprietor of the hotel in Baltimore which bore his name, early emigrated from his native State and settled in Northern Pennsylvania. From thence he removed to Philadelphia, where he became the proprietor of the "Shakespeare Hotel." He subsequently removed to New York City, where he remained for awhile, and then went to Boston to take charge of the "Exchange Coffee House," which he conducted with success until the burning of that edifice in 1818, by which he lost all. He then went to Baltimore, and soon established himself in public confidence as the proprietor of the "Indian Queen Hotel," which he continued to conduct until 1826, when he built "Barnum's City Hotel," with which his name and fame have been from that time blended. He died within the walls of

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

the hotel which bore his name, May 10, 1844, aged seventy-three years. The "Baltimore Sun," in the notice of his death, pays the following tribute to his memory: "The career of Mr. Barnum has been one of active enterprise in the capacity which has extended his name and reputation to all parts of the United States. The ability with which he has fulfilled his duty as the host of innumerable guests will find ample testimony from the multitude to which it may be referred; while the urbanity of his manners, the courteous dignity of his intercourse, and the unblemished probity of his character combined to elicit the sincere regret of his friends."

The same newspaper, in an article upon the death of Mrs. Ann Kirby Barnum, says: "She was a younger sister of Colonel Ephraim Kirby, who was conspicuous in New England during the struggle for American Independence. In early life she married the late David Barnum, well and favorably known as the original proprietor of the hotel which has since borne his name. Settling here, this estimable lady witnessed the progress of our city from what would be regarded as an inconsiderable town to a great commercial metropolis, and in all that pertained to the advancement of Baltimore she ever took an ardent interest. During the many years since the death of the elder Mr. Barnum, his widow has always made the hotel her home, and perhaps it may not be too much to say that in time past no lady was more extensively known or more universally respected in different parts of the country than was Mrs. Barnum. Of a lively and social disposition, with a heart given to kindness, and with a most remarkable memory, that remained almost unimpaired nearly to the hour of her death, Mrs. Barnum made and retained the acquaintance of many distinguished persons. Only a week or two since, when George Peabody, Esq., visited Baltimore, Mrs. Barnum heard of his arrival, and, although she knew herself to be on her deathbed, insisted on an interview with the philanthropic gentleman—one of her old familiar friends. Mr. Peabody took the earliest moment to pay his respects, and for an hour sat by her bedside, and together they talked of the scenes of the past. Their parting is said to have been of a very affecting nature. Thus has passed from earth one of those interesting links that bind us to the last century, and her honored grave will be bedewed with the tears of children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren."

Children of David Barnum and Anna Kirby:

- i. David Strong Barnum, b. —; no children.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

- ii. Eliza Barnum, b. April 23, 1798; m. George Stannard of Brooklyn, N. Y., who died some years ago, aged seventy-one, at Tarrytown, N. Y., where he had a country-seat. Mrs. Eliza B. Stannard is still living (May, 1898) in Brooklyn, N. Y., and is in excellent health. On the occasion of her reaching her hundredth birthday she received the visits and congratulations of her friends at her home in Brooklyn. Her room was filled with flowers, among them 100 carnation pinks from Chicago, Ill. She had seven children, all of whom are dead except her daughter, Caroline:
    - i. Caroline Stannard, b. —; m., in 1855, Frederick William Tilton of New Orleans, La., who died in 1890. No children.
  - iii. Major Ephraim Kirby Barnum, b. 1801; d. Dec. 26, 1847, in his forty-seventh year. He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Fifth Infantry, U. S. Army, June 11, 1817; Lieutenant of the same, Dec. 31, 1820; Captain Second Infantry, U. S. Army, Dec. 28, 1832; Major Third Infantry, U. S. Army, Feb. 16, 1847. No children.
43. iv. Frances Barnum, b. —; m. Andrew McLaughlin.  
     v. Richard Barnum, b. —; m., and had one son.  
     vi. Augustus Barnum, b. —; m., and had a son David.
43. Frances<sup>6</sup> Barnum (Anna Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born —; died Dec. 14, 1849; married, Jan. 16, 1820, in Baltimore, Md., Andrew McLaughlin, born Jan. 25, 1802; died Jan. 29, 1863, in Baltimore, Md. He was associated with his wife's cousin, Zenas Barnum, in the management of "Barnum's Hotel," and, upon the withdrawal of the latter, in 1855, became the sole proprietor, and so remained until his death. Children:
- i. Dr. David Barnum McLaughlin, b. Feb. 3, 1821; d. July 8, 1875; m., Oct. 5, 1841, Maria Durocker. He had three daughters, one of whom is now the Mother Superior at the House of the Good Shepherd, Washington, D. C.; another is a Sister at the Visitation Convent, Baltimore, Md., and the youngest daughter, Nellie, is now living in Washington, D. C.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- ii. Augustus McLaughlin, b. Jan. 18, 1823; d. March 1, 1884; m., Dec. 28, 1848, Henrietta Golder; no children.
  - iii. John Kirby McLaughlin, b. June 17, 1825; d. Jan. 9, 1833.
  - iv. Anna Barnum McLaughlin, b. May 7, 1828; d. Aug. 23, 1872; m., March 9, 1848, her cousin, Zenas Barnum, b. Dec. 9, 1810, near Wilkesbarre, Pa.; d. April 5, 1865, in Baltimore, Md. He was a civil engineer before becoming proprietor of "Barnum's Hotel," in the management of which he acquired a large property. Later he became President of the Baltimore Central R. R. He was largely interested in the development of the Magnetic Telegraph, and was the first President of the American Telegraph Company. He was also President of the Magnetic Telegraph Company at the time of his death. She married (2) Dr. D. C. Gordon, by whom she had no children. She had five children by her first husband, all of whom are now dead except:
    - i. Rev. Frances Barnum, b. ——. He is a Jesuit Priest of the Roman Catholic Church, and is now a missionary to Alaska.
  - 44. v. William Barnum McLaughlin, b. Dec. 18, 1831; m. Harriet C. Linn.
  - 45. vi. Ephraim Kirby McLaughlin, b. Oct. 30, 1835; m. (1) Mary Hyland, (2) Maria L. Raybold, (3) Frances A. K. Smith.
44. William Barnum<sup>7</sup> McLaughlin (Frances Barnum<sup>6</sup>, Anna Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 18, 1831, in Baltimore, Md.; died May 23, 1894, in Williamstown, Mass.; married, Dec. 20, 1853, Harriet C. Linn, daughter of William D. B. Linn and Malinda Decker. They lived in Lanesboro, Mass., and had four children:
- i. Frank Kirby McLaughlin, b. April 30, 1856; m., Nov. 8, 1881, L. G. Buddington, b. Oct. 18, 1857, dau. of Walter J. Buddington and Amanda S. Grant. He is now (1887) the proprietor of the "St. James Hotel," Utica, N. Y. Children:
    - 1. Andrew W. McLaughlin, b. Oct. 30, 1882.
    - 2. Harry B. McLaughlin, b. June 18, 1886.
    - 3. Margaret G. McLaughlin, b. April 8, 1891.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- ii. Frances Ann McLaughlin, b. Oct. 12, 1858; m., 1881, Leonard B. Gaylor. They are now living in Erie, Pa.
- iii. William Dexter McLaughlin, b. Oct. 21, 1860. He is now living in Joliet, Ill.; not married.
- iv. Susan De Gory McLaughlin, b. April 3, 1868; m., Oct. 12, 1887, in Lanesboro, Mass., Harry H. Shermans, b. Nov. 15, 1866, in Lanesboro, Mass., son of Ezra H. and Martha B. Shermans. They are now living in Rochester, N. Y. Children:
  - 1. Martha Shermans, b. Oct. 20, 1889, in Lanesboro, Mass.
  - 2. W. Linn Shermans, b. Sept. 9, 1893, in Portchester, N. Y.

45. Ephraim Kirby<sup>7</sup> McLaughlin (Frances Barnum<sup>6</sup>, Anna Kirby<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 30, 1835, in Baltimore, Md.; died Dec. 18, 1887, in Pittsfield, Mass.; married (1) Mary Hyland of Baltimore, Md., who died before 1863; married (2), Nov. 27, 1863, Maria Louisa Raybold of Boston, born May 3, 1842, in Redford, N. Y., daughter of James Raybold and Elizabeth Collins, who died Nov. 11, 1870, in Berkshire, Mass.; married (3), Nov. 26, 1874, in Lenox, Mass., Frances Ann Kemble Smith, born April 8, 1850, in Lenox, Mass. He had one child by his second, and three children by his third marriage:

- i. Annie Barnum McLaughlin, b. Oct. 20, 1864; m., July 14, 1891, in Pittsfield, Mass., Edwin Luce Humphrey, Jr., of Pittsfield, Mass., b. Dec. 30, 1862, in Pittsfield, Mass., son of Edwin Luce Humphrey and Asenath Smith Noble. One child:
  - 1. Helen Barnum Humphrey, b. March 15, 1894, in Pittsfield, Mass.
- ii. Elizabeth McLaughlin, b. Sept. 9, 1875, in Pittsfield, Mass.
- iii. Augustus Tilley McLaughlin, b. May 18, 1878, in Pittsfield, Mass.
- iv. Edmund Kirby McLaughlin, b. Jan. 16, 1881, in Pittsfield, Mass.

11. Sally<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 30, 1779, in Litchfield, Vt.; married, Nov. 11, 1801, David Yale, born Oct. 1, 1775, in New Lebanon, N. Y., son of Nathaniel Yale and Mrs. Esther (Franklin) Leonard. David Yale died Jan.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

27, 1826, in Middlebury, Vt., and she married (2), Dec. 29, 1842, Isaac Landen of Cornwall, Vt., where he died June 8, 1850. She died July 12, 1868, in Middlebury, Vt.

Children of Sally Kirby and David Yale:

- i. Harvey Yale, b. Aug. 19, 1802, in Bristol, Vt.; d. June 10, 1893, in Middlebury, Vt.; m., Dec. 21, 1826, Pamela Barnaby. Children:
  1. Harriet Yale, b. Jan. 30, 1828; m., June 29, 1852, her cousin, Lafayette Yale, b. Aug. 28, 1824, son of Nathaniel Yale, the brother of David. They are now living in Clinton, Ia.; no children.
  2. Emeline Yale, b. March 21, 1831; d. May 25, 1862, in Middlebury, Vt.
  3. Sarah Ellen Yale, b. Oct. 15, 1840; m., Jan. 19, 1860, Henry Nichols. They now live in Philadelphia, Pa.
  4. Julia Elizabeth Yale, b. March 20, 1842; m., Sept. 23, 1867, Bertrand Bessac. They are now living in San Diego, Cal.
- ii. Abraham Kirby Yale, b. July 30, 1804; d. Nov. 17, 1804.
- iii. Ira Yale, b. April 29, 1807, in Middlebury, Vt.; d. April 10, 1864; m. (1), Sept. 13, 1837, Rachel M. Case, who died Dec. 7, 1845, aged thirty-nine years; m. (2), Oct. 18, 1846, Lydia Sawyer. Children:
  1. Angeline Yale, b. Aug. 29, 1839; m. Horace Young. They now live in Petersburg, Mich.
  2. David Yale, b. April 1, 1842; m. Emma More. He is a physician, and is now living in Deerfield, Mass.
  3. Henry Yale, b. Feb. 9, 1844; d. May 8, 1847, in Middlebury, Vt.
  4. Emma Yale, b. Dec. 17, 1849; m., June 26, 1869, Norman Maxham.
  5. Henrietta Yale, b. Oct. 7, 1854; m. — Claffin.
- iv. Mynderse Yale, b. May 5, 1809, in Middlebury, Vt.; d. Dec. 26, 1892, in Benson, Vt.; m., Nov. 2, 1846, Laura Griffin. She is now living in Middlebury, Vt. Children:
  1. Charles Elmer Yale, b. March 18, 1849; d. Sept. 2, 1859, in Middlebury, Vt.
  2. William Mynderse Yale, b. Aug. 12, 1853; m. Julia Brown. They are now living in Salisbury, Vt.
  3. Harriet Maria Yale, b. Jan. 18, 1857; m., Feb. 16, 1877, Ira E. Bourne, b. Nov. 7, 1852, third son

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

of Orson and Susan Bourne of Hampton, N. Y.  
They live in Fair Haven, Vt. Children: (1)  
Elmer, b. Dec. 4, 1877; (2) Henry M., b. June 28,  
1882; (3) Irving S., b. June 21, 1888.

4. Sarah Almira Yale, b. Sept. 15, 1858; m. Amos  
Chandler. They live in Hortonville, Vt.

v. Harriet Yale, b. March 27, 1812, in Middlebury, Vt.; d.  
April 13, 1872, in Weybridge, Vt.; m., March 1, 1843,  
Edwin Lawrence of Weybridge, Vt. One child:

i. George Edwin Lawrence, b. June 10, 1844, in Wey-  
bridge, Vt.; m., Oct. 17, 1876, at Poughkeepsie,  
N. Y., Katharine C. Phalen, b. Jan. 25, 1850, in  
Perry, N. Y., dau. of William Phalen and Emily  
Balch; is a lawyer, and lives in Rutland, Vt.  
Children: (1) Robert Ashton, b. Oct. 15, 1878;  
(2) Edwin Winship, b. March 27, 1881; (3) Kath-  
arine Emma, b. Oct. 18, 1883.

vi. Hannah S. Yale, b. Feb. 28, 1821, in Middlebury, Vt.; m.,  
Oct. 31, 1861, Zuar Barrows of Middlebury, Vt., son of  
Luther Barrows. Zuar Barrows died Aug. 28, 1874, in  
Middlebury, Vt., aged nearly seventy years. She is now  
living in Bristol, Vt.; no children.

5. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born July 7, 1732,  
in Woodbury, Ct.; married, March 24, 1757, in Woodbury (now  
Bethlehem), Ct., Rachel Hand (see Cothren's "History of Wood-  
bury," p. 546), daughter of Stephen Hand (son of Stephen) and  
Rachel Walston. Joseph Kirby died before July 1, 1766, when  
administration on his estate was granted to his widow Rachel.  
She married (2), April 9, 1767, Joseph Guthrie of Kent, Ct., son  
of John Guthrie. By her second husband she had: Stephen, born  
Jan. 10, 1768; Elias, born July 19, 1769; Joseph, born Feb. 19,  
1773. She died before June 19, 1781, when Joseph Goodrich of  
Washington, Ct., was appointed administrator of the estate of  
Joseph Kirby, in place of his "wife Rachel who is now dead,"  
and money was taken from the said estate for the support of  
Sarah Kirby and Susy (Seula) Kirby, both children and minors  
of Joseph Kirby.

Children of Joseph and Rachel Kirby:

i. Rachel Kirby, b. March 4, 1759.

46. ii. Reuben Kirby, b. Nov. 16, 1760; m. (1) Anna Guthrie,  
(2) Naomi Patterson.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- iii. Seula Kirby, b. July 18, 1762.
- iv. Sarah Kirby, b. Feb. 18, 1765.

46. Reuben<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Bainbridge, N. Y., born Nov. 16, 1760, in Woodbury, Litchfield County, Ct.; married (1), Oct. 30, 1782, Anna Guthrie, born Oct. 12, 1761, daughter of William Guthrie, Sr., of Litchfield County, Ct. In 1786 Reuben Kirby removed, together with his father-in-law, William Guthrie, to Chenango County, N. Y., and settled upon a tract of land situated about three miles above the present town of Afton which they had purchased from Mr. Robert Harper of Harpersville, Delaware County, N. Y. Here they built cabins, and returned the following autumn to Connecticut for their families, which they brought back with them the next spring. Their title to these lands proving defective, in consequence of the repudiation of Harper's claims by the Government on account of being based upon a purchase made with the Indians, they abandoned their first settlement. Reuben Kirby removed to the east side of the Susquehanna River, and purchased a piece of ground about two miles below the present town of Bainbridge. His first wife died Sept. 14, 1793. The following year he returned to Connecticut and married (2), Jan. 22, 1794, Naomi Patterson, born Aug. 3, 1770, of Washington, Ct. He returned in a sleigh drawn by oxen, and crossed the Hudson on the ice at Catskill. He died Oct. 15, 1827, in Bainbridge, N. Y. Naomi Patterson Kirby died Sept., 1864, aged ninety-four years.

Reuben Kirby was a Revolutionary soldier. At one time he was stationed on, or near, Staten Island. His grandson, William D. Kirby of Bainbridge, N. Y., writes: "I have heard my father relate an anecdote his father Reuben told him of what happened when they were on the island [Staten Island]. When they received the news of General Burgoyne's surrender they were so elated that they failed to obey orders, but shouted, danced, fired the cannon, snatched each other's hats and rammed them down the cannons for wads, and had a general jubilee." Children:

- i. Laura Kirby, b. Oct. 6, 1783; m. Miles Hinman of Upper Lisle, N. Y.
- ii. Lois Kirby, b. March 13, 1788; m. Robert Foster of Otego, N. Y. They afterward removed to the Wyoming Valley, near Wilkesbarre. No children.
- iii. Sally Kirby, b. May 8, 1791; d. 1885; m. Sylvester Smith of Masonville, N. Y., b. Nov., 1789; d. Oct., 1855,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

- son of Darius Smith of South Hadley, Mass., and Lydia White. He afterward settled in Painted Post, N. Y., where he became Judge. No children.
47. iv. Reuben Kirby, b. April 26, 1795; m. (1) Patience Corbin, (2) Louisa (Dewey) Kneeland.  
     v. Joseph Kirby, b. Feb. 21, 1798; d. Sept. 12, 1875; m. Sally Corbin, dau. of Samuel Corbin; no children.
48. vi. Philo Kirby, b. June 15, 1801; m. Susan Guthrie.
49. vii. Pliny Kirby, b. Nov. 4, 1805; m. Clarissa Bennett.

47. Reuben<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 26, 1795, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married (1), Feb. 15, 1820, Patience E. Corbin, born 1800, daughter of Sylvester Corbin of Bainbridge, N. Y. She died Dec. 27, 1834, and he married (2) Mrs. Louisa (Dewey) Kneeland, widow of Levi Kneeland and daughter of Colonel William Dewey of East Sidney, Delaware County, N. Y. Reuben Kirby died Nov. 16, 1887, aged ninety-two, in Bainbridge, N. Y. Children by his first wife:

- i. Theodora M. Kirby, b. Dec. 16, 1820; d. 1843; m., April, 1843, Leonard Halsey, M.D., of Unadilla, Otsego County, N. Y.
- ii. Cordelia Kirby, b. Jan. 6, 1823; d. Aug. 15, 1889; m., Aug. 24, 1848, Archibald McKennon of Masonville, Delaware County, N. Y., b. April 22, 1815, son of John McKennon and Flory Campbell of the Island of Mull, Co. of Argyle, Scotland. He died June 25, 1869, at Hart, Oceana County, Mich. Children:
  1. John McKennon, b. 1849; d. in infancy.
  2. Archie Reuben McKennon, b. April 24, 1851, in Masonville, N. Y.; m., Jan. 27, 1886, Jessie McQuarrie, b. Oct. 6, 1860, dau. of Donald McQuarrie and Margaret Thorburn of Caledonia, Ontario, Canada. He is now living in Shelby, Mich. No children.
  3. Frank H. McKennon, b. Sept. 28, 1854.
  4. John Kirby McKennon, b. April 26, 1860. He is a physician, unmarried, and lives in Chicago, Ill.
50. iii. William Dewey Kirby, b. Aug. 5, 1839; m. Hattie J. Cudworth.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

50. William Dewey<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Reuben<sup>6</sup>, Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 5, 1839, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married, Feb. 1, 1870, Hattie J. Cudworth, born July 12, 1842, daughter of John Cudworth of Fayetteville, Vt. [John Cudworth, born 1807, son of Daniel Cudworth and Abigail Joslin, was a descendant of Captain James Cudworth, born 1670, the grandson of General James Cudworth of Scituate, Mass. He married, in 1835, Amy Spaulding of Putney, Vt.] He is a farmer, and lives in Bainbridge, N. Y. Children:

- i. Ralph W. Kirby, b. May 12, 1871; m., Sept. 1, 1897, Susan Lucinda Sage, only dau. of Jay and Lucinda T. Sage of New Berlin, N. Y. Since 1893 he has been cashier of the First National Bank of Bainbridge, N. Y.
- ii. John R. Kirby, b. Dec. 11, 1872; was manager of "Che-tauque Hotel," De Funiak Springs, Fla.; is now living in Bainbridge, N. Y.
- iii. Eudora C. Kirby, b. Oct. 2, 1874.
- iv. Clarence H. Kirby, b. Aug. 30, 1876.

48. Philo<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Bainbridge, N. Y., born June 15, 1801, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married, Nov. 17, 1824, Susan Guthrie, born Jan. 25, 1805, daughter of William Guthrie, Jr., of Bainbridge, N. Y., and Sarah Whitney. He settled first on the homestead farm of his father, but afterward removed to the Guthrie homestead at Afton, N. Y., where he died May 9, 1885. Susan Guthrie Kirby died Nov. 15, 1867.

[William Guthrie, Jr., born Dec. 4, 1767; died March 14, 1813, in Afton, N. Y., was the son of William and Sarah (Whitney) Guthrie of Afton, N. Y. William Guthrie, Sr., is supposed to be the William born Dec., 1730, in Stratford, Ct., son of John Guthrie and Abigail Coe (born Nov. 11, 1702, daughter of Capt. John Coe and Mary Hawley, daughter of Capt. Joseph Hawley, all of Stratford, Ct.). William Guthrie, Sr., removed from Litchfield County, Ct., to Chenango County, N. Y., about 1786, and settled at Afton, where he died in 1805. His widow, Sarah, died March 19, 1813. Sarah Whitney Guthrie, born March 8, 1775; died Dec. 17, 1857, was the daughter of Joshua<sup>5</sup> Whitney of Binghamton, N. Y., born May 27, 1748 (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), and Hannah Green, born Sept. 14, 1748; died Aug. 17, 1793.]

Children of Philo and Susan Kirby:

- i. Anna L. Kirby, b. Feb. 8, 1826; not married.



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

51. ii. Charles Patterson Kirby, b. Nov. 16, 1830; m. Margaret M. Craig.  
52. iii. George Frederick Kirby, b. May 22, 1836; m. Jennie Reed.  
iv. Henry Hobart Kirby, b. Nov. 21, 1844; d. Oct. 10, 1865.

51. Charles Patterson<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Philo<sup>6</sup>, Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Bainbridge, N. Y.; born Nov. 16, 1830, in Afton, N. Y.; married, May 9, 1854, Margaret Morgiana Craig, born 1831, daughter of Daniel Craig (born 1803; died 1840) and Olive Wood, born 1807; died 1897, both of Bainbridge, N. Y. He is a farmer, and resides on the homestead farm of 500 acres that belonged to his grandfather. Children:

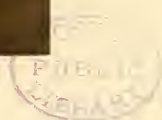
- i. Mary Ella Kirby, b. March 6, 1855; not married.  
ii. Charles Craig Kirby, b. Sept. 15, 1857; m., Dec. 19, 1882, Henrietta King, b. 1862, dau. of Isaac Smith and Melissa Groat. They have one child:

1. Olive Jennie Kirby, b. May 6, 1890.

- iii. Edward Guthrie Kirby, b. March 23, 1867; m., Aug. 25, 1890, Effie Cable, b. 1869, dau. of Theodore Cable and Mary Landers. Children:

1. Arthur Theodore Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1892.  
2. Margaret Craig Kirby, b. May 20, 1895.  
3. Henry Landers Kirby, b. March 30, 1898.

52. George Frederick<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Philo<sup>6</sup>, Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born May 22, 1836, in Bainbridge, N. Y. He graduated from the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute of Troy, N. Y., as a civil engineer in the class of 1857. From that time until 1861 he was in the employ of the Mobile and Ohio R. R., engaged in construction work, with head-quarters at Corinth, Miss. In the autumn of 1861 he removed to Iowa, where he had charge of building what is now called the Chicago and Northwestern R. R. across the State of Iowa. He also had charge of the shops at Clinton, Ia., and built the bridge over the Mississippi at that place. After the completion of the railroad, he was for some years engineer and superintendent of the Iowa Division of the road. Subsequently he located at Marshalltown, Ia., and engaged in banking and in developing the extensive quarries of the Le Grand Quarry Company of Marshall County, Ia. He is now living in Marshalltown, Ia.; is President of the Fidelity Savings Bank, also President of the Le Grand Quarry Company.



Geo. Kirby



## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

Mr. George F. Kirby married, June 3, 1868, Jennie Reed, born Aug. 11, 1845, daughter of Christopher Reed and Mary Jane Ward. No children.

[Christopher Reed, born March 8, 1793; died May 2, 1864, in Ames, Montgomery County, N. Y.; married, Aug. 19, 1844, Mary Jane Ward. He was the son of Colonel Enoch Reed of Lyme, Ct., and Phoebe Peck. Colonel Enoch Reed was a Revolutionary soldier; was Second Lieutenant in Colonel Samuel Parsons' regiment, the Tenth Continental, from Jan. 1 until Dec. 31, 1776; commissioned Captain-Lieutenant, Jan. 1, 1777, in the First Regiment Connecticut Line; promoted to be Captain of the same, June 20, 1779, and served continually as Captain of the First and Fourth Connecticut Line until the end of the war, retiring with the army, June, 1783. See "Record of the Services of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," pp. 99, 146, 338, 359; also "Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army," p. 342, by F. B. Heitman.]

49. Pliny<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born 1805, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married Clarissa Bennett, daughter of Phineas and Sophia Bennett of Bennettsville, Chenango County, N. Y. He died Jan. 1, 1878, in Bainbridge, N. Y. Clarissa Bennett Kirby died Dec., 1884. Children:

i. William R. Kirby, b. Dec. 19, 1832, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; m. Alletta Saxe, b. Oct. 14, 1834, dau. of John P. Saxe of Catskill, N. Y. No children.

ii. Milton B. Kirby, b. —; graduated from Union College in 1861; enlisted in the Union Army, and was killed, Nov. 14, 1862, in the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.

iii. Harrison P. Kirby, b. March 31, 1836, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; m. —. He is a farmer in Norway, Herkimer County, N. Y. Children:

1. Kenneth Kirby, b. Nov. 12, 1887.

2. Pliny Kirby, b. Jan., 1890.

3. Ruth Kirby.

53. iv. Josephine Kirby, b. April 25, 1841; m. Weston Evans.

53. Josephine<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Pliny<sup>6</sup>, Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Roger<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), born April 25, 1841, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married G. Weston Evans, born June 28, 1832, in Bainbridge, N. Y., son of Ansel Evans and Gratia Redfield, both of Bainbridge,

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KIRBY

---

N. Y. He was a farmer in Bainbridge, N. Y., until 1878, when he went to the Indian Reservation in Oregon under Government employ. In 1881 he removed with his family to Parkersburg, W. Va., and since that time he has been engaged in teaching. He removed in 1891 to Vancouver, Wash., and was principal of the High School of that city. Children born in Bainbridge, N. Y.:

- i. Katharine Evans, b. Nov. 12, 1864; m., June 21, 1887, Richard Batten of Courtland, Va., b. April 6, 1852, in Isle of Wight County, Va., son of Clements Batten and Elizabeth Callcote, sister of Col. Callcote, C. S. A., who was killed at Gettysburg. One child:
    - r. Richard McAllister Batten, b. Dec. 19, 1895, in Courtland, Va.
54. ii. Clarissa Evans, b. Aug. 20, 1866; m. Rev. Arthur Clifford Kimber.
- iii. Milton Evans, b. Aug. 17, 1868; not married.
  - iv. Gratia Evans, b. July 29, 1874.

54. Clarissa<sup>s</sup> Evans (Josephine Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Pliny<sup>6</sup>, Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>), born Aug. 20, 1866, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; married, June 12, 1894, Rev. Arthur Clifford Kimber, born Nov. 5, 1844, in New Hamburg, N. Y., son of Arthur C. Kimber and Elizabeth Card. He was graduated from St. Stephen's College, 1866; tutor St. Stephen's College, 1866-68; acting Professor of Mathematics, 1869; graduated from the General Theological Seminary, New York City, 1871. He was ordained Deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church, July 2, 1871, and ordained Priest by Bishop H. Potter, May 26, 1872. He received the degree of S.T.D. from St. Stephen's College, 1886. Since 1872 he has been the Vicar of St. Augustine's Chapel, Trinity Parish, New York City.

[Arthur C. Kimber, born May 10, 1811, in Buthrop, Eastleach Martine, England; died April 22, 1881, in Newtown, N. Y., was the son of John Kimber and Mary Pegler, both of Buthrop, England. His wife, Elizabeth, was born April 10, 1817, in Bruton, England, daughter of Clark Card and Mary Biss, both of Bruton, England, and of Newtown, N. Y.]

Children:

- i. John Evans Kimber, b. March 14, 1895, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. Arthur Clifford Kimber, b. March 29, 1896, in Bayville, N. Y.
- iii. George Card Kimber, b. July 4, 1898, in Brooklyn, N. Y.



## AN ACCOUNT OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY OF SANDWICH MASSACHUSETTS

Richard Kirby of Sandwich, Mass., first appears upon the records of New England in 1636 as an inhabitant of Lynn, Mass. In 1637, together with William Wood and others of Lynn, he removed to Cape Cod, and began the settlement of the town of Sandwich. He is mentioned as a neighbor by Thomas Hampton of Sandwich in his will, dated March, 1638, and the same year he, with others, was fined for having swine unringed. He shared in the division of new lands in 1641. His name appears in the list made in Aug., 1643, of the sixty-eight inhabitants of Sandwich who were able to bear arms. He was one of the eleven male members whose names are found on the first recorded list of members of the Puritan Church of Sandwich. In 1651 he was presented, with others, for non-attendance on public worship. There was trouble at this time in the church between the Rev. Mr. Leveridge and his people, and Richard Kirby may have simply stood aloof from the contestants. In the autumn of 1656, Nicholas Upsiall, a puritan of Boston who had been exiled for protesting against the imprisonment of Mary Fisher, the first "Quaker" to appear in Boston, found a temporary refuge in Sandwich. The Plymouth records of this date contain a complaint that, "Nicholas Upsiall, Richard Kirby and the wife of John Newland, and others, did frequently meet together at the house of William Allen in Sandwich on the Lord's day and other times. They used to inveigh against ministers and magistrates to dishonor God and contempt of government." (Plymouth Court Orders, III., p. 105.) So far as we know, the names contained in the above record are those of the first persons in this country to embrace the principles of the Friends. Yet it is not certain that Richard Kirby ever became a member of the Society of Friends. The Sandwich church was "the most bigoted and intolerant in the Colony," and he may have associated with the

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

"Quakers" out of sympathy for the cause of religious liberty. It is known that in 1684 he took the "oath of fidelity," and neither his name nor that of his son Richard appears as a member in the church records of the Friends. Between 1658 and 1660 the Sandwich Quakers suffered in fines to the amount of £679, and of this amount Richard Kirby and his son paid £57 12s. Some time after 1660 he removed to Dartmouth, Mass. In November, 1670, he purchased from Sarah Warren one-half of Thomas Molton's share of land in Dartmouth. ("Original Proprietors of Dartmouth," Vol. I., p. 13.) In 1683 he purchased of Zechariah Jenkins land in Dartmouth, on the east side of Cocksett River, at a place called Nasquamskiesett. The only records concerning him in the town records relate to his taking the freeman's oath, or "oath of fidelity." In the Dartmouth Town Records for 1684 it is recorded that "Richard Kirby, Senior," and fourteen others, who are also named, "took oath of fidelity." In May, 1686, it is also recorded that forty-five names were reported to the town meeting as having taken the oath of fidelity, and among these names is that of "Richard Kirby, Senior."

The name of his wife is unknown. Her first name was probably Jane. There is a Sandwich record that Jane Kirby had twin children, Increase and Abigail, born February, 1650, who died soon after, and that the mother was buried, together with her son Richard, March 23, 1650. The mention of "her son Richard," however, throws some doubt upon the matter, and suggests the suspicion that she may have been the wife of Richard Kirby, Jr. Nevertheless, the circumstance of having two living children of the same name is not unprecedented, and a daughter of Richard Kirby, Sr., was named Jane. Since this daughter was married in Sept., 1651, it is probable that her mother was married before 1635, perhaps in Lynn, Mass., but more probably in England.

Richard Kirby, Sr., died in Dartmouth, Mass., after May, 1686, and before July 21, 1688, as the following agreement shows:

To all people to whom these presents shall come, greeting:—Whereas Richard Kerby, formerly of Dartmouth in the County of Bristoll in the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, sometime more than nineteen years since died intestate and left some personal estate undisposed of, he having before his death given and disposed of his lands unto his two sons, viz; to his son Richard Kerby, now of Dartmouth aforesaid, one quarter of a share of lands throughout the said town of Dartmouth, both divided and undivided, and one other quarter of a share unto his other son Recompence Kerby, then of Dartmouth aforesaid, and which was enjoyed and

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

possessed by his said sons sometime before and at the time of his death of the said Richard Kerby their deceased father. Now know ye therefore that we, Richard Kerby the son of said deceased, and Sarah Allen and Ruhamath Smith both of Dartmouth, widows, and both daughters of said deceased, together with the said Recompence Kerby our brother then of said Dartmouth, and Jane Lounders our sister then of Sandwich in the County of Barnstable now deceased, did all mutually agree unto and divided the personal estate of our said deceased father after his death to and amongst ourselves, agreeing and concluding that the said Richard Kerby and Recompence our two brothers aforesaid should have and enjoy the lands aforesaid to them their heirs and assigns forever, which said agreement and settlement of the said estate of our said deceased father, we the said Richard Kerby the son, and Sarah Allen and Ruhamath Smith the daughters now surviving of the said Richard Kerby, do hereby ratify and confirm for us and every of us by these presents and for our heirs and executors and administrators and every of them forever.

In testimony whereof we the said Richard Kerby the son, and Sarah Allen and Ruhamath Smith the daughters, of said deceased, hereunto set our hands and seals this twenty one day of July in the sixth year of His Maj. Reign, Anno Domini 1707.

In presence of

Henery Howland.  
Samuel Marehu.

Richard Kerbey.  
Sarah Allen.

The children of Richard Kirby, Sr., according to the above agreement, were:

- i. Jane Kirby, b. —; d. before July 21, 1707; m., July 2, 1651, Thomas Lounders of Sandwich, Mass. They probably had a daughter Tabitha, who married Reuben Wait.
2. ii. Sarah Kirby, b. 1638; d. after July 21, 1707; m. Matthew Allen.
3. iii. Ruhamah Kirby, b. —; d. after July 21, 1707; m. John Smith.
4. iv. Richard Kirby, b. —; d. 1720; m. (1) Patience Gifford; m. (2) Widow Abigail Howland.
5. v. Recompence Kirby, b. —; d. 1720; m. Rebecca A—.

2. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born 1638 ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families"); died after July 21, 1707, the date of the agreement between the children of Richard Kirby; married, June 5, 1657 (Leonard manuscript\*), in Sandwich, Mass., Mat-

---

\*The Hon. Elisha Leonard of New Bedford died about 1894 and left a manuscript volume of about 800 pages containing genealogical records of all he could obtain from the town records of Dartmouth and Westport,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

thew Allen, born about 1629; died 1695, son of George Allen of Sandwich.

Children ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families," by John Osborne Austin):

- i. Dorothy Allen, b. April 8, 1659; m. John Colvin of Dartmouth, Mass. She died after Jan., 1700, and he married (2), May 30, 1726, Mary Kent. Children:
  1. Anna Colvin, b. March 26, 1679.
  2. John Colvin, b. April 19, 1681; m. (1) Lydia —; m. (2), Nov. 21, 1734, Mary, widow of Charles Dyer of Providence; m. (3) Margaret Lapham.
  3. Stephen Colvin, b. Sept. 24, 1683.
  4. Abigail Colvin, b. July 28, 1686.
  5. Samuel Colvin, b. Dec. 10, 1688.
  6. Amy Colvin, b. Oct. 31, 1690; m. Peter Roberts.
  7. Deborah Colvin, b. May 28, 1693.
  8. James Colvin, b. Nov. 24, 1695.
  9. Josiah Colvin, b. Jan. 6, 1700.
- ii. Miriam Allen, b. June, 1661; d. April, 1732; m., before Feb., 1688, James Easton, b. Feb. 23, 1662; d. March 23, 1697, son of Gov. John Easton of Rhode Island and Mehitable Gaunt. (Gov. John Easton, b. 1624; d. Feb. 2, 1705, was the second son of Gov. Nicholas Easton of Rhode Island; bapt. Feb. 24, 1597, at Woolborough, Co. Devon, England. See "Western Antiquary" for Oct., 1886.) Children: Stephen, Nicholas, Mary, Mehitable, Sarah, Peter, Alice, and Ruth.
- iii. Deborah Allen, b. May 1, 1663.
- iv. Samuel Allen, b. Feb., 1666; d. March 31, 1699; not married.
- v. Mary Allen, b. Nov., 1668.
- vi. Hassadyah Allen, b. April 2, 1671; d. June 10, 1677.
- vii. Matthew Allen, b. June 10, 1677; m., May 2, 1700 (Vital Stat. of R. I.), Phœbe —, b. Sept. 13, 1677. Children (Leonard):
  1. Rosa Allen, b. Sept. 24, 1701.
  2. Caleb Allen, b. Feb. 27, 1703.

3. Ruhamah<sup>2</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born —; died after July 21, 1707; married, as second wife, Lieutenant John Smith of Dart-

---

and from the monthly meeting records of the Friends. This manuscript was offered to the City of New Bedford for \$3,500, and is now kept in the New Bedford City Library.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

mouth, Mass., born 1618; died Jan. 15, 1692. He was at Plymouth as early as 1629, for there is a Plymouth court order, dated Jan. 2, 1633-34, relieving him from his bond to Edward Doty at the expiration of five years of apprenticeship, which indicates that he was bound to Edward Doty when ten or eleven years of age. Nothing, however, has been learned of his parentage. He was known at Plymouth as John Smith, Jr., and as "the boattesman." In May, 1653, he accompanied Captain Thomas Willett in an expedition against the "Dutch at Monhatoes" in a barque of which George Watson was the master. He was admitted freeman June 5, 1651, and he took the oath of fidelity May 4, 1657. The same year, June 3, he is recorded as "Deputy that served at this Court." In 1658 he was fined for absenting himself from public worship, and in 1660 was twice fined for "permitting Quaker meetings at his house." He removed about 1665 to Dartmouth, Mass. In the deed of land at Dartmouth which he received from Edward Doty, dated Oct. 16, 1665, he is said to be "now residing in the town of Dartmouth." He was, in 1772, one of the three surveyors of highways in that town, and the same year was appointed by the Plymouth Court to investigate and settle a difference between John Cook and the town of Dartmouth. He was appointed, March 4, 1673-74, "to be the Liefutenant of the Military company of Dartmouth, and Jacob Mitchell to be ensign bearer of the said company." (See Court Orders, Vol. V., p. 96; also Old Colony Printed Records, Vol. V., p. 138. These were the first military officers that were appointed by the Plymouth Court for the town of Dartmouth. A lieutenant was at that time the highest military officer in the town.) In 1677, together with John Cook and John Russell, he was appointed by the Plymouth Court to distribute the £22 fund donated by "divers Christians in Ireland for the relief of such as are impoverished, distressed and in necessitie by the late Indian war," and the following year the same court authorized him, naming him as "Liefutenant John Smith," together with John Russell and John Cook, "in his Majestie's name to call the town together to make such rates as are requisite." He is one of those mentioned in the town records, Dec. 10, 1684, as having taken the oath of fidelity. He died in Dartmouth, Jan. 15, 1692, in the seventy-fourth year of his age.

Lieutenant John Smith married, first, Jan. 4, 1648-49, Deborah Howland, daughter of Arthur Howland, by whom he had five children, viz., Hassadyah, John, Josiah, Eleazer, and Hezekiah. His wife Deborah died after Oct. 16, 1665.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Children of Lieutenant John Smith and Ruhamah Kirby:

- i. Deliverance Smith, b. —; d. June 30, 1729; m. Mary —. He was one of the selectmen of Dartmouth in 1708, and was imprisoned in that year for refusing to collect the tax for the maintenance of a "hireling minister." His widow, Mary, died Aug. 19, 1776 (?). Their children were:
  1. John Smith, b. May 11, 1693.
  2. Deborah Smith, b. May 13, 1695; m. (2), July 20, 1716, Eliezer Slocum of Dartmouth, b. Jan. 20, 1693-4, son of Eliezer Slocum. They had a son, Humphrey, b. Feb. 18, 1730, whose daughter, Anna (or Amy), married George Kirby. See subsequent page.
  3. Ann Smith, b. Oct. 16, 1696; m., April 30, Beriah Goddard.
  4. Alice Smith, b. Aug. 29, 1698; d. Oct. 22, 1783.
  5. Peleg Smith, b. March 27, 1700; m. Mary Howland, dau. of Nathaniel Howland of Dartmouth.
  6. George Smith, b. June 27, 1701; m., Jan. 31, 1726, Elizabeth Allen.
  7. Hope Smith, b. Nov. 23, 1703; m., Dec. 20, 1729, Thomas Briggs.
  8. Humphrey Smith, b. Feb. 13, 1705; d. Nov. 4, 1777; m., April 1, 1731, Mary Willcox, dau. of Jeremiah Willcox and Mary Mallett. They had a son, Henry, b. July 22, 1738; d. Dec. 9, 1801, who married, May 4, 1763, Cynthia Wood, and was the great-grandfather (Collins<sup>6</sup>, Tucker<sup>7</sup>) of H. H. H. Crapo Smith of Detroit, Mich., b. Jan. 9, 1828, from whom has been received this account of the descendants of Ruhamah Kirby.
  9. Mary Smith, b. Nov. 14, 1706-7; m., Feb. 1, 1732, John Goddard.
  10. Abigail Smith, b. Feb. 10, 1709; m. Thomas Briggs.
- ii. Gershom Smith, b. —; d. April 3, 1718; m., June 6, 1695, Rebecca Ripley, dau. of Abraham Ripley, the son of William Ripley of Hingham, Mass.
- iii. Judah Smith, b. —; d. Oct. 9, 1733; m. Mary —. His name appears among those who subscribed, Nov. 6, 1698, toward the building of a Friends' meeting-house in Dartmouth, Mass. Their children were:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1. Content Smith, b. March 23, 1697.
2. Susanna Smith, b. Dec. 28, 1699; perhaps married Stephen Colvin, son of John Colvin.
3. Richard Smith, b. March 7, 1702; m., Dec. 24, 1731, Dorothy, dau. of Stokes Potter.
4. William Smith, b. Aug. 10, 1705; d. Aug. 16, 1719.
5. Meribah Smith, b. July 5, 1706.
6. Michael Smith, b. Dec. 26, 1708-9.
- iv. Eliashib Smith, b. —; m., June 24, 1704, Dinah Allen, dau. of Francis Allen (son of George) and Mary Barlow. Their children were:
  1. Francis Smith, b. Oct. 13, 1706.
  2. John Smith, b. June 29, 1708.
  3. Rachel Smith, b. Jan. 2, 1712; m., March 14, 1740, George Allen, son of William Allen.
  4. Joseph Smith, b. Jan. 17, 1714; d. Jan. 9, 1785.
- v. Hannah Smith.
- vi. Sarah Smith.
- vii. Deborah Smith.
- viii. Mehitable Smith, b. —; m., July 17, 16— (record obliterated), John Russell of Dartmouth, son of John and Dorothy Russell. His will, dated March 20, 1695-96, and probated April 16, 1696, mentions "my son John, my brother Jonathan's son Jonathan, and my brother Joseph's son John." Mehitable, his widow, married (2), March 14, 1705, James Burrell. One child by her first marriage:
  1. John Russell, b. June 16, 1686; m., May 21, 1726, Joanna Tucker, dau. of Abraham Tucker. Children: (1) John, b. March 10, 1728; (2) Job, b. July 14, 1731; (3) Hannah, b. June 12, 1732; (4) Mehitable, b. Jan. 13, 1735; (5) Jacob, b. April 2, 1737.

4. Richard<sup>2</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born probably before 1638, since he should have been of age in 1658, when he refused to take the oath of fidelity. The same year he was fined twenty shillings for refusing to assist marshal Barlow in the execution of the duties of his office. In 1660 he was fined five pounds for repetition of this offence. His name is found among the twenty-four inhabitants of Sandwich, who, in Oct., 1660, were each fined ten shillings for attending Quaker meetings. Together with his father he suf-

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

ferred the distraint of fifteen cows to satisfy fines imposed amounting to £57 12s. "He was evidently of the sterner stuff of reformers, ahead of the time in which he lived, and acted fully up to that line, regardless of personal consequences." (G. A. Hinckley of Barnstable, Mass.)

Richard Kirby, Jr., was married, Oct. 9, 1665, to Patience, daughter of William Gifford of Sandwich, Mass. He afterward removed to Dartmouth, Mass. His wife Patience died some time after May 20, 1674, and he married (2), Dec. 2, 1678, Abigail, widow of Zoeth Howland, son of Henry Howland of Duxbury, who had been killed by the Indians at Pocasset, March 26, 1676, leaving nine children. There is no record of any child by this second marriage; yet, inasmuch as he mentions in his will "my granddaughter Remember Potter," it may be that he had one child, a daughter, by his second wife, who married a Potter. His will is dated Jan. 30, 1707-8, and was probated April 4, 1720. It is assumed, therefore, that he died in 1720. Since his wife Abigail is not mentioned in his will, it is probable that she died before 1708.

Will of Richard Kirby, Jun. of Dartmouth, Mass.—

To all people to whom these presents shall come, I Richard Kirbey of Dartmouth aforesaid in the County of Bristol, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, do hereby manifest and declare that I being sound in my understanding, I have considered the infirmities of my body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to dye, do make this my last will and testament for the disposing of my worldly estate, hereby revoking and declaring null and void all and every other will or wills, testament or testaments by me made whether in word or writing and this is to be taken for my last will.

Imprs. I will that after my decease, my daughter Temperance Kirbey shall have all my lands, both meadows and uplands, my whole right of lands which I bought of John Wiborn to be and remain unto her my said daughter Temperance Kirbey her heirs and assigns forever. And also a bed and bedding and then a full quarter part of all my personal estate or moveables, also ten pounds of money to be paid by my son Robert Kirbey and is due to my heirs and survivors by a bond which the said Robert Kirbey has given me and will be of force after my decease.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son John Kirbey and my daughter " " Meshior wife of John Meishor and daughter Sarah Merihew wife of Samuel Merihew all the rest of my personal estate or moveables that is not before disposed of to be equally divided amongst them three. Also five pounds a piece in money to be paid by my son Robert Kirbey five years after my decease, that is to say, the money and the moveables or personal estate to be " " at my decease, and the money is due to my survivors as I shall order or appoint from my said son Robert Kirbey as is mentioned in the aforesaid bond.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Item, I give to my grand-daughter Remember Potter fifty shillings in money to be payd five years after my decease by my aforesaid son Robert Kirby and is part of the money expressed in the bond aforesaid.

Item, I give and bequeath to all the rest of my grand-children that are living at my decease, five shillings a piece to be payd allso five years after my decease by my said son Robert Kirby of the money mentioned in the sd bond. And all the rest and residue of the money contained in said bond, be it more or less, I give and bequeath unto my said son Robert Kirby whom I make my whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament.

In Witness whereof I, the sd. Richard Kirby have hereunto sett my hand and seal the thirtyeth day of January 1707-8.

his  
Richard Kirby X Seal  
mark

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the  
aforesd. Richard Kirby, in presence of us,

George Cadman.

Peleg Tripp.

William White.

The children of Richard Kirby and Patience Gifford were:

- i. Sarah Kirby, b. May 1, 1667 ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families"); m. Samuel Merihew of Dartmouth, son of Jonathan Merihew. He was constable of Dartmouth in 1719. His will, dated Sept. 29, 1733, makes no mention of wife or children. He names his father Jonathan "Merithew," his sister Mary Merithew, his sister Grace Burlingham, "my sisters Desire, Susanna and Dinah," his brother Roger Merithew, and his brother Jeremiah Merithew. He gives to his father all his real and personal property. It may therefore be assumed that his wife was dead and that he had no children.
- ii. Experience Kirby, b. May 5, 1670 ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families"); m., March 5, 1692, John Mosher of Dartmouth, b. 1668, son of Hugh Mosher and Rebecca Harndel. She died March 5, 1745 ("Gifford Genealogy"), and her husband Aug. 1, 1737 (or 1739). Children:
  1. Robert Mosher, b. Oct. 12, 1693; m., 1743, Sarah Lawton, dau. of George and Mary Lawton. Children: (1) John, b. 1744; (2) Experience; (3) Susanna; (4) Amos; (5) George, b. 1753.
  2. Hannah Mosher, b. Nov. 9, 1696; d. soon.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

3. Patience Mosher, b. March 30, 1698.
4. Abigail Mosher, b. Sept. 21, 1699.
5. John Mosher, b. March 12, 1703; m. Hannah —.
6. Hannah Mosher, b. March 13, 1712.
7. Sarah Mosher, b. —; m., Aug. 22, 1731, Benjamin Davol, son of Joseph Davol.
- iii. Temperance Kirby, b. May 5, 1670, twin ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families"); m., as second wife, March 22, 1721, George Pierce of Little Compton, R. I., b. July 10, 1662; d. Aug. 30, 1752, son of Richard Pierce of Portsmouth, R. I. His first wife was Alice Hart. Temperance Kirby Pierce died Feb. 5, 1761. (Leonard.) No children.
6. iv. John Kirby, b. March 2, 1672 ("One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families"); m. Rebecca Mosher.
7. v. Robert Kirby, b. May 10, 1674; m. Rebecca Potter.

6. John<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born March 2, 1672, probably in Dartmouth, Mass. He married Rebecca Mosher, born 1668, daughter of Hugh Mosher and Rebecca Harndel. The Dartmouth Town Records of this period are lost, but the proprietary records contain the following confirmation of his marriage: "May 28, 1713;—Hugh Mosher of Dartmouth for love and good will for my daughter Rebecca wife of John Kirby of Dartmouth, and for other good cause, have sold to my dau. Rebecca and her husband John Kirby all of my 40 acres of land on East side of Coaksett River and joining land of my dau. Hannah Cornell, it being a part of the 800 acres to a share conveyed by the purchase of Dartmouth." He lived in that part of the town of Dartmouth known as Ponagansett, for the proprietary records state that, "July 7, 1711, was laid out John Kirby's homestead 167 acres on West side of Paschamansett River in Ponaganset village." Here probably he erected and operated a saw-mill, for the proprietary records also state that, "July 13, 1715, land was set off to John Kirby for a saw-mill." He was constable for Dartmouth in 1707 and 1708. He died about 1730. His daughter Elizabeth deeded land to her brother Richard Kirby, and in the deed, dated July 15, 1731, describes herself as "daughter of John Kirby now deceased." His will, dated July 2, 1724, and approved —, mentions his wife Rebecca, his daughter Sarah Winslow, and each of his other nine children by name. The date of his wife's death is unknown.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Children of John Kirby and Rebecca Mosher (Dartmouth Town Records):

8. i. Richard Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1695; m. Mary Merihew.
  - ii. John Kirby, b. Feb. 3, 1697; m., Nov. 24, 1733, Mary Kenny. His marriage record speaks of him as "of Rochester," and nothing further is known concerning him.
9. iii. James Kirby, b. Nov. 29, 1699; m. Ann Earl.
  - iv. Sarah Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1701; m., Nov. 25, 1722, Jonathan Winslow of Freetown, Mass., son of Job Winslow. (See "Winslow Memorial.")
  - v. Rebecca Kirby, b. Nov. 28, 1703; m., Oct. 5, 1727, Noah Allen.
  - vi. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Dec. 21, 1705. Probably not married.
  - vii. Mary Kirby, b. Dec. 16, 1707; m., March 16, 1731, Joseph Caswell of Newport, R. I.
  - viii. Thomas Kirby, b. March 8, 1710; m., 1737 (published Sept. 24, 1737), Mary Merihew. His name appears on the Dartmouth tax list for 1775, and nothing more is known concerning him.
  - ix. Abigail Kirby, b. Nov. 27, 1711; m., Sept. 17, 1733, William Rider of Rhode Island.
10. x. William Kirby, b. Dec. 15, 1711; m. Hannah Reed. (The date of his birth or that of his sister Abigail must be wrong. Both dates, however, are so entered in the Dartmouth Town Records.)

8. Richard<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Dec. 27, 1795; married, May 19, 1733, Mary Merihew. The town records of Dartmouth mention Richard Kirby as juryman in 1729, 1731, and 1742; also as surveyor of highways for Ponaganset village in 1753 and 1754. It is presumed that he lived in Ponaganset village. The inventory of his estate was taken May 2, 1756, and he probably died the same year. He left two children, perhaps others:

- i. Mary Kirby, b. —; was living in 1770; unmarried.
- ii. Richard Kirby, b. —; m., Dec. 15, 1757, Rebecca Winslow of Freetown, Mass. He was a man of influence in town affairs. He was one of those appointed, Sept., 1774, to attend a county congress in Taunton; was also selectman in 1779 and 1780, and in the latter year was moderator

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

of the town meeting; yet nothing further has been learned concerning him and his descendants, except that he probably had a son Richard, who appears with him as witness to the will of Ichabod Kirby, dated March 29, 1788, and signs himself "Richard Kirby, Jun."

9. James<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Nov. 29, 1699; married, Feb. 11, 1725, Ann Earl, daughter of Joseph Earl of Dartmouth (son of Ralph Earl) and Elizabeth Slocum, daughter of Giles Slocum. Children born in Dartmouth:

- i. Joseph Kirby, b. Jan. 8, 1726 (Dartmouth Town Records); m., Aug. 17, 1746, at Portsmouth, R. I., Mary Crocker.
- ii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. March 2, 1728 (Dartmouth Town Records); m., Aug. 21, 1746, at Portsmouth, R. I., Josiah Lawton, son of Thomas Lawton.
- iii. John Kirby, b. —; m., July 28, 1758, at Portsmouth, R. I., Ruth Perry, dau. of Edward Perry. They had two children born in Middletown, R. I.:
  1. John Kirby, b. June 22, 1759.
  2. Ruth Kirby, b. July 18, 1760. She may have been the Ruth Kirby who married, June 23, 1774, John Badcock, Jr.

10. William<sup>4</sup> Kirby (John<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Dec. 15, 1711; married, Feb. 3, 1737, Hannah Reed. Children born in Dartmouth (Dartmouth Town Records, and Leonard):

- i. Robert Kirby, b. Dec. 30, 1737.
- ii. Zilpah Kirby, b. June 3, 1739; m., Oct. 14, 1765, Jonathan Rider of Dartmouth. (Dartmouth records.)
- iii. Rebecca Kirby, b. Feb. 16, 1742; m., Aug. 20, 1761, Anthony Shaw of Newport, R. I. (Dartmouth records.)
- iv. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Aug. 5, 1744; m., 1764 (published Nov. 18, 1764), Isaiah Peckham, Jr. (Dartmouth records; but Leonard gives the name as Josiah.)
- v. William Kirby, b. Dec. 26, 1745; m., March 21, 1769, Alice Butts. They had two children, and perhaps others:
  1. Robert Kirby, b. March 10, 1770.
  2. William Kirby, b. —; m., 1799, Lois Straton.

And probably,

- vi. Hannah Kirby, b. —; m., March 24, 1768, Zebulon Tall-

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

man. (In the Dartmouth record she is called "Hannah Kirby, Jr.")

[The following persons, whose names are found in the Dartmouth Town Records, are believed to be the descendants of John Kirby and Rebecca Mosher:

1. Amos Kirby, whose name is found upon the Dartmouth tax list for 1775.

2. Benjamin Kirby, m., Jan. 8, 1767, Eunice Peckham. (Dartmouth record. His name also appears upon the Dartmouth tax list for 1764.)

3. James Kirby "of Dartmouth," m., April 1, 1774, Zilphia (or Sylvia) Raymond of Rochester. (Dartmouth record.)

4. James Kirby, m., Feb. 28, 1780, Catherine Slocum of Tiverton, R. I. (Dartmouth record.)

5. James Kirby "of Portsmouth, R. I.," m. Lydia Petty, July 19, 1798. (Dartmouth record.) He may have been son of James and Catherine (Slocum) Kirby.

6. Mary (or Marcy) Kirby, m. John Howland, son of John, June 6, 1782. (Dartmouth record.)

7. Nancy Kirby, "dau. of Silvin," b. Sept. 5, 1763; m., May 19, 1782, Benjamin Allen, son of Ralph Allen. (Dartmouth record.)

8. Thomas Kirby of Portsmouth, R. I., m., Aug. 2, 1766, Charity Perkins. (Dartmouth record.) He may have been son of Thomas and Mary (Merihew) Kirby.]

7. Robert<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born May 10, 1674; married Rebecca Potter, daughter of Nathaniel Potter (born 1637; died Oct. 20, 1704, son of Nathaniel Potter of Portsmouth, R. I.). Little is known concerning him. He was a member of the Society of Friends, and lived in that part of Dartmouth which afterward became the town of Westport, and near the Coaxit, or Noquechuck, River. The Proprietary Records of Dartmouth (Vol. I., p. 92) state that, in 1712, 212 acres of land were laid out for Robert Kirby's homestead on east side of Coaxit River. This land was next to that owned by George Cadman. He died in 1657. Rebecca, his widow, died in 1773, and her will was approved Dec. 21st of that year. Robert Kirby's will, dated March 26, 1755, was allowed March 10, 1757. In his will he makes his wife Rebecca his executrix, and orders his sons Ichabod Kirby and Recompence Kirby to assist their mother in her office. He divides the homestead between his sons Silas Kirby and Robert Kirby. He mentions his daughter Barsheba Kirby; also "my

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

grandsons Weston Kirby and Justus Kirby, sons to my son Nathaniel Kirby deceased"; also his five grandchildren, "the children of my dau. Patience Lawton deceased, namely, Rebecca Milk, Mary Duval, Peace Howland, Lidda Lawton, and George Lawton." Witnesses: Peter Allen, Nathaniel Howland, Restcome Sanford.

Children of Robert and Rebecca Kirby, according to his will, arranged in the order of their several marriages:

- i. Patience Kirby, b. —; d. before March 26, 1755; m., 1722 (1722, 10mo., 13da., Friends records), John Lawton of Portsmouth, R. I., son of George Lawton.  
Children, according to Robert Kirby's will:
  1. Rebecca Lawton, b. —; m. — Milk.
  2. Mary Lawton, b. —; m. — Duval.
  3. Peace Lawton, b. —; m. — Howland.
  4. Lidda Lawton.
  5. George Lawton.
11. ii. Nathaniel Kirby, b. —; m., March 25, 1731, Abigail Russell.
12. iii. Ichabod Kirby, b. —; m., March 1, 1733, Rachel Allen.
13. iv. Recompence Kirby, b. —; m., Dec. 16, 1736, Rebecca Cornell.
14. v. Silas Kirby, b. —; m., Feb. 8, 1742, Elizabeth Russell.
15. vi. Robert Kirby, b. —; m., Dec. 13, 1744, Abigail Allen.
- vii. Barsheba Kirby, b. —; not married.

11. Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, March 25, 1731, Abigail Russell, born June 25, 1712, daughter of James and Rebecca (Howland) Russell of Dartmouth. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He probably died early in the year 1748. In his will, dated Nov. 5, 1747, and approved Aug. 21, 1748, he speaks of himself as "being very sick and weak in body"; mentions his wife Abigail, his "two sons," Weston Kirby and Justus Kirby, between whom he divides the homestead farm, and "my three daughters," Rebecca Kirby, Lydda Kirby, and Mary Kirby. Witnesses: Benjamin Tripp, Nathaniel Tripp, Restcome Sanford.

The Dartmouth Town Records state that Nathaniel Kirby and Abigail Russell were published, 2mo, 22, 1730, and were married 2mo. 22, 1731, but the records of the Friends' monthly meetings in Dartmouth contain the original marriage certificate. This states that they were married "the twenty-fifth day of the first month



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

called March in the year according to English account one thousand seven hundred and thirty-one."

As a matter of interest to the descendants of Nathaniel and Abigail Kirby, as well as on account of the signatures attached to it, this certificate is here given entire:

Whereas Nathaniel Kirby son of Robert Kirby of Dartmouth in the County of Bristol in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, and Abigail Russell the daughter of James Russell of the town and County aforesaid, having declared their intentions of taking each other in marriage, before several public meetings of the People called Quakers in Dartmouth according to the good order used among them, whose proceedings therein after a deliberate consideration thereof with regard unto the Righteous law of God and example of his people Recorded in the Scriptures of Truth, in that case was allowed by said Meetings, they appearing clear of all others and having consent of Parents and others concerned. Now these are to Certify all whom it may concern that for the full accomplishing of the said intentions this twenty-fifth day of the first month called March in the year according to English account one thousand seven hundred thirty one, they the said Nathaniel Kirby and Abigail Russell aforesaid in a public assembly of the aforesaid people and others, met together for that purpose in this public meeting place at Dartmouth aforesaid, and in a solemn manner the said Nathaniel Kirby taking the said Abigail Russell by the hand did openly declare as followeth: Friends I desire ye to be my witnesses that I take this my friend Abigail Russell to be my wife promising with God's assistance to be a loving Husband till death separate us; and then and there in that assembly the said Abigail Russell did in like manner declare as followeth: Friends I desire ye to be my witnesses that I take this my friend Nathaniel Kirby to be my Husband promising with God's assistance to be a loving wife till death separate us: and the said Nathaniel Kirby and Abigail Russell as a farther consideration thereof did then and there to these presents set their hands; and we whose names are here subscribed, being present among others at the solemnization of this said marriage and subscription in manner aforesaid, as witnesses hereunto have also to the presents subscribed our names the day and year above written.

Signed—Nathaniel Kirby	Lydia Allen	Holder Slocum
Abigail Kirby	Rebecca Howland	Samuel Hall
Robert Kirby	Reuben Allen	Henry Hedley
James Russell	Rachel Allen	Peter Allen
Joseph Russell	Mary Ricketson	Benjamin Wing
John Howland	Elizabeth Ricketson	Daniel Russell
Benjamin Allen	Joanna Mott	Paul Russell
William Russell	Peleg Slocum	Rebekah Russell
Timothy Richardson	John Russell	Nicholas Lapham
John Russell	Adam Mott	John Tucker
Rebecca Russell	Thomas Smith	
Bathsheba Kirby	Joseph Tucker	



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Children of Nathaniel and Abigail Kirby, born in Dartmouth (Dartmouth records):

16. i. Wesson Kirby, b. Oct. 14, 1731; m. Hannah White.
- ii. Rebecca Kirby, b. June 26, 1733; m., June 19, 1763, Daniel Maccomber, son of Samuel Maccomber (William William). Children: John, Selina, Daniel, Samuel, who married Mary Fisher, and Richard.
- iii. Lydia Kirby, b. Nov. 20, 1738; m., May 15, 1758 (Vit. Stat. R. I.), Thomas Wood, son of Henry Wood of Little Compton, R. I.
- iv. Mary Kirby, b. March 15, 1743; m., April 10, 1760 (Vit. Stat. R. I.), David Wilbor of Little Compton, R. I.
17. v. Justus Kirby, b. April 28, 1746; m. Catherine Cornell.

[Russell Lineage:

I. Ralph Russell, who came from Pontipool, Co. Monmouth, England, to New England. Savage thinks that he was first at Taunton, engaged in the iron works with James Leonard, and afterward was at Dartmouth.

II. John Russell, son, of Dartmouth, Mass., bought of Captain Miles Standish, March 9, 1664, one share (800 acres) of Dartmouth lands, and set up an iron forge at what was afterward called Russell's Mills. He was much employed in public affairs, and represented Dartmouth in the General Court at Plymouth from 1665 to 1683, except in 1666 and 1673. In 1677 he served, together with Lieutenant John Smith and John Cook, on the important committee for the distribution of the charitable contribution from Ireland for the relief of those impoverished by King Philip's war. He died at Dartmouth, Feb. 13, 1694-95. His wife, Dorothy, died Dec. 18, 1687. Children:

1. Joseph Russell, b. May 6, 1650; d. Dec. 11, 1739, in Dartmouth, Mass.; m. Elizabeth —, b. June 6, 1657; d. Sept. 25, 1707. Children: (1) Joseph, b. Nov. 22, 1678; (2) John, b. Nov. 22, 1678, twin; (3) William, b. May 6, 1681; d. April 9, 1706; (4) Mary, b. July 10, 1683, m., April 3, 1700, John Lap- ham; (5) Joshua, b. Jan. 26, 1686, d. Dec. 23, 1693; (6) Rebecca, b. Jan. 3, 1688; (7) Benjamin, b. March 17, 1691, d. Oct. 31, —, "aged 83"; (8) Seth, b. April 7, 1696, d. July 23, 1728.
2. John Russell, b. —; d. March 20, 1696; m. Mehitable

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Smith, dau. of Lieut. John Smith and Ruhamah Kirby. (See previous page.)

3. Jonathan Russell, b. —; m. Hassadyah Smith.

4. Dorothy Russell, b. —; d. Jan. 13, 1657, in Marshfield, Mass.

5. Mary Russell, b. —; m. John Cornell, son of Thomas.

III. Jonathan Russell of Dartmouth, son, born —; married, Feb. 5, 1678, Hassadyah Smith, born Jan. 11, 1656, daughter of Lieutenant John Smith of Dartmouth, by his first wife, Deborah Howland. Children:

1. Jonathan Russell, b. Nov. 13, 1679.

2. Deborah Russell, b. Jan. 10, 1681.

3. Dorothy Russell, b. May 21, 1684.

4. James Russell, b. May 7, 1687; m. Rebecca Howland.

5. William Russell, b. Oct. 28, 1691.

IV. James Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., son, born May 7, 1687; married, 1709 (published Sept. 21, 1709), Rebecca Howland, born Aug. 25, 1685, daughter of Nathaniel Howland of Dartmouth, son of Zoar Howland. Their daughter, Abigail, born June 25, 1712, married, March 25, 1731, Nathaniel Kirby.]

16. Wesson<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., was born in Dartmouth 1731, 10 mo. 14 da. (Dartmouth record. In his father's will he is called Weston, but in his own will he designates himself, and also signs, as "Wesson"; hence the latter and peculiar spelling has been retained.) He was married in Dartmouth, Feb. 23, 1750, to Hannah White (Dartmouth record), born 1731, daughter of William White, Jr., of Dartmouth. He resided in that part of Dartmouth which afterward became the town of Westport, and near the small fork of Noquechuck River, and above the bridge. He was surveyor of highways in 1771, 1775, 1776, 1780, and 1781; was also selectman and assessor in 1779. He died in Westport, Oct. 9, 1798, aged sixty-seven years. Hannah, his widow, died in 1819 at Westport, Mass.

The will of Wesson Kirby is dated Jan. 2, 1798. In his will he mentions his wife, Hannah Kirby; his sons, Nathaniel Kirby, William Kirby, George Kirby, Elihu Kirby, Wesson Kirby, Benjamin Kirby, Paul Kirby, and Abraham Kirby; also "my two grandsons Philip Kirby and William Kirby sons to my son Jonathan Kirby deceased"; also "my three daughters Sarah

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Cornell, Hannah Lawton and Ruth Kirby." Witnesses: Nathaniel Potter, Jr., Benjamin Brownell, Abner Brownell.

Children, born in Dartmouth, afterward Westport (Westport records):

18. i. Nathaniel Kirby, b. July 4, 1751; m. Sylvia Maccomber.
19. ii. William Kirby, b. March 21, 1753; m. Andry Gifford.
- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. April 11, 1755; d. May 18, 1835; m., May 19, 1776 (Westport record), Christopher Cornell of Dartmouth, b. Feb. 27, 1750; d. March 25, 1823, son of Joshua Cornell. Children:
  1. Mary Cornell, b. July 5, 1777; m. Henry Palmer; no children.
  2. Abigail Cornell, b. Oct. 24, 1780; d. May 27, 1834; m., Dec. 20, 1801, James Tripp.
  3. Sophia Cornell, b. July 5, 1785; m., May 11, 1811, Benjamin Wing, son of Prince Wing.
  4. Lydia Cornell, b. Aug. 13, 1791; d. March 27, 1842; m. James Tripp.
  5. Susanna Cornell, b. Sept. 25, 1796.
  6. Lucy Cornell, b. —; m., Feb. 11, 1817, Anthony Davis.
20. iv. George Kirby, b. March 9, 1757; m. Amy Slocum.
21. v. Wesson Kirby, b. April 15, 1759; m. Joanna Cram.
22. vi. Elihu Kirby, b. June 13, 1761; m. Patience Gifford.
23. vii. Benjamin Kirby, b. June 18, 1763; m. Patience Lawton.
24. viii. Jonathan Kirby, b. July 14, 1765; m. Peace Howland.
- ix. Mary Kirby, b. 1767; d. before Jan. 2, 1798.
25. x. Hannah Kirby, b. July 19, 1769; m. Job Lawton.
- xi. Ruth Kirby, b. Oct. 19, 1771; not married.
26. xii. Paul Kirby, b. Oct. 20, 1773; m. (1) Hannah Tripp; m. (2) Patience Tripp.
27. xiii. Abraham Kirby, b. Dec. 11, 1775; m. Eunice White.
- xiv. Elizabeth Kirby, b. —; d. in infancy.

[Cooke Lineage of Hannah White, wife of Wesson Kirby:

I. Francis Cooke, passenger of the Mayflower, 1620, and seventeenth signer of the Mayflower compact, was born about 1577 at Blyth, Co. York, England, a parish adjoining Austerfield, near Scrooby. He fled, with Elder Brewster and the "exiles from Scrooby," to Leyden, where he soon married his wife Hester, of whom nothing is known except that she was called "the Walloon." His son John accompanied him on the Mayflower, and his wife,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

with the rest of the children, came on the ship *Anne* in 1623. He was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652. He died April 7, 1663. His wife Esther was living at the date of the making of his will, Dec. 7, 1659.

II. John Cooke, called "Elder" and sometimes "Rev. John" Cooke, came, with his father, Francis, in the *Mayflower*, 1620. He was a deacon of the church at Plymouth; was also deputy, and a man of influence; but, having become a defender of the "Quakers," he became obnoxious to the Plymouth authorities, and removed to Dartmouth, of which he had been an original purchaser. Here he was held in honor, representing the town in the General Court, 1673, 1674, 1675, and 1678. In 1676 he joined the Baptist Church at Newport, and preached at Dartmouth and other places. Backus, in his church history, states that "John Cooke was a Baptist minister in Dartmouth many years." He married, March 28, 1634, Sarah, daughter of Mr. Richard Warren, the twelfth signer of the *Mayflower* compact. His will is dated Nov. 9, 1694, and was approved April 16, 1696.

III. Sarah Cooke, eldest child of Rev. John Cooke and Sarah Warren, born 1635; died after 1710; married, Nov. 20, 1652, Arthur Hathaway of Marshfield and Dartmouth. ("Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth," W. T. Davis, pp. 69, 130.)

IV. Hannah Hathaway, daughter of Sarah Cooke and Arthur Hathaway, born 1662; died 1749; married George Cadman of Dartmouth, born —; died 1719, son of Hon. William Cadman of Portsmouth, R. I. (Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island," p. 268.)

V. Elizabeth Cadman, only child of Hannah Hathaway and George Cadman, born —; died after 1768; married William White of Dartmouth. (Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island," p. 268; also will of George Cadman, recorded at Taunton in Book III., p. 500, and the will of Hannah Cadman in Book XI., p. 700.) The parentage of William White has not been established, but it is probable that he was the youngest son of Samuel White of Rochester, Mass. He was petit juror for Dartmouth in 1713, and was elected constable in 1716. His will is dated Jan. 6, 1768, and was approved Oct. 3, 1780. He was living in 1777, the date of his son's will, and in all probability died in 1780.

VI. William White, Jr., of Dartmouth, eldest son of Elizabeth Cadman and William White (see will of George Cadman; also will of Hannah Cadman, given under Descendants of William White



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

of Dartmouth), born —; died 1780; married, Oct. 2, 1729, Abigail Thurston (Vit. Stat. of R. I., Vol. IV., p. 66). In his will, dated Feb. 17, 1777, and approved Oct. 3, 1780 (Taunton Probate Records, Book XXVI., p. 282), he says: "I, William White, son of William White of Dartmouth"; mentions "my son Jonathan," and gives to him "all that my farm which my honored Grand-father George Cadman gave me after the decease of my honored father and mother"; mentions also "my eldest daughter Hannah Kirby, my second daughter Elizabeth Peckham, my youngest daughter Abigail White." As he makes no mention of his wife, it is probable that she died before his will was made.

VII. Hannah White, eldest daughter of William White, Jr., according to his will, born 1731; died 1819, in Dartmouth; married, Feb. 23, 1750, Wesson Kirby of Dartmouth. (Dartmouth town record.)]

18. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born July 4, 1751 (Westport record); married, Sept. 10, 1772 (Westport record), Sylvia Maccomber, born March 4, 1753. He was a farmer in Westport, Mass., where he died Oct. 9, 1818, aged sixty-seven years (gravestone). Sylvia, his widow, died April 10, 1848, aged ninety-five years (gravestone), and was buried beside her husband in Beach Grove cemetery at Westport. At her funeral there were present, by actual count, one hundred and eight of her descendants. Children born in Westport (family Bible):

28. i. Mary Kirby, b. Nov. 27, 1772; m. Weston Potter.
- ii. Pardon Kirby, b. Aug. 1, 1774; m., Oct. 16, 1796 (Westport record), Cynthia Potter, dau. of Peleg Potter of Westport.
- iii. Rebecca Kirby, b. April 24, 1776; d. Nov. 11, 1865 (gravestone); not married.
29. iv. Isaiah Kirby, b. March 14, 1778; m. Hope Mosher.
30. v. Ephraim Kirby, b. June 8, 1782; m. Hannah Mosher.
- vi. Eunice Kirby, b. June 8, 1782, twin with Ephraim; d. Dec. 25, 1879, aged ninety-seven years (gravestone); m., Aug. 2, 1810 (Leonard) John Gifford of Westport, son of William Gifford of Westport.
- vii. Margaret Kirby, b. June 19, 1784; d. July 3, 1814; m., Oct. 5, 1806 (Westport record), Philip Tripp of Westport, son of Edmund Tripp. Children:
  - i. Rebecca Tripp, b. —; m. John A. Potter. and



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- removed to the State of New York. They had a daughter Margaret, who married — Hoag, and a son Charles.
2. Sarah Tripp, b. —; m. Noah Gifford. They had a daughter Esther, who married Benjamin Davis of Coasset, and had by him the following children: Henry, Benjamin, Philip, James, and Hannah.
  3. Elizabeth Tripp, b. Nov. 21, 1813; m., Nov. 6, 1833, John Mitchell of Middletown, R. I. He died Dec. 24, 1891. Children: (1) George A., b. Sept. 29, 1834; m., Aug. 8, 1858, Rosetta Tripp, dau. of Warren Tripp of New Bedford, and had Cora, b. May 29, 1859, and Herbert, who is married, and lives in Detroit, Mich.; (2) Richard, b. Feb. 11, 1840; d. 1841; (3) Sarah E., b. April 24, 1845; (4) Mary G., b. Jan. 10, 1856; d. 1869.
- viii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. June 6, 1786; d. Jan. 19, 1874 (gravestone); not married.
31. ix. George Kirby, b. May 6, 1788; m. Patience White.  
 x. Peace Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1790; d. April 6, 1806.  
 xi. Fally Kirby, b. 1792; d. May 1, 1825, aged thirty-two years.  
 xii. Nathaniel Kirby, b. June 14, 1794; d. Oct. 16, 1819; not married.
28. Mary<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 27, 1772, in Westport, Mass.; married, Aug. 12, 1792 (Westport record), Wesson Potter of Westport, born April 1, 1764, son of Jonathan Potter and Rebecca Southworth. Wesson Potter died Oct. 1, 1839, in Westport, Mass. Mary, his widow, died Jan. 2, 1847 (family Bible), in Westport. Children born in Westport:
- i. Edith Potter, b. Jan. 16, 1793; d. Sept. 28, 1869; not married.
32. ii. Jonathan Potter, b. June 26, 1795; m. Cynthia Howard.  
 iii. Pardon Potter, b. July 26, 1799; d. July 26, 1852; m. (1) Phœbe Tabor, and had one child, Mary, who married Ephraim Gammins; m. (2), June 27, 1841, Hannah R. Swift. Children by his second marriage:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1. Pardon H. Potter, b. April 15, 1843.
2. Ella K. Potter, b. June 16, 1848; m., Oct. 27, 1870, James S. Burbank.
33. iv. Thomas Potter, b. July 26, 1799, twin with Pardon; m. (1) Abigail Taber (?); m. (2) Abby Ellis.
- v. Asa Potter, b. July 27, 1801; m., April 11, 1825, Adelaide W. Brownell. Children:
  1. Annetta Potter, b. April 28, 1834; m. Jotham H. Howland, and removed to California. Children: (1) Carrie E., b. Jan. 7, 1854, in Napa City, Cal.; m. Rev. William Seacock; (2) Hattie P., b. June 7, 1859; m., Oct. 17, 1883, William H. Fennell.
- vi. Sylvia Potter, b. May 28, 1803; m. Daniel Tripp of Westport, and had a son George.
- vii. Nancy Potter, b. July 6, 1807; d. Jan. 26, 1894; m., March 30, 1837, Capt. Andrew Davis of New Bedford, who died Sept. 14, 1889, aged eighty-four years, son of Abner and Betsy Davis. Children:
  1. Abby A. Davis, b. Oct. 10, 1844; m., Feb. 7, 1865, Augustus W. Tripp, son of Alden and Patience Tripp.
  2. Gates A. Davis, b. Oct. 29, 1847.
- viii. Hannah Potter, b. June 9, 1809; d. May 24, 1856; m., March 13, 1831, William Willcox, b. Sept. 16, 1808, in Westport, Mass.; d. Sept. 21, 1868, son of Abner Willcox and Sarah Sherman. He was a prosperous lumber merchant, and afterward a shipping merchant, of New Bedford. He built a ship, which he called the "William Willcox." Children:
  1. Angenette Earl Willcox, b. July 31, 1835; m. (1), June 10, 1857, David K. Tripp of New Bedford, b. Aug. 10, 1830, son of Abner and Catherine Tripp. He died Dec. 5, 1876, and she married (2), Feb. 25, 1880, Capt. Frank C. Smith, b. 1816, son of Mayhew and Sarah Smith, formerly of Edgartown, and now a real estate broker of New Bedford, Mass. Children by her first husband: (1) William Willcox, b. March 7, 1858; m., March 7, 1881, Annie Murphy; no children; (2) Katharine M., b. Dec. 15, 1867; not married; (3)

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

David K., b. June 14, 1869; m., Dec., 1896,  
Carrie E. Fish.

2. William Frank Willcox, b. Jan. 5, 1841; m.  
Elizabeth Elmira Washburn, who died Jan.  
16, 1875. Children: (1) Hannah L., (2)  
William F., (3) Miner W.
3. Annie G. Willcox, b. Dec. 17, 1845; m., Jan. 1,  
1868, John T. Burbank of New Bedford.  
Children: (1) William C., (2) Edward.
4. Emma Rowena Willcox, b. Dec. 17, 1848, twin;  
m. (1), Nov. 2, 1865, Capt. Albert A. Thomas  
of New Bedford; m. (2) William F. Abbott.  
She had one son by her first husband: Albert  
Ernest, b. Sept. 18, 1867.

32. Jonathan<sup>8</sup> Potter (Mary Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>,  
Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Bedford, Mass.,  
born June 26, 1795, in Westport, Mass.; died Nov. 17, 1842;  
married, Feb. 5, 1816, Cynthia Howard, born Aug. 25, 1795,  
daughter of Gilbert and Grace Howard. She died in 1887 at New  
Bedford. Children:

- i. Andrew H. Potter, b. Jan. 20, 1817, in Westport, Mass.;  
m. (1), Sept. 8, 1845, Mary T. Collins, who died in 1854;  
m. (2), Dec. 11, 1857, Sarah B. Denham, b. 1838, dau.  
of Tilson B. Denham of New Bedford. He is a merchant  
of New Bedford. Children born in New Bedford:
  1. James W. Potter, b. Sept. 10, 1846.
  2. Frank M. Potter, b. Sept. 30, 1848; m., June 22,  
1872, Anna Mitchell, b. 1849.
  3. Mary E. Potter, b. May 28, 1851.
  4. Harriet L. Potter, b. March 13, 1853.
  5. Hattie Potter, b. June 13, 1859; m., Oct. 11, 1882,  
Dr. John B. Swift.
  6. Grace H. Potter, b. April 5, 1861.
  7. Fanny M. Potter, b. Sept. 5, 1864.
- ii. Warren Bailey Potter, b. Nov. 4, 1821; d. Nov., 1888; m.,  
April 11, 1848, Sarah E. Kempton, b. 1824, dau. of Ezra  
Kempton of New Bedford. He was a wealthy merchant  
of Boston, of the firm of Weeks & Potter. One child:
  1. Hattie Perry Potter, b. March 5, 1849; d. July 26,  
1852.
- iii. Cynthia A. Potter, b. Sept. 30, 1823, in New Bedford; m.,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Nov. 17, 1844, Joseph Rogers Reed, b. July 5, 1818, in Somerset, Mass., son of William Reed of Sechonk and Sarah Rogers of Tiverton, R. I. He was a merchant of New Bedford, where he died Sept. 12, 1879. Children born in New Bedford:

1. Clara A. Reed, b. Sept. 28, 1845.
  2. William F. Reed, b. Oct. 14, 1848; m., Oct., 1879, Eleanor Masters, b. June 21, 1851, in Syracuse, N. Y., dau. of Joseph E. Masters and Eliza Aikin of Hollowell, Me. He is a merchant of New Bedford. Children born in New Bedford: (1) Warren K., b. Aug. 18, 1885; (2) Joseph M., b. June 6, 1885; (3) Everett P., b. April 25, 1887.
  3. Ella H. Reed, b. Dec. 13, 1850.
  4. Charles W. Reed, b. Jan. 19, 1853. He is associated with his brother in the firm of Taber, Reed & Co., New Bedford, Mass.
- iv. Harriet Newell Potter, b. Dec. 8, 1827, in New Bedford; m., Nov. 3, 1846, Howland Perry, b. 1818; d. 1883 in Boston, Mass. He was an enterprising merchant of New Bedford and owner of a large number of coasting vessels. In 1865 and 1866 he was Mayor of New Bedford. His widow is now residing in Boston, Mass. One child:
1. John Frank Perry, b. July 24, 1850; m., Feb. 6, 1884, Emma S. Dunbar, b. 1862, dau. of William and Harriet Dunbar.

33. Thomas<sup>8</sup> Potter (Mary Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born July 26, 1799, in Westport; died Sept. 6, 1876; married Abigail W. Taber, born 1801, daughter of Samuel and Deborah Taber. She died in 1832, and he married (2), May, 1833, Abby F. Ellis, born 1804, daughter of Josiah and Esther Ellis. She died in 1876. Thomas Potter was a contractor and builder of New Bedford. Children:

- i. Mary A. Potter, b. June 15, 1824; d. Aug. 26, 1825.
- ii. Samuel H. Potter, b. Feb. 3, 1826, in New Bedford; d. March 16, 1858; m., April 2, 1854, Lydia A. Church, b. 1826; d. 1894, dau. of Jonathan and Meribah Church. Children born in New Bedford:
  1. Edward B. Potter, b. Nov. 8, 1856; d. Feb., 1889.
  2. Adella F. Potter, b. Nov. 19, 1858; not married.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- iii. Deborah F. Potter, b. Feb. 23, 1828; m., Nov. 1, 1849, Ira E. Pierce, son of Barkins Pierce and Lucy Goodenough. They are now living in Windom, Minn. Children:
  1. William D. Pierce, b. Jan. 6, 1851, in New Bedford; d. Jan. 7, 1883.
  2. Charles B. Pierce, b. Sept. 14, 1852, in New Bedford; is now living in Windom, Minn.
  3. Abby F. Pierce, b. June 7, 1856, in New Bedford; d. Oct. 12, 1863.
  4. Ira E. Pierce, b. Jan. 17, 1868, in Lyndon, Vt.; is now living in Windom, Minn.
- iv. Susan Potter, b. May 24, 1830; m., Oct. 3, 1852, Lorenzo D. Davis, b. July, 1821, in Swansey, Mass., son of Nathaniel and Nancy Davis. He was a merchant tailor of New Bedford, and died there Jan., 1889. Children born in New Bedford:
  1. Abby F. Davis, b. May 24, 1853; d. Feb. 3, 1856.
  2. Lorenzo M. Davis, b. Aug. 31, 1855; m., May 31, 1880, Fannie Wright.
  3. Susan H. Davis, b. April 20, 1857; m., April 18, 1883, William E. Tourtellot of New Bedford. Children born in New Bedford: (1) Louise, b. Feb. 25, 1886; (2) Percy D., b. Oct. 31, 1893.
  4. Alfred C. Davis, b. Oct. 28, 1859; d. Oct. 28, 1859.
  5. Charles F. Davis, b. Sept. 19, 1861.
  6. Nathaniel B. Davis, b. Oct. 13, 1863; d. Nov. 8, 1867.
  7. Thomas P. Davis, b. March 18, 1866; m., Jan. 21, 1892, Emily H. Pierce. Children born in Providence, R. I.: (1) Albert H., b. Dec. 25, 1892; (2) Beatrice, b. Oct. 15, 1895.
  8. Harry C. Davis, b. Nov. 15, 1869.
- v. Thomas S. Potter, b. May 31, 1834; d. July 1, 1897; m., June 1, 1869, Abby Slocum, b. 1839, dau. of Henry and Betsy Slocum. One child:
  1. Charles H. Potter, b. June 23, 1871, in Fall River, Mass.
- vi. Charles H. Potter, b. July 6, 1837; d. Dec. 20, 1865; m. Ellen M. Hathaway; no children.
- vii. Franklin T. Potter, b. June 4, 1842; not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

29. Isaiah<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born March 14, 1778, in Westport; married, July 10, 1803 (Westport record), Hope Mosher, born April 15, 1786, daughter of Edmund Mosher of Westport. Isaiah Kirby was a farmer in Westport, Mass., where he died Nov. 12, 1839. Hope, his widow, died July 18, 1856. Children born in Westport:

34. i. Abner Kirby, b. Jan. 17, 1804; m. (1) Mary H. Manchester; m. (2) Judith E. Brownell.
- ii. Peace Kirby, b. July 19, 1806; d. June 20, 1861; m., 1827 (published Jan. 26, 1827), Samuel Macomber of Westport, b. Aug. 17, 1803; d. Nov. 15, 1860, son of Samuel Macomber. Children born in Westport:
  1. Mary Macomber, b. May 20, 1827, in Westport, Mass.; m., Feb. 28, 1848, Sylvanus E. Studley of Dartmouth. Children: (1) Caroline J., b. July 26, 1850; d. Oct. 11, 1850; (2) William H., b. July 22, 1858; d. April 5, 1883.
  2. Ezra Macomber, b. Sept. 2, 1833, in Fairhaven, Mass.; d. Sept. 3, 1883, in Dartmouth, Mass.; m. Sylvia Sanford of Dartmouth. Children: (1) Carrie P., b. Aug. 1, 1867; (2) Charles A., b. Jan. 2, 1872.
- iii. Mehitabel Kirby, b. Sept. 24, 1808; d. March 29, 1876; m., 1835 (published May 1, 1835), Nathaniel Tripp of Westport. Children: Josiah, Lydia, Hannah, and Mary.
- iv. Mary Kirby, b. Feb. 17, 1810; d. March 31, 1892; m., March 4, 1832, Jonathan Tripp of Westport, b. Dec. 2, 1806; d. Feb. 21, 1860, son of John Tripp. They had one son:
  1. Leander Tripp, b. Sept., 1832; he went to California when a young man.
35. v. Elihu Kirby, b. Feb. 24, 1814; m. (1) Emeline C. Shaw; m. (2) Hope J. Davis.
36. vi. Edmund Kirby, b. Nov. 3, 1815; m. Lydia Gifford.
- vii. Susan Kirby, b. July 16, 1818; d. Nov. 29, 1882; m., Oct. 15, 1837, William Gifford of Westport, b. —; d. June 14, 1871; no children.
- viii. Uriah Kirby, b. March 25, 1826; m., Jan. 25, 1849, Aruba P. Tripp, b. May 19, 1828, dau. of Eli Tripp

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

and Polly Potter, both of Westport. He is now living in Fall River, Mass. Children born in Westport:

1. Susan W. Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1850; d. Aug. 1, 1889; m., Sept. 9, 1876, George D. Johnson of Fall River, b. April 28, 1849, son of Daniel D. Johnson of Weare, N. H. Children born in Fall River: (1) Emily K., b. June 2, 1878; (2) Ethel W., b. April 20, 1885.
2. Mary J. Kirby, b. July 4, 1852; m., April 4, 1872, Orin F. Robbins of Fall River, Mass., b. March 20, 1852; d. Jan. 20, 1892, son of George W. Robbins of Fall River. One child: (1) George W., b. Aug. 8, 1873; d. Jan. 25, 1882.

34. Abner<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Isaiah<sup>7</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Adamsville, R. I., born Jan. 17, 1804, in Westport, Mass.; married (1), Feb. 7, 1830, Mary H. Manchester, who died July 20, 1839, aged twenty-eight years and four months (gravestone); married (2), Sept. 8, 1840, Judith E. Brownell, born April 4, 1818, daughter of Lemuel Brownell of Westport. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Adamsville, R. I. He died March 1, 1861, and was buried at Westport, Mass. Children born in Adamsville, R. I.:

- i. Mary Kirby, b. Sept. 19, 1830; d. at birth.
- ii. Sarah Elizabeth Kirby, b. May 7, 1832; m., Feb. 25, 1851, James Austin, b. Jan. 3, 1817, in Little Compton, R. I., son of Joshua Austin. Children:
  1. Emma Clifton Austin, b. March 16, 1852, in Adamsville, R. I.
  2. Lydia Diana Austin, b. June 29, 1853, in Adamsville, R. I.; m., Sept. 30, 1874, George T. Hardwick.
  3. Mary Elizabeth Austin, b. Nov. 8, 1854, in Adamsville, R. I.
  4. Sarah James Austin, b. Dec. 15, 1856, in New Bedford, Mass.; m., Dec. 23, 1884, Charles H. Snow. They are now living in Honduras, Central America.
  5. Carrie Pitman Austin, b. June 22, 1858, in New Bedford; d. June 20, 1862.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- 6. James Edward Austin, b. Feb. 21, 1865; m., Jan. 28, 1887, Loworth Leslie Dixon. He is a physician, and is now practising his profession in Honduras, Central America.
- iii. Mary Ophelia Kirby, b. Feb. 7, 1847; d. Aug. 14, 1882.
- iv. Ellen Augusta Kirby, b. April 27, 1849; d. Oct. 8, 1870.

35. Elihu<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Isaiah<sup>7</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Fall River, Mass., born Feb. 24, 1814, in Westport, Mass.; married (1), June, 1836, Emeline Celbon Shaw, born Jan., 1814. She died July 20, 1841, and he married (2), July 28, 1843, Hope Jane Davis, born Aug. 14, 1824, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Davis. He resided in North Dartmouth until 1860, when he removed to Fall River. Near the close of his life he returned to North Dartmouth, and died there April 11, 1886. Hope Jane Davis died Dec. 8, 1895. Children by his second wife:

- i. Joseph Davis Kirby, b. March 1, 1844, in North Dartmouth, Mass.; m., Oct. 25, 1871, Aralen Viliere Walton, b. Aug. 17, 1851, dau. of Daniel Walton and Waitjoy Palmer. He was a Union soldier, and served from May 2 to Aug. 2, 1864, in the Fifth Company Massachusetts Volunteers. He graduated from Brown University in 1867, and soon after removed to Montana, where he engaged in business, and settled finally at Silver Star in that Territory. He died March 17, 1887, at Helena, Mont., while serving as Clerk of the Legislative Assembly of Montana. Children born in Montana:
  - 1. Gertrude Hope Kirby, b. May 17, 1873; m., June 29, 1898, George B. Harbison of Twin Bridges, Mont.
  - 2. Lelia Emeline Kirby, b. Aug. 28, 1880.
  - 3. Irma Edith Kirby, b. Aug. 20, 1883.
- ii. Emeline Celbon Kirby, b. Nov. 22, 1846, in North Dartmouth, Mass.; m., Sept. 17, 1873, Byron Whitcomb Anthony, b. April 5, 1846, son of James S. and Elizabeth Anthony. They now reside in Fall River, Mass. Children born in Fall River:
  - 1. James Wheeler Anthony, b. July 23, 1875.
  - 2. Edna Kirby Anthony, b. Aug. 18, 1877.
  - 3. Byron Whitcomb Anthony, b. Aug. 20, 1879.
- iii. Isaiah Franklin Kirby, b. March 21, 1848, in North Dart-



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

mouth, Mass.; m. Cora B. Stiles, b. May 8, 1860, dau. of Edwin Stiles and Belle Lewis. They are now residing in Butte, Mont. One child:

1. Kenneth Potter Kirby, b. March 23, 1885, in Anaconda, Mont.
- iv. Sarah Bennett Kirby, b. May 7, 1851; d. Nov. 2, 1854.
- v. Sarah Elizabeth Kirby, b. Aug. 23, 1855; d. April 18, 1886.
- vi. Charles Ellsworth Kirby, b. Aug. 3, 1862, in Fall River, Mass.; m., July 28, 1885, Mary McClure Gardner. They are now residing in Kentucky. No children.
- vii. Hope Jane Kirby, b. June 22, 1869, in Fall River, Mass.; graduated in 1886 from the Bridgewater Normal School, and became a teacher. She now holds the position of master's assistant in Boston, Mass., and resides at Chelsea, Mass.

36. Edmund<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Isaiah<sup>7</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Nov. 3, 1815, in Westport, Mass.; married, March 18, 1838, Lydia Gifford, born Dec. 1, 1814, daughter of William Gifford of Westport. He was a farmer in Westport, Mass., where he died April 3, 1898. Lydia Gifford Kirby died March 2, 1888 (gravestone), in Westport, Mass. Children born in Westport:

- i. George W. Kirby, b. July 4, 1841; m., Dec. 6, 1865, Cynthia P. Brownell, dau. of Uriah Brownell of Westport. One child:
  1. Clara B. Kirby, b. March 15, 1878, in Westport, Mass.
- ii. Lydia A. Kirby, b. Dec. 6, 1844; m., Jan. 6, 1866, Orlando J. Tripp, son of Daniel Tripp of Westport. Children:
  1. Alberto K. Tripp, b. Oct. 9, 1866; d. June 6, 1887.
  2. Edgar C. Tripp, b. Aug. 18, 1869, in Adamsville, R. I.; m., Nov. 18, 1888, Ada S. Allen.
- iii. R. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Aug. 21, 1850; m., Jan. 1, 1869, Theodore J. Tripp, son of Jotham Tripp of Westport. Children:
  1. Harrison Ellsworth Tripp, b. May 1, 1870; m., May 26, 1891, Christie McLeod.
  2. Charles William Tripp, b. Aug. 28, 1871; m., Dec. 26, 1892, Jennie F. Handy.
  3. Frank Marshall Tripp, b. Aug. 31, 1872; m., May 14, 1895, Elizabeth B. S. Hall.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

4. Stella Kirby Tripp, b. July 26, 1879.
5. Helen Garfield Tripp, b. Nov. 19, 1881.
6. Lester Everett Tripp, b. Jan. 5, 1886.

30. Ephraim<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born June 8, 1782; married, Jan. 9, 1814 (Westport records), Hannah Mosher, born 1788, daughter of Edmund Mosher of Westport. She died Oct. 11, 1856, aged sixty-eight years. Children:

- i. Alice Kirby, b. Aug. 24, 1815; d. April 16, 1881; m., 1843 (published Jan. 19, 1843), Thomas W. Davis of Westport, Mass., b. Feb. 13, 1811; d. May 9, 1891 (gravestone).
- ii. Nathaniel Kirby of Westport, Mass., b. 1817; d. April 25, 1885, aged sixty-eight years (gravestone); m. (1) Patience Tripp, b. 1822; d. June 19, 1854, aged thirty-two years (gravestone); m. (2) Fanny W. (Snell) Tucker, b. 1823, widow of Charles F. Tucker. He had one son, Charles, by his first marriage. Children by his second marriage:
  1. Lorenzo T. Kirby, b. 1857; d. 1861.
  2. Albert E. Kirby, b. Jan. 13, 1859; is now living in Fall River; unmarried.
  3. Adelia B. Kirby, b. 1861; d. soon.
  4. Lorenzo F. Kirby, b. Nov., 1866; d. June 12, 1887.
  5. William W. Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1869; m. Gertrude Waite.

iii. Tillinghast Kirby, b. 1820; d. Feb. 1, 1895; m. Hannah Sherman, b. 1822. He was a farmer, and lived in Westport, Mass. Children:

1. Nancy Kirby, b. 1845; m., Jan. 13, 1866, James Nolan. Children: John, Lottie, Ida, and George.
2. Pardon T. Kirby, b. —; m. Clara H. Haskell. Children: Charles, James, Frank, Anna (or Ada).
3. Julia E. Kirby, b. —; m., Oct. 7, 1872, Samuel H. Demaranville. Children: Nancy, Elizabeth, and Clifford.

31. George<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born May 6, 1788; married, Feb. 9, 1817 (Westport records), Patience White, born Jan., 1788; died April 5, 1848, daughter of Sylvanus White of Westport, son of George and Deborah White. (See Descendants of

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

William White of Dartmouth.) George Kirby died Aug. 15, 1869, aged eighty-one years. Children:

- i. Mary White Kirby, b. 1817, in Adamsville, R. I.; m., March 24, 1839, John Lowry Anthony, b. April 20, 1816, son of Capt. John Anthony and Miriam Smith. Children born in Westport:
  1. Emily Melissa Anthony, b. Feb. 23, 1841; died unmarried.
  2. George Kirby Anthony, b. Nov. 30, 1842; died unmarried.
  3. John Homer Anthony, b. Jan. 15, 1845; died unmarried.
  4. Ella Melissa Anthony, b. May 23, 1849; not married.
  5. Sidney White Anthony, b. March 24, 1851; m., Dec. 22, 1875, Mary Page Little, b. June 1, 1850, dau. of Capt. Joseph and Eliza Little of Westport, Mass.; no children.
  6. An infant son, b. Jan., 1854; d. Jan. 28, 1854.
- ii. Sarah Ann Kirby, b. Dec. 24, 1819; m., Sept. 29, 1842, Capt. Reuben Cook Hicks, b. Nov. 19, 1814; d. Jan. 21, 1891, in New Bedford, Mass., son of Barney Hicks (b. Jan. 9, 1754) and Sarah Cook. Capt. Hicks was a sea-captain, and lived at Westport, Mass. Children:
  1. Frances White Hicks, b. Oct. 27, 1843; m. Richmond B. Church of Adamsville, R. I. One child: Claudia H. Church.
  2. Mary Kirby Hicks, b. Aug. 8, 1845; m., 1866, Frederick S. Potter of North Dartmouth. One child: Louise S. Potter.
  3. Hubert Eugene Hicks, b. Feb. 29, 1852; m., Feb. 5, 1874, Clara E. Allen. Children: (1) Bertha Francis, (2) Molly Tobey, (3) Sally Kirby, twin with Molly.
- iii. George Warren Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1823; d. Aug. 22, 1862; not married.

19. William<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born March 21, 1753; married, May 4, 1777 (Dartmouth record), Andry Gifford of Dartmouth, born Aug. 8, 1758. He was a farmer, and lived in Westport, where he died Jan. 16, 1822 (gravestone). Andry, his widow, died

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

April 23, 1838, aged seventy-nine years, eight months, and fifteen days (gravestone). Children born in Westport:

- i. Perry Kirby, b. —; d. Nov. 15, 1798.
- ii. Sarah Kirby, b. —; m., Nov. 15, 1807 (Leonard), Asa Cornell, son of Gideon Cornell and Ruth White, dau. of Jonathan White. (See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth.)
- iii. Hannah Kirby, b. —; m. Joseph Childs.
37. iv. Silas Kirby, b. June 23, 1788; m. Patience Sherman.
- v. Peace Kirby, b. June 13, 1791; d. Aug. 15, 1867; not married.
- vi. Ruth Kirby, b. Oct. 8, 1798; d. Jan. 9, 1879; not married.

37. Silas<sup>7</sup> Kirby (William<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born June 23, 1788; married, Nov. 19, 1809, Patience Sherman, born Nov. 22, 1789, daughter of Preserved Sherman of Westport. He was a farmer in Westport, and died there April 23, 1866, aged seventy-seven years and 10 months (gravestone). His wife, Patience, died Feb. 15, 1853, in Westport. Children born in Westport:

- i. Perry Kirby, b. July 4, 1810; d. Aug. 21, 1893; m. (1), Feb. 9, 1834 (Dartmouth record), Rachel Potter, b. March 15, 1812, dau. of Restcome Potter and Esther Gifford. She died Oct. 20, 1865, and he married (2) Caroline —, who died Nov. 3, 1876, aged fifty-three years. Children born in Westport:
  1. Edwin P. Kirby, b. March 3, 1843; d. April 9, 1844.
  2. Andrew P. Kirby, b. Jan. 7, 1846; m., April 11, 1870, Mary A. Sherman, b. Dec. 24, 1852, dau. of Eli Sherman of Fair Haven, Mass. He lives in New Bedford, Mass. Children: (1) Allen P., b. Nov. 30, 1876; d. April 2, 1878; (2) Walter S., b. Oct. 8, 1886; d. April 14, 1890.
- ii. Nancy Sherman Kirby, b. 1813; d. May 27, 1814, aged nine months (gravestone).
38. iii. Tillinghast Kirby, b. March 22, 1816; m. Dolly Burr.
- iv. Mary Ann Kirby, b. March 1, 1821; d. Oct. 2, 1835.

38. Tillinghast<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Bedford, Mass., born March



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

22, 1816; married, Sept. 25, 1840 (Dartmouth record), Dorothy A. Burr, born 1821, daughter of Joseph Burr of New Bedford and Dolly Kirby, daughter of Abner Kirby (Justus<sup>5</sup> Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> Robert<sup>3</sup>) of Norridgewock, Me. He was a spar-maker, of the firm of Kirby & Johnson of New Bedford; has now retired, and is still living (1898) in New Bedford, Mass. Children:

i. William P. Kirby, b. June 20, 1841; m. Ruth Ann Lawton, dau. of George and Ruth Lawton. He is now living in Jersey City, N. J. One child:

1. George Kirby, b. about 1871.

ii. Abner T. Kirby, b. Sept. 25, 1842; m., June 3, 1873, in Lowell, Mass., Helen M. Lawrence, dau. of Dr. Samuel Lawrence of Lowell. Dr. Abner T. Kirby is a dental surgeon, and is practising his profession in Providence, R. I. No children.

iii. Edward A. Kirby, b. Jan. 4, 1845; m. Elizabeth Harriet Brownell, b. July 18, 1850, dau. of George H. and Nancy Ophelia Brownell of Westport. They are now living in New Bedford, Mass. Children:

1. Alice Maude Kirby, b. June 3, 1872, in Jersey City, N. J.; m. James Tripp of Westport, Mass.

2. Charles Edward Kirby, b. Dec. 21, 1873, in Jersey City, N. J.

3. Frank Bradford Kirby, b. April 15, 1879.

20. George<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Pawling, N. Y., born March 9, 1757, in Westport, Mass. He removed before 1790 to Quaker Hill, in the town of Pawling, Dutchess County, N. Y., where he married Anna Slocum, daughter of Humphrey Slocum of Pawling, N. Y. George Kirby died Dec. 28, 1831, in Pawling, N. Y. His wife, Anna, died Oct., 1828, in Pawling, N. Y. Children born in Pawling:

i. Humphrey Kirby, b. —; d. Oct., 1826. Not married.

ii. William Kirby, b. —; d. Oct. 23, 1835, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. Clarissa Baldwin.

39. iii. Clark Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1794; m. Charlotte Hungerford.

40. iv. Uriah Kirby, b. April 4, 1797; m. Phœbe Grow.

41. v. Gideon Kirby, b. Jan. 27, 1799; m. Rebecca Jane Hungerford.

42. vi. Hannah Kirby, b. Sept. 30, 1801; m. Jonathan Akin Taber.

vii. Amy Kirby, b. —; d. Sept., 1866. Not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

### [Slocum Lineage:

I. Anthony Slocum, who is thought to have come from Co. Somerset, England, was one of the first purchasers of Cohasset, now Taunton, Mass., in 1639; was also one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth, Mass. He removed to Dartmouth with Ralph Russell, and settled near Russell's Mills, in the township of Dartmouth. His wife is believed to have been a sister of William Harvey of Taunton, Mass., by whom he had: Giles; Edward; a daughter, who married John (?) Gilbert; John, b. 1642; d. 1657.

II. Giles Slocum, eldest son of Anthony, settled early at Portsmouth, R. I., where he was made freeman in 1655, and where he died about 1683. His will was dated March, 1682-83. His wife, Joan, died Aug. 31, 1679. Children: Joanna, b. May 16, 1642, m. Jacob Mott; John, b. May 26, 1645, m. Meribah Parker; Giles, b. March 25, 1647, m. Anne Lawton; Ebenezer, b. March 25, 1650, m. Mary Thurston; Nathaniel, b. Dec. 25, 1652, m. Hannah —; Rev. Peleg, b. Aug. 17, 1654; d. 1733, m., 1680, Mary Holder, b. July 16, 1661; d. July 20, 1737, dau. of Christopher Holder; Samuel; Mary, b. July 3, 1660, m. Abraham Tucker; Eliezer, b. Dec. 25, 1664, m. Eliphel Fitzgerald.

III. Eliezer Slocum, youngest son of Giles, born Dec. 25, 1664, in Portsmouth, R. I.; removed to Dartmouth, Mass., before 1684, where he died in 1737, leaving a large estate. He married Eliphel Fitzgerald.

IV. Eliezer Slocum of Dartmouth, son of the preceding, born Jan. 20, 1693-94, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, July 20, 1716, widow Deborah (Smith) Howland, born May 13, 1695, daughter of Deliverance and Mary Smith, and granddaughter of John Smith and Ruhamah Kirby. He died in 1739, leaving a great estate.

V. Humphrey Slocum of Pawling, N. Y., youngest son of Eliezer, born Feb. 18, 1730, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, Dec. 9, 1757, Amy Chase, born Dec. 6, 1734, daughter of Nathan Chase and Elizabeth Shaw. He removed to Pawling, N. Y., where he died in 1790.]

39. Clark<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Pawling, N. Y., born Feb. 20, 1794, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, Feb. 16, 1834, Charlotte Hungerford, born Nov. 28, 1811, daughter of Beach Hungerford and Rebecca Baldwin, both of New Milford, Ct. He died Aug. 21, 1881, in

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Pawling, N. Y. Charlotte, his widow, died Feb. 18, 1894. Children born in Pawling:

- i. Caroline Amy Kirby, b. —; d. Dec. 16, 1893; m., June 7, 1859, George Miller. They had three children: George, Clark, and Alice.
- ii. Helen Kirby, b. —; m., June 3, 1858, William A. Taber, son of George P. and Helen Taber. He died Feb. 14, 1859. His widow now resides in Burlington, N. J. No children.
- iii. Fanny Kirby.

40. Uriah<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Pawling, N. Y., born April 4, 1797, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, Nov. 23, 1821, Phoebe Grow, born Feb. 10, 1805, daughter of Solomon Grow of Pawling. He died Nov. 7, 1855, in Pawling, N. Y. Phoebe, his widow, died Oct. 14, 1865. Children born in Pawling:

43. i. William Kirby, b. April 3, 1827; m. Mary A. Bassett.
- ii. George Kirby, b. Jan. 25, 1829.
44. iii. Solomon Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1830; m. Susan Sisson.
- iv. A daughter, b. 1832; d. soon.
- v. John Bradley Kirby, b. July 10, 1834.
- vi. Amelia A. Kirby, b. Oct. 19, 1836; d. July 11, 1866, in Amenia, N. Y.; m., May 15, 1863, Walter Stocking of Pine Plains, N. Y., and had one child, Kirby, who died young.
- vii. Amy Kirby, b. June 10, 1839; d. young.

43. William<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Uriah<sup>7</sup>, George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born April 3, 1827, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, Nov. 15, 1848, Mary A. Bassett, born Dec. 21, 1827, in Amenia, N. Y., daughter of Joseph Bassett and Mira Rose, both of Amenia, N. Y. They are now living in New York City.

[Joseph Bassett, born Jan. 21, 1796, was the son of Joseph Bassett and Mary (Steele?). His wife, born Feb. 24, 1805, was the daughter of — Rose and Johanna Reed, and the granddaughter of Captain James Reed and Johanna Castle. Captain James Reed was one of the earliest settlers of Amenia, N. Y.]

Children of William Kirby and Mary Bassett:

- i. Joseph Bassett Kirby, M.D., b. Feb. 9, 1852; m., Sept. 4, 1881, Kate Casey, who died Jan. 5, 1890. He married

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

(2), July, 1890, Jane Donahue. He is a physician, and is now practising his profession in New York City. Children by his first wife:

- i. Mary Kirby, b. June 22, 1883.
  2. Gertrude Kirby, b. Sept. 12, 1884; d. Feb. 22, 1891.
  3. Grace Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1888.
- ii. L. Belle Kirby, b. Aug. 23, 1864.

44. Solomon<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Uriah<sup>7</sup>, George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Sharon, Ct., born Dec. 2, 1830, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, Sept. 14, 1853, Susan Sisson, born Sept. 19, 1834, in Washington, Dutchess County, N. Y., daughter of Job Sisson and Abigail Haight, both of Washington, N. Y. He removed in 1879 to Sharon, Ct., where he is now the proprietor of the "Sharon Inn." Children:

- i. Amy Kirby, b. July 9, 1855, in Pine Plains, N. Y.; m., Dec. 28, 1880, George O. Cole of New York City; no children.
- ii. John J. Kirby, b. Nov. 14, 1862, in Millbrook, N. Y.; d. Sept., 1866, in Amenia, N. Y.
- iii. George S. Kirby, b. Jan. 31, 1875, in Brooklyn.

41. Gideon<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Pawling, N. Y., born Jan. 27, 1799, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, Dec. 1, 1831, Rebecca Jane Hungerford, born March 25, 1802, daughter of Beach Hungerford of Sherman, Ct., and Rebecca Baldwin of New Milford, Ct. Gideon Kirby died March 21, 1852, in Pawling, N. Y. Rebecca, his widow, died Jan. 19, 1868, in Pawling, N. Y.

[Rebecca Baldwin, born March 27, 1779, in New Milford, Ct., was the daughter of Simeon Baldwin of New Milford, Ct. (born Jan. 14, 1724; died June 7, 1808, son of Ebenezer Baldwin), and Rebecca Buck, who were married Jan. 4, 1764.]

Children born in Pawling:

- i. George Beach Kirby, b. Dec. 15, 1835; d. May 23, 1883, in Burlington, N. J.; m., June 1, 1859, Fanny Cornelia Haviland, b. 1840 in Pawling, N. Y., dau. of W. H. Haviland and Eliza Caroline Sill of Patterson, N. Y. He was Captain of Company I, Forty-seventh Regiment N. Y. Volunteers, during the Civil War. He was in several battles, and on one occasion led his regiment into action in the absence of the colonel; was wounded and taken prisoner; was imprisoned at Charleston and Columbia, S. C., and



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

afterward in Libby prison at Richmond, Va., from whence he was exchanged, and served until the expiration of the war. Children:

- i. Frederick G. Kirby, b. Feb. 24, 1860; m., 1893, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Sarah Miller. He is now living in San Diego, Cal. No children.
2. Carrie Emma Kirby, b. May 12, 1866; m., July 3, 1890, in Germantown, Pa., Edward Janvier Douglas, b. 1869 in New Castle, Del., son of Armour Douglas and Emma Janvier. He died Oct. 31, 1890. No children.
- ii. Rebecca Ann Kirby, b. July 1, 1838; d. April 19, 1841.
- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. June 3, 1840; m., May 28, 1878, Robert Wood Waln of Burlington, N. J. No children.
- iv. John William Kirby, b. Jan. 13, 1843; d. Nov. 13, 1875.
- v. Charles Henry Kirby, b. April 22, 1845; m., July 28, 1874, Mary Trowbridge, dau. of N. C. Trowbridge and Phœbe Wilkinson. He is now residing in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. No children.
- vi. Clark Baldwin Kirby, b. Sept. 6, 1847; d. Feb. 29, 1896; not married.

42. Hannah<sup>7</sup> Kirby (George<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 30, 1801, in Pawling, N. Y.; married, in 1830, Jonathan Akin Taber, born March 7, 1795, son of William Taber (son of Thomas Taber of Dartmouth, Mass.) and Martha Akin, daughter of Jonathan Akin and Liliass Ferris. She died Dec. 25, 1832, in Pawling, N. Y. Jonathan A. Taber died April 18, 1868, in Pawling, N. Y.

Children born in Pawling:

- i. George Kirby Taber, b. Feb. 5, 1822; m., Oct. 13, 1845, Charlotte Field, b. Jan. 16, 1826, dau. of Comfort Field and Polly Crane. He lives in Pawling, N. Y. Children born in Pawling:
  1. Gilbert Field Taber, b. Sept. 16, 1846; d. Aug. 5, 1889; m., May 13, 1868, Mary Burr Allen, dau. of Alexander Allen and Harriet Cowl. Children: (1) Harriet Allen, b. June 10, 1872; (2) Hannah Kirby, b. Nov. 26, 1873; (3) George Kirby, b. Sept. 1, 1875; d. Jan. 17, 1879; (4) Lottie, b. July 26, 1880; d. March 26, 1882; (5) Mary Allen, b. Jan. 3, 1883.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

2. Hannah Kirby Taber, b. Jan. 2, 1850; d. Oct. 16, 1871.
3. Martha Ann Taber, b. Feb. 15, 1857.
4. Alicia Hopkins Taber, b. April 6, 1859.
5. Charlotte Field Taber, b. July 5, 1861; d. Feb. 23, 1880.
- ii. Martha Ann Taber, b. Nov. 11, 1824; d. Oct. 1, 1853; m., Oct. 15, 1845, William H. Akin of New York City, b. Jan. 29, 1821, in Pawling, N. Y., son of Albro Akin and Jemima Thorne Jacacks. Children:
  1. Albro Akin, b. April 3, 1847; m., Jan. 25, 1876, Emma Read of New York City, dau. of Thomas B. Read and Mary Pickard. Children: (1) Helen, b. June 14, 1877; (2) Albert John, b. Nov. 12, 1882.
  2. Amy Akin, b. March 28, 1850; m., Jan., 1878, Benjamin Aymar Sands of New York City.

21. Wesson<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born April 15, 1759; married, Dec. 8, 1802 (Westport record), Joanna Craw, born June 20, 1777, daughter of Sherman and Hannah Craw, and granddaughter of Richard and Joanna Craw of Dartmouth, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Dartmouth which is now South Dartmouth. His farm was situated where the present summer resort of Nonquit now stands. He died Dec. 4, 1839. Joanna, his widow, died June 2, 1851.

Children born in Westport (family Bible of Wesson Kirby):

- i. Mary C. Kirby, b. April 20, 1803; m., Oct. 10, 1826, in Dartmouth, her cousin, Avary Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1792, son of Luthan Kirby of Westport. Avary Kirby died June 5, 1851, in Dartmouth, Mass. She is still living (1898) in New Bedford, Mass. For her descendants, see page 294.
- ii. Amy Kirby, b. Oct. 28, 1805; m., Feb. 6, 1845, as second wife, Benjamin S. Anthony.
- iii. Hannah Kirby, b. March 24, 1807; d. Sept. 11, 1843; m., July 4, 1827, Benjamin S. Anthony of Dartmouth, b. Sept. 21, 1794; d. Sept. 26, 1882. Children born in Dartmouth:
  1. Job Anthony, b. Nov. 7, 1828; m., Feb. 2, 1860, Susan Crapo, b. April 9, 1838, dau. of Isaac and

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Ruth Crapo. He is a farmer in Dartmouth, Mass. One son: (1) Frederick S., b. Sept. 21, 1862; d. March 20, 1883.

2. Cynthia Anthony, b. Oct. 16, 1836; m., Dec. 6, 1870, her second cousin, Benjamin H. Kirby, b. Jan. 14, 1823, son of Jonathan Kirby. No children.

- iv. Cynthia Kirby, b. July 24, 1810; d. Oct. 12, 1895; m. (1), Jan. 2, 1836, Capt. Thomas Hammond of New Bedford, b. Oct. 3, 1799; d. July 27, 1847. He was a successful captain of whaling vessels. She married (2), Nov. 7, 1850, John M. Taber, a manufacturer of New Bedford. Children by her first husband:

1. Thomas H. Hammond, b. June 30, 1840; d. April 5, 1884.
2. Hannah E. Hammond, b. Jan. 4, 1845; not married.

22. Elihu<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Canaan, N. Y., born June 13, 1761, in Westport, Mass.; married, June 15, 1786 (Dartmouth record), Patience Gifford, born Oct. 21, 1762, in Dartmouth, Mass., daughter of William and Patience Gifford of Dartmouth. He removed, about 1794, to Easton, Washington County, N. Y., and in 1803 to Canaan, Columbia County, N. Y. Here he was engaged in farming until his death, Oct. 28, 1811. Patience Gifford Kirby died March 10, 1825.

[William Gifford of Dartmouth, Mass., born June 29, 1722, in Dartmouth, was the son of Christopher Gifford, Jr., of Dartmouth and Mary Borden, who were married June 6, 1721. Christopher Gifford, Jr., born April 15, 1698, was the son of Christopher Gifford, born July 16, 1658; died March 22, 1748, and grandson of William Gifford of Sandwich, Mass.]

Children of Elihu and Patience Kirby:

45. i. John Kirby, b. Oct. 24, 1787, in Westport, Mass.; m. Freelove Lyon.
46. ii. Wesson Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1792, in Westport, Mass.; m. Betsy Wadsworth.
47. iii. William Kirby, b. Aug. 10, 1796, in Easton, N. Y.; m. (1) Roxy Preston; m. (2) Jane Dickson.
48. iv. Micajah Kirby, b. Sept. 20, 1798, in Easton, N. Y.; m. Lucretia Whitaker.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

49. v. Elihu Kirby, b. May 13, 1801, in Easton, N. Y.; m. Mary Wheeler.
50. vi. Patience Kirby, b. May 13, 1801, in Easton, N. Y.; twin with Elihu; m. John Knight.

45. John<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Lebanon, N. Y., born Oct. 24, 1787, in Westport, Mass.; married, Dec. 24, 1809, in New Lebanon, N. Y., Freelove Lyon, born Feb. 1, 1793, daughter of Thomas and Armenia Lyon of New Lebanon, N. Y. He was a farmer in New Lebanon, Columbia County, N. Y., where he died Dec. 28, 1869. Freelove, his widow, died Feb. 25, 1881, in East Chatham, N. Y. Children born in New Lebanon:

- i. Mary Ann Kirby, b. Dec. 23, 1810; d. Dec. 11, 1811.
- ii. Elihu Kirby, b. Nov. 27, 1812, in New Lebanon, N. Y. He was a merchant, and died March 15, 1885, in East Chatham, N. Y. Not married.
- iii. Thomas Kirby, b. July 23, 1815, in New Lebanon, N. Y. In 1836 he entered the ministry, and was a member of the Troy conference of the M. E. Church until his death. He died July 10, 1846, in Granville, Washington County, N. Y. Not married.
- iv. Mary Kirby, b. Feb. 18, 1818; d. Sept. 17, 1860. Not married.
- v. Patience Kirby, b. April 26, 1820; m., Jan. 19, 1847, Lewis J. Haight, b. Jan. 29, 1818, son of Jonathan and Mary Haight of New Lebanon, N. Y. They removed in 1878 to Kalamazoo, Mich. Children:
  1. Jonathan Haight, b. Nov. 10, 1847; d. May 13, 1859.
  2. Clara C. Haight, b. May 6, 1849.
  3. Sarah Haight, b. Aug. 15, 1850; m., Sept. 1, 1875, William J. Kirby, son of William Kirby and Jane Dickson. See subsequent page.
51. vi. William Gifford Kirby, b. Aug. 22, 1822; m. Rhoda Swetland.
52. vii. John Wesley Kirby, b. Oct. 5, 1824; m. Mary Howland.
53. viii. Samuel Howe Kirby, b. March 28, 1827; m. Maria Coit.
  - ix. George Kirby, b. May 1, 1830; d. June 30, 1834.
54. x. Adam Clark Kirby, b. Feb. 23, 1833; m. Lucy Campbell.
55. xi. Catherine Kirby, b. Aug. 25, 1835; m. Henry D. Jones.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

51. William Gifford<sup>8</sup> Kirby (John<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Galesburg, Mich., born Aug. 22, 1822, in New Lebanon, N. Y.; married, Sept. 15, 1846, in Saratoga, N. Y., Rhoda Swetland, born Jan. 26, 1828, daughter of David Swetland and Pamela Howland, both of Clifton Park, Saratoga County, N. Y. He was engaged in mercantile pursuits at Clifton Park, N. Y., until 1858, when he removed to Charleston, Mich. He is now residing in Galesburg, Mich., engaged in farming. Children:

- i. Silas S. Kirby, b. Sept. 26, 1847; d. Sept. 15, 1851.
- ii. Pamela Kirby, b. Jan. 3, 1849; d. Sept. 28, 1851.
- iii. Pamela Kirby, b. Sept. 28, 1852, in Clifton Park, N. Y.; m., Dec. 18, 1872, Henry D. Upjohn, M.D., b. July 22, 1843, son of Dr. Uriah Upjohn of Kalamazoo, Mich., and Maria Mills. Children born in Kalamazoo:
  1. Lawrence Northcote Upjohn, b. Dec. 16, 1873.
  2. Ida Rowena Upjohn, b. Jan. 6, 1877; d. Feb. 3, 1885.
  3. William Kirby Upjohn, b. March 4, 1878.
  4. Uriah Carlyle Upjohn, b. Sept. 23, 1879.
  5. Hubert Standard Upjohn, b. Jan. 4, 1881.
  6. Donald Henry Upjohn, b. March 3, 1884.
- iv. William S. Kirby, b. Nov. 25, 1857, in Crescent, N. Y.; m., July 5, 1876, Alice Louisa Wightman, b. Feb. 27, 1858, dau. of Dr. George Wightman of Galesburg, Mich., and Mary Crandall. Children:
  1. William G. Kirby, b. June 5, 1879, in Galesburg, Mich.
  2. George Wightman Kirby, b. Jan. 10, 1881.
  3. Harold Eli Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1883.
  4. Nina Isabelle Kirby, b. Sept. 11, 1886.
- v. Mary S. Kirby, b. Jan. 23, 1862.

52. John Wesley<sup>8</sup> Kirby (John<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Charleston, Mich., born Oct. 5, 1824, in New Lebanon, N. Y.; married, Jan. 28, 1852, Mary Howland, born July 28, 1830, in Half Moon, N. Y., daughter of Knowlton Howland of Mechanicsville, Saratoga County, N. Y., and Susan Marshall of Schuylerville, N. Y. He resided in New Lebanon until 1870, when he removed to Charleston, Kalamazoo County, Mich., where he is now engaged in farming. He represented his district in the State Legislature, 1888-90. Children:

- i. Arzelia Kirby, b. Jan. 22, 1855, in New Lebanon, N. Y.;



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- m., May 6, 1880, S. Olin Spier of Galesburg, Mich., b. Nov. 25, 1845, son of Samuel Spier and Hannah Paton, both of Galesburg, Mich. One child:
  - i. Viva F. Spier, b. May 25, 1881, in Charlotte, Mich.
- ii. Marion Freelove Kirby, b. Dec. 13, 1860, in New Lebanon, N. Y.
- iii. Alice M. Kirby, b. April 30, 1864, in New Lebanon, N. Y.; m., April 30, 1890, William E. Ely, M.D., b. March 6, 1861, son of Joseph E. Ely and Elizabeth Driffield of New York City. They are now living in Ocheyedan, Ia. No children.
- iv. Elbert L. Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1874, in Charleston, Mich.

53. Samuel Howe<sup>s</sup> Kirby (John<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Cleveland, O., born March 28, 1827, in New Lebanon, N. Y.; married (1), July 2, 1856, Maria Coit, born July 27, 1830, daughter of Henry H. Coit and Mary Breed of Cleveland, O. Maria Coit Kirby died Sept. 14, 1876, and he married (2), March 28, 1880, Elizabeth Coit, the sister of his first wife. Samuel H. Kirby was for a number of years in the firm of Condit & Co. of Brooklyn, N. Y. He removed in 1860 to Cleveland, O., and engaged in farming near the city. In 1864 he returned to New York City, and engaged in the tea and coffee business, at first with the firm of P. Reid & Co., and later in the firm of Fisher, Kirby & Brown. He returned in 1870 to Cleveland, where he continued in the same business until 1876, when he retired permanently. He died Nov. 1, 1880, in Cleveland, O., leaving one child by his first wife:

- i. Henry Coit Kirby, b. Sept. 21, 1860, in Cleveland, O.; m., Oct. 12, 1886, in Cleveland, O., Eleanor Wright, b. June 1, 1865, dau. of Edward P. Wright of Cleveland, O., and Mary Herdman. She died April 26, 1896. Henry C. Kirby is a member of the Goff, Kirby Coal Company of Cleveland, O. Children born in Cleveland, O.:
  - 1. Edward Kirby, b. Jan. 13, 1887; d. Jan. 16, 1887.
  - 2. Henry Wright Kirby, b. Dec. 11, 1888.
  - 3. Eleanor Herdman Kirby, b. June 19, 1891.

54. Adam Clark<sup>s</sup> Kirby (John<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Lebanon, N. Y., born Feb. 23, 1833; married, Jan. 26, 1859, Lucy Campbell, born July 27, 1837, daughter of John Campbell and Epherina Herrick, both

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

of New Lebanon, N. Y. He was a farmer in New Lebanon, and was highly respected by the community in which he lived. He remained on the old homestead where he was born, and where he died Aug. 11, 1894.

Children born in New Lebanon, N. Y.:

- i. Charles C. Kirby, b. Oct. 14, 1862; d. Dec. 10, 1876.
- ii. Mary Ella Kirby, b. Jan. 31, 1867; m., Oct. 9, 1889, Abraham Lincoln Sherman, b. Jan. 15, 1864, son of Benoni Sherman and Martha Waterbury, both of New Lebanon, N. Y. Dr. A. L. Sherman is a physician, and is now practising his profession in New York City. One child:
  1. Alice Elena Sherman, b. June 26, 1893.

55. Catherine<sup>8</sup> Kirby (John<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 25, 1835, in New Lebanon, N. Y.; married, Feb. 18, 1863, Dr. Henry D. Jones, son of William Jones of Granville, Mass. (born Jan. 4, 1794, son of Benjamin Jones of Tisbury, Mass.), and Lucy Belle Dresser. Dr. Henry D. Jones resided until 1892 in East Chatham, N. Y., when he removed with his family to Duluth, Minn. Children born in East Chatham:

- i. Kirby Jones, b. Feb. 25, 1871. He graduated from Cornell University in 1893, and is at present engaged in teaching in Minnesota. The compiler is indebted to him for most of the account of the descendants of Elihu Kirby.
- ii. Henry Elihu Jones, b. Dec. 8, 1876. He is in the Bureau of Steam Engineering, Navy Department, at Washington, D. C.

46. Wesson<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Canaan, N. Y., born Feb. 27, 1792, in Westport, Mass.; married, Dec. 14, 1814, Betsy Wadsworth. He lived and died in Canaan, N. Y. Children born in Canaan, N. Y.:

- i. Mariette Kirby, b. Jan. 14, 1817; m., Feb. 14, 1838, in Canaan, N. Y., Ebenezer Jenison, b. Feb. 28, 1815, son of Maverick Jenison of Chatham Center, N. Y., and Elizabeth Leonard of Binghamton, N. Y. Children born in Chatham Center:
  1. Mary E. Jenison, b. Sept. 7, 1839; m., Sept. 20, 1857, Francis C. Penny.
  2. George Jenison, b. May 9, 1843.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

3. Caroline S. Jenison, b. July 14, 1848.
4. A. Augusta Jenison, b. Jan. 8, 1852; m., March 19, 1873, in Canaan, N. Y., Jones Wilcox, son of Sidney Wilcox and Jane Ann Jones of Chatham, N. Y. They are now living in Canaan, N. Y. One child: (1) Jay W., b. Feb. 27, 1875.
5. John W. Jenison, b. Dec. 16, 1855.
- ii. Lucy Ann Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1818; m., Nov. 8, 1844, William Campbell. She died Dec. 8, 1892, in Chatham Center, N. Y. Children born in New Lebanon, N. Y.:
  1. Emma J. Campbell, b. Dec. 13, 1846; m., Jan. 7, 1872, David Bigelow. She died Aug. 22, 1877, in West Lebanon, N. Y. No children.
  2. Anna Cornelia Campbell, b. March 17, 1856; m., Dec. 22, 1880, in East Chatham, N. Y., Edward Moore, born in Rayville, N. Y., son of Walter Moore and Lovina Thomson. They are now living in Hillsdale, Mich. Children: (1) William C., b. March 17, 1882; (2) Walter E., b. March 17, 1882, twin; (3) John A., b. July 30, 1884.
- iii. William Perry Kirby, b. July 15, 1825; d. 1880; m., 1848, Sarah Sophia Campbell, b. Sept., 1827, dau. of John Campbell. Children:
  1. Edward Perry Kirby, b. Oct. 22, 1853; m., Feb. 1, 1874, Leta B. Pratt, b. Aug. 12, 1853, dau. of Hosea B. and Mary R. Pratt. They are now living in East Chatham, N. Y. They have one child: (1) Perry W., b. March 3, 1881.
  2. William J. Kirby, b. Nov. 25, 1858; m., Nov. 25, 1880, Mary Elizabeth Preston, b. March 22, 1859, dau. of Jay N. Preston of East Chatham, N. Y., and Martha J. Barnes of Housatonic, Mass. They are now living in East Chatham, N. Y. One child: (1) Nellie May, b. Jan. 27, 1882.

47. William<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Otsego County, N. Y., born Aug. 10, 1796, in Easton, Washington County, N. Y.; married (1), Oct. 29, 1816, Roxy Preston, daughter of Obadiah Preston of Chatham, N. Y. She died at Milford, N. Y., Nov. 16, 1842, aged forty-five. He married (2), Feb. 6, 1844, Jane Dickson of Cherry

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Valley, N. Y., who died July 26, 1854, aged forty-five; and he married (3), Oct. 14, 1858, at Flybrook, N. Y., Sibyl A. Burhans, born April 7, 1807, daughter of Seth Newell and widow of Aaron W. Burhans. William Kirby died March 13, 1872, at Cherry Valley, N. Y. His widow, Sibyl, died Feb. 13, 1875.

[Jane Dickson, born April 5, 1809; died July 26, 1854, was the daughter of Samuel Dickson, born April 1, 1765 (son of William Dickson, who removed from Londonderry, N. H., to Cherry Valley), and Eleanor Campbell, born Nov. 11, 1770, in Cherry Valley, daughter of Samuel Campbell, born 1740 (son of James Campbell), and Jane Cannon, born Jan. 1, 1743, in Co. Antrim, Ireland.]

Children by his first wife:

- i. George Kirby, b. April 5, 1817, in Westford, Otsego County, N. Y.; m., Jan. 29, 1846, Catherine Chaffee, b. Jan. 29, 1823, dau. of Ebenezer and Phila Chaffee of Cheshire, Berkshire County, Mass. They are now living in Oneonta, N. Y. Children:

1. George Farnum Kirby, b. May 8, 1849; d. Feb. 4, 1851.
2. Preston M. Kirby, b. Nov. 21, 1854; d. April 17, 1877, at Hartwick, N. Y.
3. Cornelia Achsah Kirby, b. June 1, 1860; d. Aug. 8, 1862.

- ii. Cornelia Kirby, b. Nov. 23, 1825, in Westford, N. Y.; m., Feb. 2, 1858, Jesse Sutliff of Cherry Valley, N. Y. Children:

1. Julia L. Sutliff, b. Sept. 28, 1859.
2. William K. Sutliff, b. Nov. 5, 1861.

- iii. Caroline Kirby, b. Jan. 6, 1828, in Westford, N. Y.; m., Oct. 4, 1853, Silas Alvin Ferguson of Malone, N. Y., b. Sept. 15, 1825, in Springfield, N. Y., son of Silas Ferguson and Elizabeth Wilson, both of Springfield, N. Y. They are now living in Malone, N. Y. Children:

1. Emma Cornelia Ferguson, b. Feb. 8, 1856, in Cherry Valley, N. Y.; m., March 16, 1875, Frank Arnold of Malone, N. Y. He died Oct. 4, 1882. Children born in Constable, N. Y.: (1) Caroline L., b. May 24, 1876; (2) Cornelia B., b. Nov. 10, 1878.
2. William Kirby Ferguson, b. July 31, 1861, in Malone, N. Y.; m., June 20, 1888, in Algona, Ia., Etta L. Call of Algona, Ia. He is now cashier



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- of the First National Bank of Algona, Ia. One child: (1) Arthur C., b. July 8, 1890.
3. Charles Hulbert Ferguson, b. July 10, 1865, in Malone, N. Y.; m., Oct. 16, 1889, Jane J. Johnson of Malone, N. Y., who died Feb. 12, 1893, leaving one child: (1) Floyd F., b. Feb. 2, 1893. He married (2), Jan. 17, 1894, Edna Walker of Malone, N. Y., by whom he has two children: (2) Eleanor E., b. Jan. 16, 1895; (3) Ruth A., b. Dec. 24, 1897.
  4. George Ferguson, b. Jan. 29, 1868, in Malone, N. Y.; d. March 6, 1868.
  5. John J. Ferguson, b. Nov. 8, 1869, in Malone, N. Y.; m., March 21, 1895, Eunice P. Ayres of Malone, N. Y. They are now living at the old homestead in Malone, N. Y. One child: (1) Kirby A., b. Feb. 13, 1896.
- Children by his second wife:
- iv. William J. Kirby, b. Feb. 11, 1845, in Milford, N. Y.; m., Sept. 1, 1875, Sarah Haight, b. Aug. 15, 1850, dau. of Lewis J. Haight and Patience Kirby (dau. of John Kirby of New Lebanon, N. Y.). They are now living in Kalamazoo, Mich. Children:
    1. Lewis Haight Kirby, b. July 30, 1876, in New Lebanon, N. Y.
    2. Ralph Campbell Kirby, b. Aug. 31, 1880, in Pavilion, Mich.; d. Sept. 20, 1889, in Kalamazoo, Mich.
  - v. Campbell M. Kirby, b. March 20, 1848; d. July 25, 1852.
  - vi. Emma Jane Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1850; d. Dec. 5, 1871.

48. Micajah<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Rochester, N. Y., born Sept. 20, 1798, in Easton, Washington County, N. Y.; married, Nov. 11, 1841, Lucretia Whittaker, who died Aug. 7, 1852. The early part of his life was spent in Henrietta, Monroe County, N. Y., where he was engaged in mercantile pursuits. The latter part of his life was spent in Rochester, N. Y., where he died March 28, 1882. Children:

- i. Almira M. Kirby, b. Sept. 4, 1842, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., April 15, 1860, in East Brighton, Monroe County, N. Y., Joseph H. Richardson. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1. William K. Richardson, b. Aug. 14, 1863, in Chili, N. Y.; d. March 28, 1894, in Rochester, N. Y.; m., Nov. 18, 1885, at Harrison, O., Susan A. Rittenhouse. She died in 1890, and he married (2), Oct., 1891, at Chili, N. Y., Dorothy Coolridge. Children by his second wife: (1) Ralph K., b. May 3, 1893, in Rochester, N. Y.; (2) Allie W., b. Oct. 25, 1894.
  2. David H. Richardson, b. Nov. 23, 1865; d. 1866.
  3. Isabella Richardson, b. April 25, 1867; d. 1867.
  4. Lucretia Richardson, b. April 25, 1867, twin; d. Feb. 3, 1869.
  5. Ralph M. Richardson, b. May 13, 1870.
  6. Micajah W. Richardson, b. Oct. 30, 1874.
  - ii. Henrietta Kirby, b. Oct. 16, 1844, in Henrietta, N. Y.; d. June 9, 1846.
  - iii. William Whittaker Kirby, b. Nov. 9, 1845, in Henrietta, N. Y.; d. Jan. 31, 1869, in St. Augustine, Fla.
49. Elihu<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Henrietta, N. Y., born May 13, 1801, in Easton, Washington County, N. Y.; married, May 9, 1831, at Saratoga, N. Y., Mary V. Wheeler, born April 11, 1808, in Canaan, N. Y. Elihu Kirby died Feb. 24, 1866, in Henrietta, N. Y. Mary, his widow, died at Henrietta, N. Y., June 3, 1898. Children:
- i. Josephine E. Kirby, b. March 15, 1832, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., Sept. 5, 1849, William H. Halsey, b. Feb. 26, 1823. He died before 1863, and she married (2), Jan. 14, 1863, Judson D. Green of Kansas City, Mo., b. Aug. 1, 1834. Children:
    1. William Kirby Halsey, b. Aug. 7, 1850; d. (the date unknown).
    2. Elizabeth Mooney Halsey, b. March 27, 1853; d. Jan. 26, 1858.
    3. Jennie May Halsey, b. May 15, 1855; m., Jan. 12, 1876, Cassius Green of Rush, N. Y. Children born in Rush, N. Y.: (1) Lizzie E., b. Jan. 19, 1877; (2) Walter P., b. Nov. 10, 1881.
    4. Carrie Louise Halsey, b. July 26, 1856.
    5. Alice Louise Halsey, b. Dec. 16, 1858, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., Aug. 14, 1883, in Kansas City, Mo., Howard Malcolm Snapp. They are now living

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

- in Joliet, Ill.      Children: (1) Dorrance, (2) Minnie, (3) Howard.
6. J. Kirby Green, b. Nov. 25, 1867; d. March 15, 1870.
  7. Belle K. Green, b. Aug. 31, 1871.
  - ii. Carrie L. Kirby, b. Dec. 21, 1834, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., Nov. 1, 1854, Andrew S. Wadsworth. They are now living in Henrietta, N. Y. One child:
    1. Edward K. Wadsworth, b. May 2, 1857, in Henrietta, N. Y.
  - iii. Mary E. Kirby, b. Nov. 22, 1839, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., Jan. 3, 1865, in Henrietta, N. Y., Samuel U. Calkins, b. June 23, 1833, in Henrietta, N. Y., son of Hiram and Esther Calkins. He is a coal and produce dealer, and is now residing in Henrietta, N. Y. Children:
    1. Elihu Kirby Calkins, b. Feb. 18, 1866, in Henrietta, N. Y.; m., March 18, 1891, at Bristol, N. Y., Lena Briggs Hitchcock, b. Feb. 24, 1867, in Bristol, N. Y., dau. of Curtis and Ruth Hitchcock. He is a printer and publisher, and resides in Batavia, N. Y. They have one child, Ruth Kirby, b. Sept. 3, 1895.
    2. John N. Calkins, b. Oct. 13, 1875, in Henrietta, N. Y.
    3. Bertha M. Calkins, b. July 26, 1877, in Henrietta, N. Y.
  - iv. Elihu Wheeler Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1845; d. Jan. 8, 1852.

50. Patience<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born May 13, 1801, in Easton, Washington County, N. Y.; married, Oct. 31, 1821, John Knight of East Chatham, N. Y., born Nov. 18, 1796, son of Caleb Knight of Chatham, N. Y., and Deborah Marshall. She died Feb. 22, 1876, in East Chatham, N. Y. John Knight died June 27, 1885, in East Chatham, N. Y. Children born in East Chatham:

- i. Adelia S. Knight, b. Aug. 8, 1822; m., Dec. 22, 1841, Elisha Cady, b. Jan. 8, 1819, in East Chatham, N. Y. She died Nov. 12, 1890, in Huron, N. Y. Children:
  1. Eben J. Cady, b. April 21, 1845, in East Chatham, N. Y. He was a volunteer in the Union army, and was killed in the battle of Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862.
  2. George N. Cady, b. Jan. 8, 1852, in Huron, N. Y.; d. May 15, 1891, in Eaton Rapids, Mich.;

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

m., Feb. 24, 1876, in Huron, N. Y., Mary E. Gillett of Huron, N. Y., b. Sept. 25, 1854. Children: (1) Maud, b. Feb. 3, 1878; (2) Hattie, b. Oct. 29, 1879; (3) Bessie, b. Jan. 19, 1883; (4) Henry, b. July 18, 1887; (5) George, b. Oct. 2, 1890.

56. ii. Byron A. Knight, b. July 22, 1825; m. Susan C. Wood.  
 iii. John Newton Knight, b. May 9, 1831; d. June 4, 1864; m., Jan. 12, 1853, in East Chatham, N. Y., Albertine Reynolds, dau. of Ira Reynolds and Eliza Barton. He removed to Huron, N. Y., where he enlisted, Oct., 1861, in the Seventy-fifth N. Y. Infantry as Commissary Sergeant. In 1863 he was promoted to Quartermaster of a regiment in the Engineer Corps. He took part in the Red River expedition, and died of fever, brought on by overwork and exhaustion, June 4, 1864, at Morganzia, La. No children.

56. Byron A.<sup>8</sup> Knight (Patience Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Elihu<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of East Chatham, N. Y., born July 22, 1825; married, Oct. 13, 1847, Susan C. Wood, born Sept. 11, 1826, daughter of John Wood and Caroline Austin, both of Chatham, N. Y. He died Dec. 19, 1878, in East Chatham, N. Y. Children born in East Chatham:

- i. Mary Ella Knight, b. Oct. 27, 1848; d. Feb. 12, 1867.
- ii. Frank B. Knight, b. June 7, 1850; m., April 8, 1870, Mary E. Crofut, dau. of Comfort B. and Mary Ford Crofut of Stockbridge, Mass. She died Feb. 27, 1898, in East Chatham, N. Y. Children born in East Chatham:
  1. Ella Knight, b. Oct. 31, 1871.
  2. Henry R. Knight, b. March 23, 1873.
  3. F. Osman Knight, b. Jan. 21, 1875; m., Feb. 9, 1895, Alice Bacon.
  4. Roy E. Knight, b. March 5, 1877; d. May 26, 1892.
  5. Arthur B. Knight, b. June 9, 1878.
  6. John B. Knight, b. Oct. 6, 1879.
  7. Freddie Knight, b. Aug. 28, 1880; d. March 26, 1881.
  8. May Belle Knight, b. Oct. 17, 1881.
  9. Susie Laura Knight, b. Oct. 7, 1883.
  10. Cora C. Knight, b. July 21, 1885; d. March, 1886.
  11. Floyd Knight, b. April 5, 1889.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

23. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born June 18, 1763, in Westport, Mass.; married, Dec. 14, 1788 (Leonard), Patience Lawton, born Nov. 16, 1767, daughter of George Lawton. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Dartmouth which is now South Dartmouth. His farm joined that of his brother Wesson on the south, and was situated where stands the present summer resort of Nonquit. He died Aug. 20, 1817, in Dartmouth, Mass. Patience, his widow, died Jan. 17, 1841. Children born in Dartmouth:

57. i. Peace Kirby, b. Jan. 15, 1791; m. Joseph Howland.
58. ii. George Kirby, b. May 16, 1794; m. Abby H. Smith.
59. iii. Hannah Kirby, b. Nov. 29, 1796; m. Holder Sherman.
- iv. Jonathan Kirby, b. March 19, 1799; d. Jan. 18, 1887; m., Dec. 26, 1821 (Dartmouth record), Martha Howland, b. June 16, 1799; d. Feb. 12, 1834, dau. of Capt. Warren Howland and Sarah Slocum. Children born in Dartmouth:
  1. Benjamin H. Kirby, b. Jan. 14, 1823; m., Dec. 6, 1870, Cynthia Anthony, b. Oct. 16, 1836, dau. of Benjamin S. Anthony of Dartmouth and Hannah Kirby (dau. of Wesson Kirby and Joanna Cram). No children.
  2. Susan B. Kirby, b. Oct. 7, 1826; not married.
  3. John T. Kirby, b. Jan. 3, 1832; d. young.
  4. Martha Kirby, b. Jan. 19, 1834; d. young.
- v. Barbara Kirby, b. Jan. 29, 1802; d. July 11, 1851; m., Feb. 9, 1820 (Dartmouth record), Seth Anthony of Dartmouth, b. Dec. 14, 1796; d. Feb. 26, 1875, son of Gideon and Abby Anthony. Children born in Dartmouth, Mass.:
  1. Alice S. Anthony, b. Nov. 29, 1828; m. Asa Sherman of Dartmouth.
  2. Mary Anthony, b. Sept. 16, 1830; m. (1) David Porter Smith; m. (2) George F. Bosworth.
  3. Phœbe Anthony, b. Sept. 16, 1832; m. William A. Sanderson.
  4. Gideon Anthony, b. May 30, 1835; m. Elizabeth Chamberlain.
  5. Sarah Anthony, b. July 20, 1837; m. (1) A. Talman; m. (2) Elisha J. Gibbs of New Bedford, Mass.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- vi. Lettis Kirby, b. Jan. 30, 1805; d. June 15, 1876; not married.
- vii. Phœbe H. Kirby, b. Aug. 20, 1807; d. Dec. 18, 1883; m., 1834 (published Jan. 4, 1834; Dartmouth record), Hilary Sanford of Dartmouth, b. Feb., 1806; d. Dec., 1883, who was the son of Isaac and Phœbe Sanford, both of Dartmouth, Mass. Children born in Dartmouth:
  - 1. Elizabeth A. Sanford, b. April, 1835; m. Joseph A. Mosher of Dartmouth.
  - 2. Sylvia R. Sanford, b. Oct., 1836; m. Ezra P. Macomber.
  - 3. Charles H. Sanford, b. May, 1840; m. Mrs. Adeë F. Bennett.
- viii. Sophia Kirby, b. Nov. 26, 1810; d. Jan. 5, 1888; m., Dec. 26, 1832 (published Nov. 29, 1832; Dartmouth record), Capt. Joseph Ricketson of Dartmouth, Mass., b. Oct. 13, 1810; d. April 26, 1877, son of Joseph and Judith Ricketson. Children born in Dartmouth:
  - 1. Caroline Ricketson, b. May 1, 1834; d. Sept. 18, 1834.
  - 2. George Washington Ricketson, b. Oct. 3, 1836; d. March 24, 1893.
  - 3. Emma Cornelia Ricketson, b. Oct. 28, 1838; not married.
  - 4. Theodore Francis Ricketson, b. Oct. 16, 1840; d. Dec. 24, 1874.
  - 5. Alexander Hamilton Ricketson, b. April 18, 1844; d. July 5, 1845.
  - 6. Charles Lothrop Ricketson, b. Nov. 25, 1846; d. July 2, 1848.
  - 7. Abby Parker Ricketson, b. Dec. 29, 1849; not married.
  - 8. William Platt Ricketson, b. March 29, 1853.

57. Peace<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 15, 1791; married, as second wife, in 1826 (published Sept. 27, 1826; Dartmouth record), Joseph Howland, born April 8, 1762, son of Gideon and Sarah Howland. Joseph Howland was a farmer of South Dartmouth, where he

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

died Sept. 12, 1839. Peace Kirby Howland died Aug. 14, 1859.  
Children born in South Dartmouth:

- i. Sarah A. Howland, b. July 3, 1830; m. Johann Max Bernhard Eppendorff, b. Nov. 4, 1820, in Dresden, Saxony. They are now residing in Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:
  1. Lina Eppendorff, b. March 27, 1860, in Milwaukee, Wis.
  2. John G. Eppendorff, b. Jan. 11, 1862, in New Bedford, Mass.
- ii. Hetty Wilbur Howland, b. Aug. 13, 1832; m., Sept. 13, 1854, James Clarke Ricketson, b. Feb. 26, 1830, in Astoria, L. I., son of Barton and Cecile C. Ricketson. He resided in New Bedford until 1864, when he removed to Milwaukee, Wis. Children:
  1. Louise Cecile Ricketson, b. May 1, 1856, in New Bedford, Mass.; m., Sept. 23, 1885, John G. Coleman of Milwaukee, Wis. Children: (1) James R., b. Sept. 3, 1887; (2) William L., b. May 15, 1889; (3) Cecile H., b. May 3, 1890; (4) Clement J., b. June 12, 1892; (5) Ellen B., b. Feb. 24, 1894; (6) Frederick G., b. April 9, 1897.
  2. James R. Ricketson, b. Dec. 31, 1857, in New Bedford, Mass.; not married.
  3. Josephine B. Ricketson, b. April 7, 1860, in New Bedford, Mass.; d. Jan. 9, 1874.
  4. Frederick Beauvais Ricketson, b. Feb. 18, 1862, in New Bedford, Mass.; not married.
  5. Francis H. Ricketson, b. Sept. 13, 1864, in Detroit, Mich.; d. Sept. 22, 1864.
  6. Arthur B. Ricketson, b. Sept. 13, 1864, twin, in Detroit, Mich.; d. Oct. 10, 1864.
  7. Martha Howland Ricketson, b. Feb. 24, 1867, in Detroit, Mich.; m., Nov. 12, 1889, Thomas E. Camp of Milwaukee, Wis. One child: (1) Janet Gordon Camp, b. March 15, 1893, in Milwaukee, Wis.
  8. Sarah Eppendorff Ricketson, b. Jan. 7, 1869, in Detroit, Mich.; not married.
- iii. Gideon K. Howland, b. —; m. Olive Wordell of Dartmouth, Mass. He now lives in South Dartmouth, Mass., and has charge of the "Round Hill Farm," owned by Mrs. Hetty Green. Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1. Joseph Howland, b. March 13, 1855.
2. Sarah May Howland, b. May 29, 1858.
3. Gideon Albert Howland, b. July 9, 1865; d. Sept. 4, 1873.
4. Olive Ann Howland, b. Aug. 11, 1866; m. Dr. C. A. Hicks of Fall River, Mass.
5. Edward David Howland, b. Nov. 30, 1868.
- iv. Martha A. Howland, b. —; m., Feb. 22, 1865, Isaac Howland of New Bedford.

58. George<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born May 16, 1794; married, Aug. 25, 1821 (Dartmouth record), Abby H. Smith, daughter of George and Mary Smith of Dartmouth, Mass. She died May 24, 1861. George Kirby died Aug. 30, 1882, in South Dartmouth, Mass. Children born in South Dartmouth:

- i. Humphrey Kirby, b. June, 1823; d. April 16, 1891; m. (1), July 19, 1846 (Dartmouth record), Elizabeth Howland, b. April 13, 1828; d. Nov. 29, 1860, dau. of Rodolphus Howland of Dartmouth, Mass.; m. (2) —. Children:
  1. Arthur Kirby.
  2. Mary Elizabeth Kirby.
  3. Charles Lincoln Kirby.
  4. George Arthur Kirby.
- ii. Rebecca Kirby, b. April 18, 1825; d. Feb. 22, 1895; m., May 14, 1846 (Dartmouth record), Capt. Weston Howland of Fairhaven, Mass., b. June 18, 1815, in New Bedford, son of Weston Howland. They had twelve children, six of whom died young. Their surviving children were:
  1. Rachel Howland, b. May 4, 1853.
  2. Thomas H. Howland, b. Aug. 10, 1856.
  3. Abby S. Howland, b. June 26, 1861.
  4. John S. Howland, b. Sept. 20, 1863.
  5. Rebecca S. Howland, b. Feb. 23, 1865.
  6. Alice H. Howland, b. Feb. 25, 1867.
- iii. George Kirby, b. Feb. 5, 1836; m. (1), Nov. 27, 1856, Elizabeth Reynolds; m. (2), Oct. 4, 1869, Jennette I. Warner. Children:
  1. Frank H. Kirby.
  2. Fannie S. Kirby.

59. Hannah<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 29, 1796; married, Dec. 26, 1821, Holder Sherman of South Dartmouth, born Jan. 25, 1798, son of Butler Sherman and Elizabeth Winslow. Holder Sherman died Oct. 10, 1866. Hannah, his widow, died May 29, 1868. Children born in Dartmouth:

- i. John Butler Sherman, b. Feb. 24, 1825; m., Oct. 31, 1847, Caroline Haskins of Dartmouth, b. Dec. 7, 1824, dau. of Clark Haskins and Martha Sears. He is now living in New Bedford. One child:
  1. John Arthur Sherman, b. April 3, 1855; m., Oct. 10, 1873, Lillias A. Cornell.
- ii. Charles Holder Sherman, b. Aug. 8, 1827; m. Mary A. Sprague of New Bedford; no children.
- iii. George Kirby Sherman, b. Aug. 27, 1831; d. Nov. 29, 1859; m. Julia Staples of Dartmouth; no children.
- iv. Hannah Kirby Sherman, b. Jan. 19, 1834; m. Sylvanus Swift of Falmouth, Mass. They have two children: George and Abby.

24. Jonathan<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born July 14, 1765; married, Jan. 25, 1787 (Westport record), Peace Howland, born June 1, 1768, daughter of Philip Howland of Dartmouth. He died Oct. 31, 1798. Children born in Westport:

- i. Hannah Kirby, b. —; m., March 9, 1809, Job Petty of Westport, son of Daniel Petty.
- ii. Philip Kirby, b. —; m., July 26, 1810, Lydia Weaden of Westport.
- iii. William Kirby.

25. Hannah<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born July 19, 1769, in Westport, Mass.; married, in 1787 (published Oct. 26, 1787; Westport record), Job Lawton of Westport, born Nov. 23, 1764, son of George and Peace Lawton. Job Lawton was a farmer in Westport, where he died March 5, 1843. Hannah Kirby Lawton died April 26, 1849. They had two sons, and perhaps other children:

60. i. Obadiah Lawton, b. 1789; m. Betsy White.
61. ii. George Lawton, b. Feb. 8, 1804; m. Ruth Potter.

60. Obadiah<sup>7</sup> Lawton (Hannah Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born 1789 in

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Westport; married, March 10, 1816, his second cousin, Betsy White, born Oct. 2, 1798, daughter of Jonathan White, Jr., and Mary Waite. Obadiah Lawton died Nov. 8, 1848, in Westport, Mass., aged fifty-nine years. Betsy, his widow, died Aug. 22, 1876, aged seventy-eight years.

[Jonathan White, Jr., was the second son of Jonathan White of Westport, Mass. (born —; died Nov. 21, 1804), and Abigail White. His father, Jonathan, was the only son of William White, Jr., of Dartmouth, and the grandson of William White of Dartmouth and Elizabeth Cadman. Jonathan White, Jr., married, April 8, 1798, Mary, daughter of Stephen Waite. See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth.]

Children of Obadiah Lawton and Betsy White:

- i. Abraham C. Lawton, b. April 18, 1820, in Westport, Mass.; m., Jan. 25, 1849, Mary Elizabeth Tripp, b. April 7, 1829, dau. of Eli and Polly (Potter) Tripp. He died Oct. 11, 1852, and his widow married (2), as his second wife, Holder White, b. 1812, son of Holder White and Cynthia Milk. Children of Abraham Lawton:
  1. Mary Ann Lawton, b. Feb. 2, 1850; d. April 13, 1864.
  2. Abby Chester Lawton, b. Feb. 18, 1852; d. Dec. 24, 1877; m. Zebidee Davis, Jan. 1, 1871. Children: (1) Albert E., (2) Abby C.
- ii. Ruth M. Lawton, b. Dec. 22, 1822; m., April 24, 1852, Jeremiah Briggs, b. 1830. Children:
  1. Emma Amelia Briggs, b. —; m. Albert Potter of Westport, Mass. Children: (1) Ann Elizabeth, (2) Charles Potter.
  2. Abraham Franklin Briggs, b. 1853; m. Abby J. Wardell, dau. of Joseph Wardell. Children: (1) Lillian, (2) Eva.
  3. Charles Edward Briggs, b. 1855.
  4. George Everett Briggs, b. 1855, twin with Charles.
- iii. Perry G. Lawton, b. June 14, 1825; m. (1) Hannah Peckham Brownell, who died in 1847; m. (2) Mary E. Wardell. He is president of the Strange Twist Drill Company of New Bedford, Mass., and resides at South Dartmouth. He was named Peregrine, but when he began to go to school he was asked his name, and said it was Perry G., and has gone by these initials ever since. When his mother was about to die she gave him a cup, which, she said, was a relic of Peregrine White of the Mayflower,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

from whom he was named, and so she wished him to have it. Children by his first wife:

1. George Lawton, b. —; m. Abby Amelia Grinnell. Children: (1) Albert; (2) Mamie, m. Holder Tripp.
2. Nellie Lawton.
3. Elizabeth Lawton.
4. Mary Lawton.
- iv. Alden M. Lawton, b. 1834; m., 1856, Hannah L. Cary of Tiverton, R. I. He is a merchant in New Bedford, Mass. Children:
  1. Sarah F. Lawton, b. 1859; m. Sandford S. Sisson.
  2. Charles W. Lawton, b. 1861; m. Eleanor Ball, dau. of Capt. William Ball.
  3. Abram C. Lawton, b. 1864.
- v. Mary W. Lawton, b. 1835; d. Aug. 14, 1852.
- vi. John W. Lawton, b. —; d. 1849.

61. George<sup>7</sup> Lawton (Hannah Kirby<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Feb. 8, 1804; married Ruth Potter, born April 28, 1808, daughter of Joshua Potter and Elizabeth Wood. He died June 14, 1893 (gravestone). Ruth Potter Lawton died Dec. 28, 1889 (gravestone). Children born in Westport:

- i. Eli P. Lawton, b. Sept. 20, 1827; d. 1890; m., 1858, Mary E. Davol, b. 1828. Children:
  1. Minnie Lawton, b. —; m. Algernon Brownell.
  2. Elizabeth P. Lawton, b. —; m. — Burt.
- ii. Uriah W. Lawton, b. April 27, 1831; m., 1858, Augusta King of Taunton, Mass. He is now living in Jackson, Mich. No children.
- iii. Mary E. Lawton, b. July 2, 1834; m., Dec. 25, 1851, George J. Allen, b. 1827. Children:
  1. Jacob Allen, b. —; d. 1895.
  2. Ella Allen, b. —; m. — Nye.
- iv. Hannah A. Lawton, b. Sept. 30, 1837; m., Oct. 22, 1855, William J. Chadwick, b. Sept. 28, 1829; d. Nov. 15, 1888, son of George and Mary Chadwick. Children:
  1. William Chadwick.
  2. George Chadwick.
  3. Edward Chadwick.
- v. George F. Lawton, b. Nov. 11, 1844; not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- vi. Ruth Ann Lawton, b. July 3, 1846; m. William P. Kirby of Jersey City, N. J., son of Tillinghast Kirby of New Bedford.
- vii. William C. Lawton, b. March 16, 1850; m., June 29, 1871, Rachel Wing.
- viii. Amanda Maria Lawton, b. June 21, 1854; m., Dec. 25, 1878, Theodore A. Tripp, b. 1850.

26. Paul<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Saratoga County, N. Y., born Oct. 20, 1773, in Westport, Mass.; married (1), Nov. 10, 1796 (Westport record), Hannah Tripp, daughter of Preserved Tripp. She died before 1802, and he married (2), Jan. 7, 1802 (Leonard), Patience Tripp, born 1779, daughter of Lovatt and Margaret Tripp of Westport. He removed in 1813 to Saratoga County, N. Y., and died at Half Moon, Oct. 21, 1848. Patience, his widow, died Dec. 29, 1865, aged eighty-six years. Children:

- 62. i. Mary Kirby, b. March 22, 1797; m. Lemuel White.
- ii. Perry G. Kirby, b. Oct. 14, 1802; m. Susanna Morey; no children.
- 63. iii. Esther Kirby, b. June 13, 1805; m. Garret Burtis.
- iv. Margaret A. Kirby, b. May 4, 1809.
- v. James H. Kirby, b. May 4, 1809, twin with Margaret.
- 64. vi. Pardon S. Kirby, b. March 7, 1815; m. Maria McLees.
- vii. James P. Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1825; m. Lydia Swartwout. They had five children: William, Mary, Frances, Margaret, and Minnie, all of whom are now (1897) dead.

62. Mary<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Paul<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born March 22, 1797 (Westport record), in Westport, Mass.; married, Dec. 24, 1815 (Leonard), her second cousin, Lemuel M. White of Collins, N. Y., born July 30, 1797, son of Holder White of Dartmouth, Mass. (See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth.) Lemuel M. White died April 27, 1879, in North Collins, Erie County, N. Y. Mary, his widow, died April 3, 1883. Children born in North Collins:

- i. Phœbe White, b. March 30, 1817; d. Jan. 6, 1880; m. Nathaniel Tucker of Brant, N. Y. They had a son, H. J. Tucker of Buffalo, N. Y.
- ii. Hannah White, b. —; m., Feb. 22, 1848, Rufus Stickney of North Collins, N. Y. They had a son, Amos.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- iii. Lydia White, b. Feb. 2, 1821; d. Jan. 1, 1880; m., in 1854, Lewis Baldwin of Brant, N. Y.; no children.
- iv. Paul H. White, b. Oct. 24, 1822; m. (1) Rhoda Dart, who died July 1, 1850. He married (2), Feb. 22, 1854, Naomi Rogers, b. Sept. 24, 1835, in North Collins, dau. of Richard Rogers and Lucretia Cowles, both of North Collins, N. Y. He is now living in North Collins, N. Y. Children by his second wife:
  - 1. Clarence Elverton White, b. Nov. 22, 1854; m., Oct. 10, 1879, Lucy Taylor, dau. of Ford Taylor and Mary Avery, both of North Collins.
  - 2. Nellie White, b. Dec. 10, 1857; m., Sept. 26, 1877, Frederick Lawton, son of Stephen Lawton and Delia Willett. They are now living in Sawyer City, McKean County, Pa.
  - 3. Merton Lewis White, b. Aug. 13, 1872; m., June 7, 1893, Nera Blanche Sherman. They are now living in Buffalo, N. Y.
- v. Naomi White, b. Oct. 24, 1822, twin with Paul.
- vi. Esther White, b. Oct., 1832; m. Groton P. Willet.

63. Esther<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Paul<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born June 13, 1805, in Westport, Mass.; married, March 22, 1821, Garret Burtis, born July 25, 1795, in Ghent, Columbia County, N. Y., son of John Burtis and Sarah Bogardus. He was a farmer of Saratoga County, N. Y., and died in Malta, N. Y. They both were members of the Society of Orthodox Friends. Children:

- i. Mary Coggsball Burtis, b. May 22, 1822, in Stillwater, N. Y.; d. Oct. 2, 1892, at West New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y.
- ii. Sarah Ann Burtis, b. Nov. 12, 1824, in Stillwater, N. Y.; d. Feb. 27, 1837, in Stillwater, N. Y.
- iii. William Henry Burtis, b. June 25, 1827, in Stillwater, N. Y.; d. Dec. 6, 1891, in Minneapolis, Minn.; m., Oct. 2, 1861, Gertrude Soper. Children:
  - 1. Florence E. Burtis, b. Aug. 3, 1862.
  - 2. Ada G. Burtis, b. May 27, 1864.
  - 3. Ralph M. Burtis, b. Sept. 4, 1866; is married, and lives in Oshkosh, Wis.
  - 4. William H. Burtis, b. Oct. 4, 1868.
- iv. Perry Kirby Burtis, b. Dec. 7, 1829; d. Feb. 11, 1897, in



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Brooklyn, N. Y.; m., Oct. 4, 1854, Phoebe W. Holmes.  
She is now living in Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:

1. Alice M. Burtis, b. Feb. 10, 1859; is married, and has one son.
  2. Howard Kirby Burtis, b. Feb. 28, 1865; d. 1883 in Colorado.
  3. Arthur Eugene Burtis, b. May 25, 1868.
- v. John Lovatt Burtis, b. May 16, 1833; m., June 26, 1861, Mary F. Buffington. Children:
1. Esther M. Burtis, b. March 29, 1862.
  2. Walter J. Burtis, b. April 3, 1865; is married, and lives in Fredonia, Kan.
  3. Harvey T. Burtis, b. Dec. 31, 1866; m., and has two children.
  4. Francis C. Burtis, b. Nov. 22, 1868; m., and has two children.
  5. Edwin R. Burtis, b. Aug. 8, 1870.

vi. Esther Patience Burtis, b. Dec. 27, 1837, in Truxton, Cortland County, N. Y.; m., June 6, 1867, in Malta, N. Y., Charles Theodore Pine of West New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y., son of Charles M. and Elmira J. Pine of Hempstead, L. I. He died May 28, 1895, in West New Brighton. Children:

1. Harry Burtis Pine, b. June 4, 1868; d. Dec. 19, 1868.
  2. Orville Burtis Pine, b. April 21, 1873.
- vii. Margaret A. Burtis, b. Jan. 27, 1844, in Stillwater, N. Y.
- viii. Garret Paul Burtis, b. Jan. 17, 1846; d. June 30, 1847.

64. Pardon S.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Paul<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Mechanicsville, N. Y., born March 7, 1815, in Saratoga County, N. Y.; married Maria McLees. He is still living (1897) in Mechanicsville, N. Y. Children:

- i. Mary Patience Kirby, b. —; m. Charles Paine.
- ii. Elizabeth Minerva Kirby, b. —; m. J. J. Ashman of Mechanicsville, N. Y. They have two children: Maggie and William.
- iii. William Perry Kirby, b. —; not married.
- iv. Sarah Frances Kirby.
- v. Esther Elma Kirby, b. April 24, 1854, in Half Moon, N. Y.; m., Nov. 19, 1879, in Half Moon, N. Y., Willard Denton of Maltaville, N. Y., son of Wellington and Sarah M. Denton. One child:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- i. Mabel Denton, b. March 14, 1882, in Half Moon. N. Y.
- vi. Emma Frances Kirby, b. —; m. Slade Vandenberg of Lansingburg, N. Y. They have three children: Kirby, Ada, and Hattie.
- vii. Hattie Gertrude Kirby, b. Dec. 26, 1861; m., March 10, 1886, George Wiltsey, b. June 23, 1852. They are now living in Mechanicsville, N. Y. One child:
  - i. Amy Elizabeth Wiltsey, b. Aug. 13, 1887.

27. Abraham<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Dec. 11, 1775, in Westport; married, Feb. 3, 1803 (Westport record), Eunice White, daughter of Obed White and Sarah Peckham. Abraham Kirby was a farmer in Westport, Mass., where he died in 1836. He inherited the homestead of his father, Wesson, where he lived and died and was buried. The date of his wife's death is not known.

[Obed White of Westport, Mass., born —; died 1830; married, July 29, 1779, Sarah Peckham. He was the fifth son of George White of Dartmouth and Deborah Shaw of Little Compton, R. I. See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth, Mass.]

Children of Abraham and Eunice Kirby born in Westport:

- i. Amy Kirby, b. Jan. 20, 1804; m., 1826 (published Dec. 16, 1826), Joseph Tripp of Westport.
65. ii. Abner Kirby, b. May 4, 1806; m. (1) Sarah Davis; m. (2) widow Hannah Gifford.
- iii. Harvey Kirby, b. 1810; d. before 1819.
- iv. Deborah Kirby, b. Dec. 24, 1812; d. May 12, 1885; m., as second wife, Ezra Francis.
66. v. Stephen P. Kirby, b. April 9, 1815; m. (1) Harriet N. Brownell; m. (2) Diana Macomber.
67. vi. Harvey W. Kirby, b. Sept. 8, 1819; m. Delilah Potter.

65. Abner<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born May 4, 1806; married, 1829 (published Dec. 22, 1829), Sarah Davis, born June 24, 1809, daughter of Zebidee and Rebecca Davis, both of Westport, Mass. She died May 25, 1858, and he married (2) widow Hannah F. Gifford, who died Dec. 24, 1891. Abner Kirby was a farmer in Westport, where he died Nov. 16, 1895, aged eighty-nine years. Children born in Westport:

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- i. Annie M. Kirby, b. June 23, 1830; d. July 28, 1830.
- ii. Charles W. Kirby, b. July 5, 1832; d. Oct. 14, 1839.
- iii. George D. Kirby, b. June 12, 1833; m., Oct. 28, 1860, Hannah R. Snell, b. 1838, dau. of Peleg and Rhoda Snell of Westport.
- iv. Mary W. Kirby, b. Aug. 2, 1835; m. Christopher C. Briggs, son of Joseph Briggs and Judith Macomber of Westport. Children born in Westport:
  - 1. Sarah B. Briggs, b. June 8, 1860.
  - 2. Wilfred A. Briggs, b. April 13, 1862.
  - 3. Andrew M. Briggs, b. Dec. 10, 1865.
  - 4. Nellie P. Briggs, b. Dec. 10, 1865, twin with Andrew.
  - 5. Carrie D. Briggs, b. May 28, 1869.
  - 6. Albert B. Briggs, b. Feb. 5, 1872.
- v. Abraham Kirby, b. Nov. 12, 1836; m., 1861, Martha J. Humphrey; no children.
- vi. Charles W. Kirby, b. May 14, 1840; m., March 6, 1862, Peace B. Tucker, dau. of Benjamin Tucker and Peace W. Borden, both of Dartmouth. Children born in Dartmouth:
  - 1. Annie T. Kirby, b. Sept. 12, 1862.
  - 2. Thomas R. Kirby, b. July 22, 1864.
  - 3. Alice J. Kirby, b. July 19, 1866.
  - 4. Lena H. Kirby, b. Jan. 5, 1871; d. Oct. 5, 1876.
  - 5. Sarah L. Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1880.
- vii. Zebidee D. Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1841; m., 1868, Sarah A. Cornell, b. March 11, 1844, in Dartmouth. He is a farmer in Dartmouth, Mass. Children born in Dartmouth:
  - 1. Lizzie D. Kirby, b. April 27, 1869.
  - 2. Walter C. Kirby, b. Dec. 24, 1870.
  - 3. Lena R. Kirby, b. Jan. 28, 1877.
  - 4. Louise A. Kirby, b. Sept. 8, 1880.
  - 5. Harold C. Kirby, b. Nov. 22, 1883.
- viii. Leander Kirby, b. Nov. 20, 1842; d. Oct. 25, 1856.
- ix. Peleg Kirby, b. June 21, 1844; m. Mary M. Hart, who died in 1892. Children:
  - 1. Louis B. Kirby.
- x. Abner Bradford Kirby, b. Sept. 13, 1847; m., 1880, Mabel Adaline Tripp, b. May 30, 1861; d. Aug. 21, 1887, dau. of Loami G. Tripp and Louisa Sabins, both of West-

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

port. He is a farmer in Westport, Mass. Children  
born in Dartmouth:

1. Minnie B. Kirby, b. July 26, 1881.
2. Ida Frances Kirby, b. Aug. 13, 1883.
3. Delaphean E. Kirby, b. Aug. 15, 1886.
- xi. Sarah E. Kirby, b. July 19, 1850; d. Sept. 26, 1887; not married.
- xii. Georgiana Kirby, b. Oct. 18, 1851; m., Dec. 3, 1873, George A. Tripp, son of Alden Tripp and Patience Cory of Westport. He is a farmer in Westport, Mass. Children born in Westport:
  1. Mabel Louisa Tripp, b. July 14, 1877.

66. Stephen P.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born April 9, 1815; married (1), June 30, 1839, Harriet N. Brownell of Westport, born May 18, 1820. She died May 21, 1857, and he married (2), Jan. 1, 1871, Diana Macomber, born 1842, daughter of Charles M. and Desire Macomber of Tiverton, R. I. He was for many years a drover and large cattle merchant, buying cattle at Brighton and distributing them through southern Massachusetts; has now retired from business, and is living in Westport, Mass. Children born in Westport:

- i. Albert C. Kirby, b. March 17, 1841; m., Jan. 21, 1869, Cynthia White Brownell, b. Aug. 15, 1843, dau. of Holder Brownell and Love Baker, dau. of Ezra and Susan Baker. In 1879 he was elected Sheriff of Bristol County, and still holds this office. He was elected in 1890 and 1891 to the Massachusetts House of Representatives, and represented the towns of Westport and Dartmouth. He is now in business at New Bedford. Children:
  1. Holder Crary Kirby, b. Aug. 8, 1874; is now a medical student in the University of Pennsylvania, class of 1900.
  2. Wilfred Stephen Kirby, b. Feb. 3, 1883.
- ii. Wilfred Stephen Kirby, b. July 31, 1843; d. Jan. 3, 1878.
- iii. Edward B. Kirby, b. Sept. 21, 1847; d. at sea in 1862.
- iv. Frank R. Kirby, b. May 28, 1850; m., Oct. 11, 1877, Cora L. Eddy. He is in business in New Bedford. No children.
- v. Henry P. Kirby, b. Aug. 15, 1856; d. March 1, 1862.

67. Harvey W.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abraham<sup>6</sup>, Wesson<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Sept. 8, 1819; married, March 3, 1839, in Westport, Delilah Potter, born March 28, 1822, daughter of Restcome Potter of Westport and Esther Gifford. He died Sept. 11, 1890, in Westport, Mass. Delilah Potter Kirby died June 10, 1865. Children born in Westport:

- i. Almira W. Kirby, b. April 15, 1841; m., April 22, 1866, John A. Wing, son of Capt. Perry and Susanna Wing.
- ii. Charles E. Kirby, b. June 5, 1844; d. Dec. 27, 1897; m., Oct. 14, 1869, Addie A. Cornell, dau. of Godfrey Cornell and Theresa Howland. He was a farmer in Westport, and inherited the old Wesson Kirby house and homestead, which, since his death, has been sold. Abraham Kirby, his grandfather, and Wesson Kirby, his great-grandfather, lie buried in the family lot upon this homestead. No children.

17. Justus<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born April 28, 1746 (according to Dartmouth record, but April 18, 1747, by family Bible), in Dartmouth, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Dartmouth which afterward became the town of Westport. His farm joined that of his brother Wesson, and was situated near the fork of the river Noquechuck. His house was located a little north of the spot where the present Town Alms House now stands, and the old well is now in the road—the east or “drift road” that was opened to the public about fifty years ago. He married, Dec. 27, 1769 (Dartmouth record), in Dartmouth, Catherine Cornell, born April 14, 1751, daughter of Peleg Cornell of Dartmouth and Mary Russell. Justus Kirby died Jan. 5, 1831, in Westport, Mass. Catherine Cornell Kirby died Aug. 27, 1832. Children born in Westport (Westport records):

68. i. Luthan Kirby, b. May 6, 1770; m. Hannah White.
69. ii. Abner Kirby, b. July 10, 1771; m. (1) Thankful Soule; m. (2) widow Nancy (Hunt) Crosby.
70. iii. Lydia Kirby, b. Feb. 23, 1774; m. Luthan Tripp.
71. iv. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Oct. 1, 1781; m. Robert Sherman.

### [Cornell Lineage:

I. Thomas Cornell of Portsmouth, R. I. He came from Co. Essex, England, to Boston, Mass., with his wife, Rebecca (Briggs), about 1638; removed to Portsmouth, R. I., in 1640,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

where he had a grant of 160 acres from the town of Portsmouth, Feb. 4, 1646. He was for a time in New Amsterdam, where, July 21, 1646, he purchased a tract of land of about 700 acres, long known as Cornell's Neck, on the East River, adjoining the present boundary of New York City. He died about 1656. His widow, Rebecca, died Feb. 8, 1673. Children: (1) Thomas of Portsmouth, R. I., m., as second wife, Sarah Earle, and died 1673; (2) Richard of Long Island, m. Elizabeth —, and died 1694; (3) John of Long Island, m. Mary Russell, and died 1704; (4) Samuel; (5) Joshua of Dartmouth, Mass., who left no issue; (6) Sarah, m. Thomas Willett; (7) Rebecca, m. George Woolsey; (8) Elizabeth, m. Christopher Almy; (9) Mary, m. Thomas Kent.

II. Samuel Cornell of Dartmouth, Mass., fourth son of Thomas. He was one of those who took the oath of fidelity in 1684. He died in 1715 at Dartmouth, Mass. Children: (1) Thomas, b. Sept. 22, 1685; (2) Samuel, b. Jan. 11, 1688, m. Deborah —; (3) Comfort, a daughter, b. Dec. 4, 1691.

III. Thomas Cornell of Dartmouth, Mass., eldest son of Samuel, born Sept. 22, 1685; d. 1763; m., March 5, —, Catherine Potter. Children: (1) Rebecca, b. Aug. 3, 1717; (2) Peleg, b. Dec. 9, 1719; (3) Susanna, b. May 13, 1722; (4) Joshua, b. June 22, 1724; m., 1750 (1 mo. 15 da., 1749-50; Friends' records, Dartmouth), Susannah Gifford, and had Christopher, who married Sarah Kirby; also Gideon, who married Ruth White; (5) Elizabeth, b. July 17, 1729.

IV. Peleg Cornell of Dartmouth, Mass., eldest son of Thomas, born Dec. 9, 1719; married, 1740 (1 mo. 13 da., 1739-40; Friends' records, Dartmouth), Mary Russell, daughter of Joseph Russell (Joseph<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Ralph<sup>1</sup>) and Mary Tucker. Children: (1) Rebecca, b. Jan. 1, 1741; (2) Thomas, b. Oct. 18, 1742, m. Catherine Wilcox, and had Stephen, who married Ruth Kirby; (3) Abraham, b. Aug. 28, 1744; (4) Lydia, b. Nov. 6, 1746; (5) Experience, b. May 7, 1749; (6) Catherine, b. April 14, 1751, m. Justus Kirby; (7) David, b. July 19, 1753; (8) Joseph, b. Oct. 18, 1755; (9) Peleg, b. Dec. 12, 1757; (10) Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1759; (11) John, b. July 7, 1763; (12) Nathaniel, b. Dec. 10, 1766; (13) Holder, b. Aug. 14, 1768.]

68. Luthan<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born May 6, 1770 (Westport record), in Westport; married, Sept. 22, 1791 (Westport record), in Westport, Hannah White, born July 20, 1766, daughter of



*Lathan Kirby*



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Jonathan and Abigail White of Westport. He purchased, in 1807, a farm on Smith's Neck road in South Dartmouth, and resided upon it until 1851, when he removed to New Bedford, Mass. He was much respected by his fellow townsmen, and held at various times the offices of assessor and selectman, which he filled with ability. He was a man of a grim humor, and was exact in the discharge of the duties of his office. On one occasion, when returning from New Bedford, he met a man who asked for alms. Mr. Kirby took him in, and as he drove past the poor-house turned him over to the keeper. The man was very indignant, but there was no help for it. Among his duties was that of enforcing the observance of the Sabbath. It had been the custom for the people to get their hay in on Sunday if the weather was clear. Mr. Kirby used to joke with the neighbors about this, and to say that if they must get their hay in on the Sabbath to please not let him see them do it, or he would have to take notice of it. He always dressed in the Quaker garb, and attended regularly the meetings of the Society of Friends. He died April 11, 1860, in New Bedford, mourned by a wide circle of acquaintances and friends. Hannah White Kirby died Jan. 10, 1842, "aged 75 yrs. 5 mo. 21 da." (gravestone).

[Jonathan White of Westport, Mass., born —; died Nov. 21, 1804, was the only son of William White, Jr., of Dartmouth and Abigail Thurston. He married, 1756 (published Jan. 1, 1756; Leonard manuscript), Abigail White. See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth, Mass.]

Children born in Dartmouth (Dartmouth records):

72. i. Avary Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1792; m. (1) Hannah Howland; m. (2) Mary C. Kirby.
- ii. Abigail W. Kirby, b. Sept. 7, 1794; d. Sept. 27, 1874; m., Jan. 14, 1838, as second wife, Capt. William Howland of Dartmouth, b. Feb. 18, 1797; d. Feb. 28, 1873, son of Gilbert Howland. No children.
- iii. A child, b. Jan. 25, 1799; d. soon.
- iv. Lucretia Kirby, b. Nov. 28, 1800; d. Nov. 12, 1872; m., Nov. 19, 1833, Alfred Green, a prominent builder of New Bedford, Mass. Children born in New Bedford:
  - i. Luthan J. Green, b. Nov. 27, 1836; m., Jan. 10, 1860, Adeliza Sherman, b. 1832, dau. of Justus Sherman and Clarissa Gifford. Children born in New Bedford: (1) Alfred J., b. July 10, 1860; m. Estelle M. Davenport; (2) Frank,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

b. Jan. 10, 1869; m., April 30, 1895, Augusta M. Miller of New York City; is a physician, and is now living in Peekskill, N. Y.

2. Hannah Green, b. May 12, 1838; not married.

v. Hannah Kirby, b. Nov. 28, 1800, twin; d. Oct. 16, 1862.

72. Avary<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Luthan<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Oct. 13, 1792; married (1), Nov. 25, 1813, Hannah Howland, born May 3, 1792, daughter of John Howland of Dartmouth and Anna Howland. She died April 22, 1821, and he married (2), Oct. 10, 1826, at Dartmouth, his second cousin, Mary C. Kirby, born April 20, 1803, daughter of Wesson Kirby, Jr., and Joanna Craw. He went to sea when young, but afterward, on account of feeble health, gave up a seafaring life, and became a farmer in Dartmouth, where for many years he was a member of the school committee, and held other offices of trust. He died June 5, 1851, in Dartmouth, Mass. Mrs. Avary Kirby is still living (1898), aged ninety-five years, and is in good health and has the use of all her faculties. She is a worthy member of the Friends Society of New Bedford.

[John Howland, born April 17, 1761; died Sept. 22, 1854, was the son of Benjamin Howland of Dartmouth (born April 25, 1727, son of Barnabas<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Zoeth<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>) and Ann Briggs, born 1725. He married, Nov. 29, 1786, Anna Howland, daughter of Abraham and Ruth Howland.]

Children by his first wife:

i. Mehitable Kirby, b. Oct. 12, 1814; m., Dec. 19, 1840, Humphrey Reed of New Bedford, b. May 14, 1814; d. May 23, 1846. She died June 25, 1871, in New Bedford. Children born in New Bedford:

1. Hannah Reed, b. Sept. 20, 1841; m. Cyrus Lee of New Bedford; no children.

2. Louisa Reed, b. Oct. 22, 1842; d. Sept. 8, 1868.

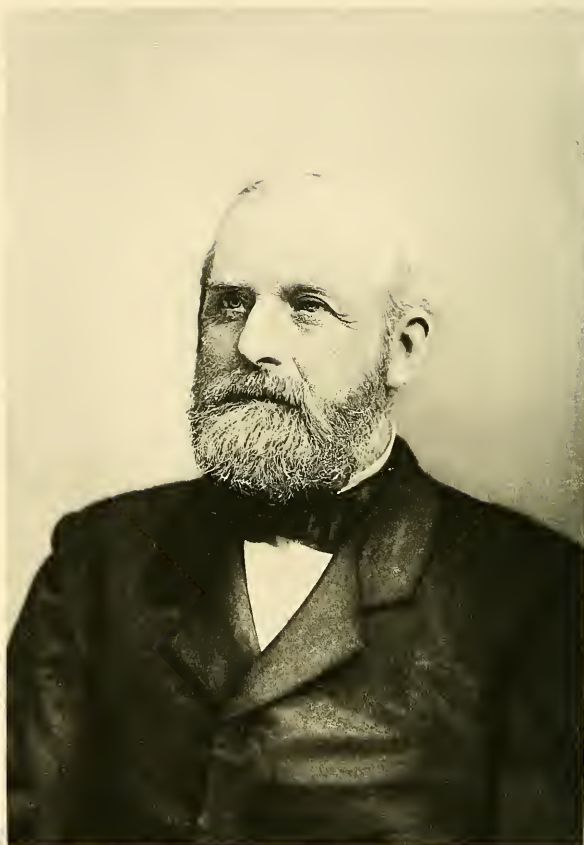
ii. Catherine Kirby, b. Dec. 8, 1816; m., Dec. 24, 1837, Moses E. Bartlett, a printer of New Bedford, b. 1816 in New Hampshire; d. Feb. 28, 1847, aged thirty years. She died Aug. 6, 1842, in New Bedford. Children born in New Bedford:

1. Henry Lindsley Bartlett, b. Sept. 20, 1838; d. Oct. 14, 1838.

2. Maria Jackson Bartlett, b. Jan. 16, 1841; m.,







William A Risky

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- Sept. 22, 1863, John Newell Hibbard, b. Nov. 19, 1833; d. Aug. 30, 1878. One child: (1) Catherine Maria, b. Nov. 9, 1864.
3. Julia Ann Bartlett, b. July 15, 1842; d. Sept. 17, 1896.
- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. May 17, 1819; d. Nov. 26, 1846; m. Humphrey Soule of New Bedford, b. Oct., 1819; d. Feb. 14, 1893; no children.
- iv. William H. Kirby, b. April 18, 1821; d. Oct. 28, 1821.  
By his second wife:
73. v. William Avary Kirby, b. July 3, 1827; m. Eliza Ann Perry.

73. William Avary<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Avary<sup>7</sup>, Luthan<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Bedford, Mass., born July 3, 1827, in Dartmouth, Mass. He is a well-known citizen of New Bedford and a director in two of the banks in that city. A Kirby of the Kirbys—for his mother also was a Kirby—he has long been interested in the history and genealogy of his branch of the Kirbys of New England, and his knowledge of the same, as well as of the White family and other connected families, is extensive. It is only justice to him to say that most of the matter relating to the descendants of Richard Kirby of Sandwich, Mass., has been obtained from him, and the compiler wishes here to acknowledge the obligation he is under, although he has already done so in the introduction to this work.

William A. Kirby married, Dec. 17, 1848, Eliza Ann Perry, born July 20, 1828, daughter of Phineas Perry of Bourne, Mass., and Eliza Bourne, daughter of Job Bourne of Bourne, Mass. One child:

- i. Amy Ann Kirby, b. May 25, 1853, in New Bedford, Mass.; not married.

### [Perry Lineage:

I. John Perry, brother of Edward Perry of Sandwich, Mass. He settled in Sandwich.

II. Ezra Perry of Sandwich, second son of John; married, Feb. 12, 1651, Elizabeth Burgess, only daughter of Thomas and Dorothy Burgess of Sandwich.

III. John Perry of Monument, now Bourne, Mass., second son of Ezra, born Jan. 1, 1656-57; married Hannah —.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

IV. Dea. Elijah Perry of Bourne, Mass., second son of John; married Hannah Damon, born 1672, daughter of John Damon of Scituate and Martha Howland, daughter of Arthur Howland of Marshfield. He was a miller and farmer. His grist-mill was on the stream which runs near the residence of Mr. Chamberlain, about midway between Monument Beach and the depot at Bourne, Mass.

Children: (1) Elijah, who removed to Middleboro, Mass.; (2) Joshua, who married Patience —; (3) Phineas, who removed to Rutland, Vt.; (4) Martha, who married Dennis Robins; (5) Caleb, who married Thankful Bliss of Barnstable; (6) Hannah, who married Jabez Swift of Falmouth, Mass.; (7) John, b. July, 1740.

V. John Perry of Bourne, Mass., youngest son of Dea. Elijah, born July, 1740; died May 11, 1809; married, July 26, 1763, Bathsheba Gibbs, born Aug. 29, 1740, in Wareham, Mass. Children: (1) Hannah, b. May 26, 1764; m. Benjamin Bourne of Wareham, son of Ebenezer; (2) Sylvanus, b. April 25, 1766; (3) John, b. Aug. 23, 1768; m. Mary Swift of Falmouth, Mass.; (4) Martha, b. Feb. 24, 1771; m. Capt. William Bourne of Falmouth, Mass.; (5) Bathsheba, b. May 6, 1773; m. William Perry; (6) Elijah, b. June 5, 1776; m. Lydia Bourne; (7) Delie, or Deliverance, b. Nov. 10, 1778; m. John Bourne.

VI. Sylvanus Perry of Bourne, Mass., eldest son of John, born April 25, 1766; died Jan. 18, 1845; married Abigail Gibbs of Wareham, Mass., who died Feb. 11, 1845. He was a farmer and miller of Monument, now Bourne, Mass. He lived in the house which is now owned by Mr. Chamberlain. Children: (1) Phineas, b. 1792; (2) Jerusha, b. May 6, 1793; m., 1816, Pardon Packard; (3) Hannah, b. May 26, 1796; m. Nathan Morgan; (4) Heman, b. —; d. June 30, 1870; (5) Abigail T., b. 1806, d. 1864, m., as second wife, Heman Hinds.

VII. Phineas Perry of Bourne, Mass., eldest son of Sylvanus, born 1792; died June 3, 1839; married Eliza Bourne, born March 17, 1803; died Aug. 17, 1888, daughter of Job Bourne of Bourne, Mass. He was a farmer and miller of Bourne, Mass., and a soldier in the war of 1812. Children: (1) Eliza Ann, b. July 20, 1828; m., Dec. 17, 1848, William A. Kirby of New Bedford; (2) Abigail, b. April 17, 1831; m. Frederick B. Sylvester, b. Oct. 1, 1830; d. May 1, 1893; (3) Cordelia F., m., Sept. 20, 1851, Stillman S. Ryder of Bourne, Mass.; (4) Rebecca B., b. July 27, 1838; m., Dec. 22, 1858, John C. Sylvester.]

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

69. Abner<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Norridgewock, Somerset County, Me.; born July 10, 1771, in Westport, Mass. He removed to Norridgewock, Me., where he died July 21, 1841. He married (1), May 12, 1796, in Westport, Mass., Thankful Soule, daughter of Joseph Soule of Westport; married (2) widow Nancy (Hume) Crosby. Children by his first wife:

i. Phœbe Kirby, b. Feb. 18, 1798; d. May 31, 1880, in New Bedford, Mass.; m. (1) David Kempton of New Bedford; m. (2) Cyrus Macomber of New Bedford.

74. ii. David Kirby, b. Sept. 5, 1799; m. Ada Mitchell.

iii. Dorothy Kirby, b. June 12, 1802; d. Sept. 5, 1889; m. Joseph Burr of Westport, Mass., b. Dec. 31, 1798; d. Aug. 13, 1875. Children:

1. Dorothy Burr, b. 1821; m., Sept. 25, 1840, Tillinghast Kirby of Westport, Mass., son of Silas Kirby and Patience Sherman. (See page 260.)

2. Joseph Burr.

3. Nancy H. Burr, b. 1831; d. Nov. 13, 1890; not married.

75. iv. Justus Kirby, b. Dec., 1805; m. Mary Chapin.

v. Catherine Kirby, b. March, 1808; d. Dec. 3, 1874; m., 1828 (published Feb. 22, 1828), Abner Tripp of Westport, Mass., b. June 20, 1803; d. July 1, 1844. Children:

1. David K. Tripp, b. Aug. 10, 1830; d. Dec. 5, 1876; m., June 10, 1857, Angenette Willcox, dau. of William Willcox and Hannah Potter, and granddaughter of Wesson Potter of Westport and Mary Kirby, the dau. of Nathaniel Kirby of Westport. (See page 250.)

2. Hannah M. Tripp, b. 1834; d. April 14, 1877, aged forty-three years; m. Frank Bailey, b. Sept., 1822; d. Nov. 20, 1866.

By his second wife:

76. vi. Abner Kirby, b. April 11, 1818; m. (1) Rebecca Chase; m. (2) Mary Chase; m. (3) Letitia R. Chase.

74. David<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abner<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 15, 1799, in Norridgewock, Me.; died



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1872; married Ada Mitchell, born June 12, 1799; died Feb. 2, 1866. Children:

- i. Thankful Kirby, b. Aug. 6, 1822; m. Addison P. Chesley of Minneapolis, Minn. Children:
  1. Justus Chesley.
  2. Helen Chesley.
  3. Tena Chesley.
  4. Cass Chesley.
  5. Gilbert Chesley.
- ii. Eliza Case Kirby, b. Nov. 28, 1824, in Stark, Somerset County, Me.; m., in 1842, at Lincoln Center, Me., Philip Bradieu, who died in 1859 at Lincoln, Me. She died in 1889 at Lincoln, Me. Children born in Lincoln Center, Me.:
  1. Charles H. Bradieu, b. 1844; is living, unmarried, in Elmira, N. Y.
  2. Ada A. Bradieu, b. 1846; m. W. H. Parcher of Boston, Mass.
  3. Hollis K. Bradieu, b. 1849; not married.
  4. Frank P. Bradieu, b. 1852; m. Emma Whittier. He lives in Lincoln, Me.
  5. Gilbert K. Bradieu, b. 1855; is married, and lives in Boston, Mass.
  6. Ella Bradieu, b. 1858; m. Isaac Webber of Boston, Mass., who died in 1887. She died June, 1897, in Boston, Mass.
77. iii. Gilbert Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1826; m. Caroline D. Briggs.
- iv. David Kirby, b. March 24, 1829.
- v. Justus Kirby, b. Oct. 14, 1832.
- vi. Mary Kirby, b. Nov. 24, 1836; m. J. B. Foss.

77. Gilbert<sup>8</sup> Kirby (David<sup>7</sup>, Abner<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Denver, Col., born Feb. 28, 1826, in Stark, Me.; married, Aug. 28, 1858, Caroline D. Briggs, born March 31, 1826, in Winn, Me., daughter of Samuel and Sally Briggs. Gilbert Kirby for many years carried on a mercantile business at Lincoln Center, Me., but has now retired, and is residing in Denver, Col. Children:

- i. Fenno G. Kirby, b. June 21, 1859, in Mattawankeag, Me.; m., Feb. 12, 1890, Josephine Gerl. He is now living in Denver, Col.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- ii. Willis B. Kirby, b. June 22, 1862, in Lincoln, Me.
- iii. Letitia Kirby, b. July 18, 1864.
- iv. Laura Kirby, b. June 7, 1867; d. —.
- v. Nellie Kirby, b. April 3, 1870; m., Aug. 8, 1893, William Cordingly. They are now living in Denver, Col.
- vi. Carrie Kirby, b. March 9, 1873; m., March 29, 1891, A. Mason Brand of Denver, Col. One child:
  - 1. Georgia Brand, b. June 9, 1892.

75. Justus<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abner<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Milwaukee, Wis., born Dec. 6, 1805, in Somerset County, Me. He lived many years in Newport, Me., from whence he removed, in 1852, to Milwaukee, Wis., where he died July 19, 1884. He married, March, 1826, Mary Chapin, born Aug. 23, 1808, daughter of Nathan Chapin. She died June 4, 1869, in Milwaukee, Wis. Children born in Newport, Me.:

- i. Mary Elizabeth Kirby, b. Nov. 30, 1826; d. Dec. 31, 1891; not married.
- ii. Hollis Bohman Kirby, b. Feb. 22, 1830; d. Dec. 20, 1872, in Milwaukee, Wis.; m. (1) Charlotte Chase; m. (2) Margaret Horton. Children:
  - 1. Hollis Bohman Kirby, b. —; d. Nov. 3, 1880.
  - 2. Florence Hope Kirby.
  - 3. William Horton Kirby.
- iii. Sarah Maria Kirby, b. —; d. soon.
- iv. Edward Justus Kirby, b. —; d. soon.
- v. Sarah Augusta Kirby, b. —; d. soon.
- vi. Frederick Harvey Kirby, b. —; d. soon.
- vii. Eliza Ann Kirby, b. May 7, 1844; m., Feb. 17, 1869, in Milwaukee, Wis., Capt. Warren Luther Shields, b. June 8, 1833, son of Simon Shields and Sarah Warner. He is a captain on the Lakes and now resides in Wauwatosa, Wis. Children born in Milwaukee:
  - 1. Etta Jane Shields, b. Jan. 30, 1870.
  - 2. Ada Eliza Shields, b. Nov. 27, 1872.
- viii. Frances Maria Kirby, b. Jan. 7, 1846; d. June 28, 1892, in Milwaukee, Wis.; m. Albert Foster Graham of Milwaukee, Wis. Children:
  - 1. Edward Justus Graham, b. —; m., Sept. 18, 1895, Annie McCreath.
  - 2. Ella Louise Graham.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

3. Frances May Graham.
4. Warren Albert Graham.
- ix. Kate Augusta Kirby, b. Aug. 11, 1849; m., June 5, 1870, Frederick Crocker, b. Oct., 1844; d. Jan. 29, 1890, in Carthage, Mo. She died Aug. 5, 1873, leaving two children:
  1. Ida May Crocker, b. June 3, 1870; m., Dec. 24, 1890, Dr. C. B. Hussey of Carthage, Mo. One child: (1) Frederick C., b. Sept. 10, 1893.
  2. Harry Crocker, b. Aug., 1873; d. Oct., 1873.

76. Abner<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Abner<sup>6</sup>, Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Milwaukee, Wis., born April 11, 1818, in Norridgewock, Me. He received a meagre education in his native town, and learned the jewelry trade in Skowhegan and Bangor, Me. In 1844 he removed to Wisconsin, and erected a small store in Milwaukee. His business thrift, industry, and keen appreciation of the possibilities of the Territory of Wisconsin enabled him to rise to prominence and affluence. He was the founder of the Kirby, Carpenter Company, one of the largest lumber manufacturing concerns in the United States. The output of this company in 1894 was 150,000,000 feet of lumber. He built and owned the "Kirby House" in Milwaukee, Wis., and the "Kirby House" in Menominee, Mich. He was the first person to use steam upon the great lakes. His vessel, "The Cream City," so equipped in 1862, was the marvel of the day. He was elected Mayor of Milwaukee in 1864, and served one term, but declined a renomination. At the time of the outbreak of the Civil War, being too old for active service, and his application as a volunteer having been refused, he raised and equipped at his own expense an entire company. He was always noted for his public spirit and generosity. Although a firm Democrat, none mourned the death of President Lincoln more than he. When Richmond surrendered—he then being Mayor of Milwaukee—he issued an order to his chief of police that is still remembered in the city: "William, the war is over. Let us have a celebration, and arrest every able-bodied man who is sober by night."

Abner Kirby died Sept. 21, 1893, in Milwaukee, Wis. He was married three times. He married (1) Rebecca Chase; married (2) Mary Chase; married (3), Oct. 8, 1854, in Amsterdam, N. Y., Letitia R. Chase, born Feb. 3, 1833, who survives him.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Children by his third wife, born in Milwaukee:

- i. Welcome U. Kirby, b. July 17, 1855; m., Dec. 31, 1879, in Milwaukee, Wis., Mary E. Bercry, b. Jan. 11, 1856, in Rochester, N. Y., dau. of Edward and Jane Bercry of Milwaukee. He is a publisher, and resides in Milwaukee, Wis. Children born in Milwaukee:
  1. Welcome B. Kirby, b. May 14, 1883.
  2. Oak A. Kirby, b. Feb. 3, 1885.
- ii. Oak A. Kirby, b. Nov. 8, 1856; m., Dec. 1, 1884, Edna Haight; no children.
- iii. Grace Azalyn Kirby, b. May 26, 1858; m. George R. Houghton of Milwaukee, Wis. Children:
  1. Lawrence Kempton Houghton, b. Feb. 19, 1878.
  2. Kirby Houghton, b. Aug. 11, 1879.
  3. Howard Warren Houghton, b. May 18, 1880.
  4. George Houghton, b. Aug. 21, 1882.
- iv. Susan F. Kirby, b. Aug. 18, 1860; m. Hugh Leander Adams, who is now dead. Children:
  1. Hugh Leander Adams, b. Aug. 2, 1882.
  2. Letitia Kirby Adams, b. Sept. 22, 1884.
  3. Azalyn Bernice Adams, b. Feb. 28, —.
- v. Maud A. Kirby, b. Dec. 25, 1866; m., Oct. 16, 1890, Ceilan Cass Hendee of Milwaukee, Wis. One child:
  1. Abner Cass Hendee, b. Oct. 1, 1891.

70. Lydia<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 23, 1774, in Westport, Mass.; married, Jan. 12, 1794 (Westport record), Luthan Tripp, born Aug. 6, 1767, a farmer of Westport. She died Sept. 24, 1843. Luthan Tripp died Feb. 10, 1850. They were buried at Westport. Children born in Westport:

- i. Cynthia Tripp, b. 1800; d. April 18, 1803.
- ii. Rev. Gideon Tripp, b. Sept. 4, 1805; d. Dec. 13, 1879; m. (1) Phoebe Chase, b. Dec. 1, 1804; d. March 28, 1866, dau. of William Chase. He married (2) — Gammons. Children:
  1. Luthan D. Tripp, b. Aug. 9, 1826; d. Dec. 6, 1887; m. Julia Ann Sherman, b. Dec. 26, 1827. He was a farmer in Westport, Mass. Children born in Westport: (1) Charles F., b. about 1853; m. Harriet Macomber, dau. of Daniel Macomber;

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

(2) Clara B., b. 1856; d. 1864; (3) Philip S., b. 1870.

2. Mary Jane Tripp, b. 1829.

71. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Justus<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 1, 1781, in Westport, Mass.; married, Nov. 2, 1807 (Westport record), Robert Sherman, born 1785, son of Preserved Sherman. He was a farmer of Westport, where he died Aug. 5, 1821, aged thirty-six years (gravestone). Elizabeth Kirby Sherman died June 3, 1866. Children born in Westport:

i. Justus Sherman, b. June 8, 1808; d. Feb. 15, 1891, aged 81 yrs. 6 mo. 7 da. (gravestone); m. Clarissa Gifford, b. July 4, 1806; d. Aug. 2, 1885, aged 79 yrs. and 29 days (gravestone). He was a farmer in Westport, Mass. They had a daughter:

1. Adeliza Sherman, b. 1832; m., Jan. 10, 1860, her second cousin, Luthan J. Green of New Bedford, b. Nov. 27, 1836, son of Alfred Green and Lucretia Kirby, dau. of Luthan. (See previous page.)

ii. Catherine Sherman, b. Jan., 1812; d. Sept. 9, 1893, aged 81 yrs. and 8 mo. (gravestone); m. Stephen Cornell of Westport, Mass., b. 1806; d. Dec. 17, 1866, aged 60 yrs. and 22 days (gravestone). Children born in Westport:

1. Mary A. Cornell, b. Oct. 25, 1837; d. Jan. 13, 1855.

2. Robert I. Cornell.

3. Ruth E. Cornell, b. —; m., Jan. 13, 1868, W. E. Bradley of New Bedford, Mass.

4. William S. Cornell, b. 1844; m., Jan. 2, 1871, Mary Frances Larnyon, b. 1849, dau. of Thomas Larnyon. He is a farmer in Westport, Mass.

iii. James Harvey Sherman, b. 1816; d. Dec. 13, 1893, in New Bedford, Mass.; m. (1) Adaline Brownell, b. 1822; d. 1852; m. (2) Phœbe Sherman, b. 1825. For the last forty years of his life he resided in New Bedford. One child:

1. Charles Sherman, b. 1847; d. 1885; m. Dora Allen. They had a son, Clifton, who is now a real estate broker in New Bedford, Mass.

iv. Robert Allen Sherman, b. 1819; m., Nov. 28, 1841, Eliza



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Russell Himes, b. 1822. He is a builder and contractor of note in New Bedford, Mass. One child:

1. Clarence R. Sherman.

12. Ichabod<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., married, Feb. 21, 1732-33 (11 mo. 21 da. 1732; Dartmouth monthly meeting record), Rachel Allen, born May 2, 1782, daughter of Joseph Allen, Jr., of Dartmouth. He lived in that part of Dartmouth which afterward became the town of Westport, where in 1737 he was surveyor of highways, and in 1744 was chosen constable, but declined to serve. He died probably in 1794. His will, dated March 29, 1788, mentions his wife Rachel, his son John Kirby, his son David Kirby, his daughter Ruhamer Wilbor, and his daughter Rachel Kirby; mentions also "my three grandsons Humphrey Kirby and Robert Kirby, sons of my son John Kirby, and Ichabod Wilbor the son of my dau. Ruhamer Wilbor." He also leaves to his five granddaughters (names not mentioned) a small bequest apiece. Witnesses: Elijah Gifford, Richard Kirby, and Richard Kirby, Jr.

What is believed to have been Ichabod Kirby's house in Westport is still standing, although somewhat altered. "The stone fire-place formerly occupied the whole of the north end of the house. There was a door on either side near the fire-place so that they could take a horse and draw a log into the house and put one end in the fire-place, and then, when it was burned off, move the log in again until it was consumed."

Children born in Westport (Dartmouth records):

78. i. John Kirby, b. Jan. 5, 1734; m. Phœbe Wait.
  - ii. Ruhamah Kirby, b. May 9, 1737; m., June 31, 1763, Ebenezer Wilbor of Little Compton, R. I. Children:
    1. Ichabod Wilbor.
    2. Temperance Wilbor, b. —; m. George Soule.
    3. Elizabeth Wilbor, b. —; m. David Briggs.
79. iii. David Kirby, b. Aug. 16, 1740; m. Martha Soule.
  - iv. Rachel Kirby, b. April 21, 1747; not married. In her will, dated Oct. 5, 1812, and proved Oct. 6, 1818, she mentions her "cousins": Ichabod Wilbor; Elizabeth Briggs, wife of David; Humphrey Kirby; Rebecca Brownell, wife of Jeremiah; Ichabod, son of her brother, David Kirby; and Sibyl White.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

78. John<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Ichabod<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Jan. 5, 1734, in that part of Dartmouth which afterward became Westport; married, in 1754 (published Jan. 11, 1754; Dartmouth record), Phœbe Wait, daughter of Reuben Wait. His will, made in 1809, mentions his son Humphrey Kirby; his daughter Rebecca Brownell, wife of Jeremiah; his grandson Silas Brownell; and his daughter-in-law Hannah Kirby. Children born in Westport:

- i. Humphrey Kirby, b. —; d. 1835, without issue, and probably unmarried. In his will, dated Aug. 26, 1824, and proved May 5, 1835, he mentions his sister Rebecca Brownell; Phœbe Cornell, wife of Giles; Silas, Henry, and Elijah Brownell, sons of Perry Brownell; Elizabeth Russell Brownell, daughter of Perry; Humphrey Kirby Brownell and David Brownell, sons of David; and David Brownell, son of Jeremiah.
- ii. Robert Kirby, b. —; d. 1804; m., Oct. 5, 1786, Anna Anthony. His estate was administered in 1804 by his widow, Anna. They probably had no children.
- iii. Rebecca Kirby, b. —; m., Nov. 19, 1789, Jeremiah Brownell of Dartmouth, Mass. Children:
  1. David Brownell, b. —; m., and had: (1) Humphrey K., (2) David.
  2. Silas Brownell.
  3. Perry Brownell, b. —; m., and had: (1) Elizabeth R., (2) Silas, (3) Henry, (4) Elijah.

79. David<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Ichabod<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Aug. 16, 1740; married, April 21, 1763 (Dartmouth record), at Tiverton, R. I., Martha Soule, daughter of Benjamin Soule. He inherited the homestead farm of his father, and built an addition to the old house on the north side, against the old stone chimney. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and marched to Roxbury, April 21, 1775, in Captain Pope's company. (See "History of New Bedford," by Ellis, p. 68.) In his will, made in 1832, he mentions his wife, Martha Soule, and his children, Ichabod Kirby and Sibyl White. Children born in Westport (Dartmouth records):

- i. Sibyl Kirby, b. Jan. 8, 1764; m., 1786 (published Feb. 11, 1786; Leonard), Humphrey White, son of Jonathan and

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Abigail White of Dartmouth. (See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth.) One child:

1. Elizabeth White.
- ii. Ichabod Kirby, b. Nov. 21, 1782. The Leonard manuscript says that he married Abigail Allen, dau. of William Allen.

13. Recompence<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, Dec. 16, 1736 (Leonard), Rebecca Cornell, born March 9, 1718, daughter of William Cornell and Mehitable Fish. He was chosen constable of Dartmouth in 1758, but declined to serve. In his will, dated Sept. 17, 1771, he mentions his wife Rebecca, his son Stephen Kirby, his daughter Patience Wait, and his son-in-law Jeremiah Wait. Children born in Dartmouth:

- i. Patience Kirby, b. Oct. 4, 1731; m., Dec. 29, 1754, Jeremiah Wait. (The Dartmouth Town Records state that she was the daughter of Recompence and Rebecca Kirby, and that she was born in 1731. Unless Recompence Kirby had a former wife by name of Rebecca, the year 1731 must be a clerical error for 1737, or the last figure of the original entry has become partially obliterated.)
80. ii. Stephen Kirby, b. Dec. 13, 1742; m. Sarah Lawrence.
- iii. Daniel Kirby, b. May 5, 1746; d. probably before 1771.
- iv. Rebecca Kirby, b. Oct. 4, 1751; d. probably before 1771.

80. Stephen<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Recompence<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born Dec. 13, 1742; married, Aug. 9, 1781, Sarah Lawrence, daughter of Isaac Lawrence of Portsmouth, R. I. He died about 1807, leaving a good estate. Children born in Westport (Leonard):

- i. Ruth Kirby, b. Feb. 21, 1782; m., Feb. 8, 1801, Stephen Cornell of Westport, Mass., b. Feb. 5, 1774, son of Thomas Cornell. Children born in Westport:
  1. William Cornell, b. Aug. 13, 1801.
  2. Stephen K. Cornell, b. Feb. 9, 1808; d. Dec. 17, 1868, aged sixty years.
  3. Catherine Cornell, b. April 21, 1811.
- ii. Stephen Kirby, b. Aug. 28, 1788; m., May 26, 1812, Amy Sisson.
- iii. Rebecca Kirby, b. April 23, 1789; m., Oct. 11, 1808, Wing

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Howland of Westport, Mass., b. Aug. 19, 1787; d. March 23, 1847, in New Bedford. Children:

1. Stephen Kirby Howland, b. —; m., and had a dau., who married Perry G. Potter of Westport.
2. Alexander Kirby Howland, b. 1822; d. Dec. 30, 1857; m. Jerusha S. Tripp, dau. of Jotham and Elizabeth Tripp of Westport. Children: (1) Edward S., b. Sept. 30, 1850; (2) Emerson T., b. July 11, 1852; (3) Benjamin W., b. Dec. 24, 1855.
- iv. Sarah Kirby, b. March 22, 1790; m., Dec. 13, 1812, (Leonard) Jireh Brownell of Westport.

14. Silas<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, Feb. 8, 1742 (Friends' monthly meeting, Dartmouth), Elizabeth Russell, daughter of Jonathan and Judith Russell of Dartmouth. He inherited the southern portion of the homestead farm, near Noquechuck River; was constable in 1755, and surveyor in 1772 and 1774. In 1781 he was one of the town committee of Dartmouth to raise money for men called for by the General Court of Massachusetts. He died in 1785, for his will was dated June 27, 1785, and was probated Oct. 4th of the same year. In his will he mentions his wife Elizabeth, his son Nathaniel, his grandson Restcome, and his granddaughters, Barsheba Kirby and Sarah Kirby, sisters of Restcome. He mentions also, "My daughter-in-law Elizabeth Kirby, my son Barnabas' widow; my grandson Berhebas, Nathaniel's son; my granddaughters Barsheba Kirby and Sarah Kirby, sisters of Restcome." Witnesses: Timothy Gifford, Jonathan Russell, Richard Kirby. Children born in Dartmouth:

81. i. Silas Kirby (supposed son of Silas and Elizabeth Kirby), b. —; m. Susanna Rogers.
82. ii. Barnabas Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1744; m. Elizabeth Allen.
- iii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1744, twin with Barnabas.
- iv. Judah Kirby, b. Nov. 22, 1745; m., May 2, 1792, Thomas Allen, b. Jan. 5, 1743, son of Prince and Deborah Allen.
- v. Deborah Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1748; not married.
83. vi. Nathaniel Kirby, b. March 20, 1750; m. Hannah Allen.

81. Silas<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., supposed eldest son of Silas and Elizabeth Kirby,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

married, July 13, 1777 (Dartmouth record), Susanna Rogers of Dartmouth. No record of his birth has been found, and he is not mentioned in the will of Silas Kirby, Sr.; nevertheless, it is believed that he was the eldest son of the latter, for his name and designation, "Silas Kirby, Jr.," indicates relationship to Silas Kirby, Sr. Besides, he lived in the fork of Noquechuck River, where Robert Kirby held land, which he bequeathed to his children. There is also a place for him as the eldest child among the children of Robert Kirby's son Silas, but not among the children of any other son of Robert Kirby; and, furthermore, an examination of the table of the children of Silas Kirby, Sr., awakens the suspicion that there was a child born to him before the birth of the twins, Barnabas and Elizabeth. Moreover, if the eldest child of Silas Kirby, Sr., then the fact of his not being mentioned in his father's will is readily accounted for by the supposition that he had already received his portion of inheritance.

The Dartmouth Town Records state that "Silas Kirby, Jr., and Susanna Rogers, both of Dartmouth, were married July 13, 1777." The land records of Dartmouth show that he bought, in 1778, of Hezekiah and Margaret Davis thirty acres in the forks of Noquechuck River, and that in 1782 he bought twenty acres more in the same locality—said land being sold by "the Proprietors of Dartmouth to Silas Kirby, the second," and is described as bounded by "Allen's land north, Christopher Mason's land east and Kirby's own land south." In 1787 he sold the above land, with dwelling house and barn, to Simeon Chase of Dartmouth, and the same year bought land in Dartmouth of Caleb and Patience Peckham. Nov. 18, 1790, he sold the land last mentioned to James Baker, and after this date all trace of him is lost.

Silas Kirby, Jr., was a Revolutionary soldier. His name appears on the muster-roll of Captain Kempton's company, of Colonel Donelson's regiment, under the date of Aug., 1775. He enlisted May 8, 1775; time of service, three months. (See Massachusetts Revolutionary Rolls, Vol. XV., p. 46.)

Children of Silas Kirby, Jr., and Susanna Rogers:

- i. Rhoda Kirby, b. Feb. 27, 1778; m., Sept. 11, 1812, Patrick Gerry of Dartmouth, Mass. Children:
  1. Mary J. Gerry, b. —; m. Capt. John Harding of New Bedford. They had a son, James G., who is now living in New Bedford.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

2. Alice Gerry, b. —; m. James Glidden of Providence, R. I.
3. Cynthia Gerry, b. —; m. Walter Briggs.
- ii. John Kirby, b. Nov. 3, 1781; m. Cynthia Churchill.
84. iii. Silas Kirby, b. June 9, 1784; m. Deborah Crapo.
- iv. Chloe Kirby, b. June 13, 1786; m., 1808, Joseph Jenne.
- v. William Kirby, b. Dec. 20, 1789; m., Jan. 29, 1810, Louisa Stratton, dau. of Oder Stratton.
- vi. Daniel Kirby, b. April 27, 1792.
- vii. Charles Kirby, b. May 15, 1798.

84. Silas<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Erie County, N. Y., born June 9, 1784, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, Sept. 18, 1808 (Leonard), Deborah Crapo, born April 4, 1786, daughter of Peter Crapo of Westport. He resided in New Bedford, Mass., until 1828, when he removed to Erie County, N. Y., and settled in the township of Collins, now North Collins. In 1835 he moved to the village now called Shirley, where he died March 16, 1861. Deborah Crapo Kirby died May 1, 1866. Children:

85. i. Susan Wardell Kirby, b. Oct. 10, 1809; m. William Culver.
- ii. Frederick J. Kirby, b. Aug. 8, 1811; d. 1849; m. Rhoda Hallock.
- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. Oct. 3, 1813; d. 1848; m. William Sprague.
86. iv. Phœbe Ann Kirby, b. Aug. 5, 1815; m. Frederick Howland.
- v. Silas Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1818; d. July 10, 1819.
- vi. Howland S. Kirby, b. June 12, 1820; d. Nov. 1, 1884, in North Collins, N. Y.; m., Nov. 15, 1840, in Brant, N. Y., Amy D. Tucker, b. Jan. 1, 1822, dau. of Abram and Anna Tucker of Brant, N. Y. Children born in North Collins:
  1. Deborah Ann Kirby, b. July 13, 1842; m. Smith Parker of Evans, N. Y.
  2. Ambrose E. Kirby, b. July 11, 1845; m., June 10, 1872, Maud Alice Byron. They are now living in North Collins, N. Y. Children: (1) Maud Alice, (2) Howland.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

3. Abram S. Kirby, b. Aug. 12, 1848; m. Edith Byron. Children: (1) Frank A., (2) Mabel.
4. Everett Kirby, b. Sept. 29, 1860; m., July 4, 1881, Eudora Wood.
87. vii. Charles C. Kirby, b. May 29, 1823; m. Patience G. Sisson.
- viii. Humphrey H. Kirby, b. Aug. 15, 1825; d. 1876; m. Mary Ann Sprague, sister of William Sprague. Children:
  1. Adolphus Kirby.
  2. Adelbert Kirby.
- ix. Alonzo B. Kirby, b. Oct. 15, 1830; d. Nov., 1833.

### [Crapo Lineage:

I. Pierre Crapo of Rochester, Mass., was of French descent. He first appears at Plymouth as a boy with Francis Combs, with whom he was left by his brother, a captain of a French man-of-war that was wrecked somewhere on Cape Cod. He married, at Rochester, Mass., May 31, 1704 (Rochester, Mass., Town Records, p. 50; "New England Genealogical and Historical Register," Vol. IV., p. 88), Penelope White, born March 12, 1687, daughter of Samuel White of Rochester (Rochester, Mass., Town Records), who was the son of Resolved White, and the grandson of William White, the eleventh signer of the Mayflower compact, 1620. Their children were: Francis, b. Oct. 4, 1705; Susanna, b. Nov. 5, 1707; Peter, b. Nov. 20, 1709; John, b. Feb. 22, 1711; Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1713; Ichabod, b. March 22, 1717-18; Hezekiah, b. March 12, 1719-20; Nicholas, b. Dec. 5, 1721; Seth, b. May 11, 1724.

II. John Crapo of Rochester, fourth child of Peter and Penelope (White) Crapo, born Feb. 22, 1711; died after April, 1777, the date of his will (see Plymouth Probate Records, Vol. LXXXVI., p. 153); married Sarah Clark (?). Children: Consider; Elnathan; Peter, b. 1744; Joshua; John, b. —; d. Dec. 20, 1784, at Freetown, Mass.; Aresta; Sarah, who married Caleb Spooner; Jane.

III. Peter Crapo of Dartmouth, third child of John and Sarah Crapo, born 1744; died March 3, 1823, aged seventy-nine; m., 1766 (published at Rochester, May 14, 1766), Sarah West, who died May 16, 1789, aged forty-two years. He married (2), 1789 (published at Freetown, Mass., Sept. 7, 1789), Content Hathaway,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

who died Oct. 27, 1826, aged sixty-eight years. By his first wife he had nine children, and by his second, five children:

1. Richard Crapo, b. 1770; d. Aug. 24, 1848; m. Elizabeth Crossman, b. Aug., 1772; d. July 24, 1861, aged 88 years, 11 mo. and 28 days.
2. Peter Crapo, b. —; m. Mary Spooner (second wife).
3. Charles Crapo, b. —; m., June 26, 1802, Sarah Lucas.
4. Jesse Crapo, b. May 22, 1781; d. Jan. 11, 1831; m., July 10, 1803, Phœbe Howland of Dartmouth (see Howland Genealogy). Their son, Henry Howland Crapo, b. May 24, 1804, in Dartmouth, Mass., Governor of Michigan 1865-68, m., June 9, 1825, Mary Ann Slocum (see Slocum Genealogy, pp. 192-197), and had a daughter, Lucy Ann, b. Nov. 8, 1836, who married, Dec. 15, 1858, H. H. H. Crapo Smith of Detroit, Mich.
5. Azubah Crapo, b. —; m. Job Sherman of Freetown, Mass.
6. Deborah Crapo, b. April 4, 1786; d. May 1, 1866; m., Sept. 18, 1808 (Leonard), Silas Kirby, Jr.
7. Content Crapo, b. —; m., June 15, 1811, Malicha White.
8. Susanna Crapo, b. —; m. Jedediah Howland.
9. Orrie Crapo, b. —; m. Lemuel Robbins.
10. Abial Crapo, b. —; m. Phœbe Devoll.
11. Betsey Crapo, b. —; m. Elijah Wordell.
12. Sarah Crapo, b. —; m. John Haskell.
13. Reuben Crapo, b. —; m. (1) Deborah Wood; m. (2) Cynthia Devoll.
14. Joseph Crapo, b. —; d. at sea; not married.

Peter Crapo was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, as is shown by the following records taken from the Massachusetts Revolutionary rolls:

Vol. XIII., page 81. "Muster Roll of Capt. Levi Rounseville's Minute Co. that marched from Freetown in the County of Bristol on the alarm of the 19th of April last. Their time and travel of service. Roxbury camp, December A.D. 1775." Among the names upon this muster-roll are those of:

Peter Crapo, private, £6—1—1—.

Consider Crapo, sergeant, £6—11—2.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Vol. II., page 201. "Nathaniel Morton's Co. of Militia from Freetown to Regiment of Militia commanded by Edward Pope which marched on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776 agreeable to the order of the Hon. Council thereon." Among the names upon this roll are the following:

Consider Crapo, sergeant, £2—9—0.

Joshua Crapo, Corporal, £1—18—8.

Peter Crapo, private, £2—10—8.]

85. Susan Wordell<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>6</sup>, Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 10, 1809; died Dec. 7, 1895, at Knoxville, Ill.; married, Dec. 29, 1825, William Culver, born Jan. 21, 1802; died March 5, 1881, son of Joseph Culver and Rebecca Root. Children:

- i. Caroline Culver, b. Oct. 21, 1826; m., June 9, 1844, Joseph Ross. Children: Charles, Frances, and George.
- ii. Elizabeth Culver, b. Oct. 29, 1829; m., Sept. 24, 1854, Charles Burton Miller. Children: Susan, Emily, Arthur, Maryette, and Rosaline.
- iii. Joseph Culver, b. Oct. 23, 1834; m. (1), Jan. 6, 1863, Rebecca Sherman; m. (2) Celeste ——. Children: Ella, George, William, and Maud.
- iv. Cynthia Jane Culver, b. June 24, 1838; m., Sept. 22, 1857, Burrel N. Chapin, b. Aug. 4, 1834, in Lewiston, Ill., son of Moses B. Chapin (Consider<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Caleb<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Japhet<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>). They are now residing in Knoxville, Ill. Children:
  1. Edith Adelia Chapin, b. July 9, 1858; m., April 21, 1881, John D. McClure.
  2. Ida Adell Chapin, b. Oct. 6, 1860; d. June 12, 1863.
  3. Eva Jane Chapin, b. Aug. 18, 1862.
  4. Ora Eugene Chapin, b. May 30, 1870; m., June 28, 1893, Camilla M. Capps.
- v. William Eugene Culver, b. Feb. 8, 1848; m., Nov. 23, 1871, Charlotte Hickman.

86. Phoebe Ann<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>6</sup>, Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 5, 1815, in New Bedford, Mass.; married, July 10, 1834, in Collins, N. Y., Frederick Howland, born Aug. 12, 1810, in Dartmouth, Mass., son of Thomas Howland and Anna Allen, both of Dartmouth, Mass. Frederick Howland

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY,

---

died June 15, 1893, in Faribault, Minn. Children born in Collins, N. Y.:

- i. Sarah Howland, b. Sept. 14, 1835; m. Charles B. Colburn of Collins, N. Y., b. Feb. 17, 1818, son of Erastus and Sarah Colburn. Children born in Collins, N. Y.:
  1. Maryette Colburn, b. Aug. 28, 1853; m. John W. Cooper.
  2. Amzy B. Colburn, b. Jan. 23, 1855.
  3. Charles N. Colburn, b. May 24, 1856; m. Gladys Lawton.
  4. Carrie L. Colburn, b. Jan. 29, 1869.
  5. Emma J. Colburn, b. Nov. 5, 1870.
- ii. Charles Howland, b. Jan. 31, 1837; m. Henriette Blackney.
88. iii. Emma Howland, b. June 9, 1841; m. (1) Dr. Charles M. Babcock; m. (2) Capt. J. F. Stilson.
- iv. George Howland, b. May 15, 1849; m. Ida Sears.
- v. Anneta Howland, b. Feb. 22, 1852; m. (1) Alexander Mudgett; m. (2) Frank Maher. She had two children by her first husband: Harry and Minnie.
- vi. Alice Howland, b. March 13, 1854, in North Collins, N. Y.; m., May 13, 1869, Francis Greene of Great Valley, N. Y., son of Diamond Greene. He is a farmer in Great Valley, Cattaraugus County, N. Y. Children:
  1. Jessamine Greene, b. March 30, 1870; m., April 26, 1892, in Chicago, Ill., Andrew Quigley, b. Nov. 3, 1862, son of Thomas Quigley. He is an accountant, and is now residing in Hammond, Ind. One child: Kenneth Lyman, b. June 3, 1893.
  2. Richard Sydney Greene, b. April 20, 1871.
  3. Allan Francis Greene, b. May 30, 1872.
  4. Mary Ella Greene, b. July 26, 1876.
  5. Charles Kirby Greene, b. Sept. 1, 1884.

88. Emma<sup>8</sup> Howland (Phœbe A. Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Silas<sup>6</sup>, Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born June 9, 1841, in Collins, N. Y.; married (1) Charles Merritt Babcock, M.D., born June 3, 1834, in Otto, N. Y., son of Major George Babcock and Sophronia Beach. Dr. Charles M. Babcock was a graduate of



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

Rush Medical College, Chicago, Ill. He died in Ennis, Tex. She married (2), Feb. 13, 1869, Captain J. F. Stilson of Galesburg, Ill., who died Dec. 30, 1888.

[Major George Babcock of Otto, N. Y., born May 5, 1802, in Wallingford, Vt., was the son of Champlin and Eunice Babcock of Wallingford, Vt. He married, Oct. 31, 1824, in Paulet, Vt., Sophronia Beach, daughter of Moses Beach and Margaret Cooley, both of Paulet, Vt. Moses Beach died March 30, 1838, in Concord, Erie County, N. Y. Margaret Cooley Beach died in Perrysburg, N. Y., March 12, 1854, aged seventy-eight years.]

Children:

89. i. Alice Babcock, b. Jan. 22, 1858; m. George E. McDill.
- ii. Willard Earle Stilson, b. Feb. 15, 1870, in Galesburg, Ill.; m., Oct. 29, 1891, in Galesburg, Ill., Jessie Lucas. They are now living in Stevens Point, Wis.

89. Alice<sup>9</sup> Babcock (Emma Howland<sup>8</sup>, Phœbe A. Kirby<sup>7</sup>, Silas<sup>6</sup>, Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 22, 1858, in Faribault, Minn.; married, 1879, in Galesburg, Ill., George E. McDill, born April 16, 1856, in Plover, Portage County, Wis., son of Thomas Haseltine McDill (son of Hugh McDill) and Mary Harris, daughter of Jonathan W. Harris (son of John, and grandson of James Harris of Elizabeth, N. J.). Mrs. Alice B. McDill is a graduate of Knox College, Ill. (1877), and is prominent in club circles in Wisconsin. She is Regent of the Stevens Point Chapter of D. A. R.; Vice-President of the Wisconsin State Federation of Woman's Clubs, and Vice-President of the Woman's Club of Stevens Point. She is also a Colonial Dame and a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants. George E. McDill was a cadet in the West Point Military Academy, 1873-76; is now cashier and director of the Citizens' National Bank of Stevens Point, and senior member of the McDill Flouring Mills Company of McDill, Wis. He is also a member of the Republican State Central Committee, and of the Wisconsin State Board of Normal School Regents.

Children:

- i. Genevieve S. McDill, b. May 23, 1880, in Madison, Wis.
- ii. Caryl Emma McDill, b. Nov. 8, 1883, in McDill, Wis.
- iii. Allan Conover McDill, b. March 7, 1888, in McDill, Wis.

87. Charles Crapo<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>6</sup>, Silas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of North Collins, N. Y., born May 29, 1823,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

in Scipio, Cayuga County, N. Y.; married, April 13, 1846, Patience G. Sisson, born Nov. 8, 1824, daughter of Joseph Sisson and Phœbe Tripp White, the daughter of Holder White of Dartmouth, Mass. (See Descendants of William White of Dartmouth.) He removed to North Collins, Erie County, N. Y., where he was elected justice of the peace in 1849, and held this office for twenty-four years. He was the postmaster at Shirley, 1867-80, and was often chosen supervisor of the town of North Collins. He owned cheese factories in North Collins, Brant, and Eden. He died July 11, 1892, in North Collins. His widow, Patience S. Kirby, is still living, and resides in North Collins, N. Y. Children born in North Collins:

- i. Alice Rebecca Kirby, b. Oct. 23, 1851; d. Dec. 7, 1855.
- ii. Charles Wentworth Kirby, b. June 10, 1858; m., July 4, 1882, Estelle D. Leach, dau. of Sheribial and Clementine Leach of North Collins. One child:
  1. Horace Wood Kirby, b. May 17, 1884, in North Collins, N. Y.
- iii. Alice Jane Kirby, b. Feb. 7, 1861; m., Dec. 31, 1885, Newton Adelbert Curtis, b. May 17, 1861, in Wales, son of Samuel and Lucy Curtis. They are now residing in North Collins, N. Y. Children born in North Collins:
  1. Myrtie Augusta Curtis, b. Aug. 6, 1888.
  2. Bernice Hilda Curtis, b. Oct. 27, 1890.
- iv. Carrie May Kirby, b. May 9, 1869; d. July 25, 1891.

82. Barnabas<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Dec. 2, 1744; married, Aug. 10, 1768, Elizabeth Allen, born Sept. 28, 1751, daughter of Prince and Deborah Allen. (Prince Allen, born Feb. 6, 1717-18; died Oct. 9, 1778, was the son of James and Mary Allen of Dartmouth, Mass.) Barnabas Kirby died before June 27, 1785, the date of his father's will, and Elizabeth, his widow, married (2), Feb. 11, 1789, Joseph Rogers, son of John and Sarah Rogers of Marshfield, Mass. Soon after her marriage she removed, with her daughter Sarah, to Pembroke, Mass. Children born in Dartmouth:

90. i. Restcome Kirby, b. March 30, 1770; m. Mary Rogers.
- ii. Barsheba Kirby, b. Aug. 21, 1772; m., March 4, 1789, Reuben Allen, son of Philip and Susannah Allen of Dartmouth.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. 1774; m. Benjamin Estes of Hanover, Mass., son of Robert and Beulah Estes.

90. Restcome<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Cayuga County, N. Y.; born March 30, 1770, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, in 1791 (published April 11, 1791, in Marshfield, Mass.), at Joseph Rogers's house in Marshfield, Mary Rogers, born Nov. 11, 1772, daughter of Joseph Rogers [born Feb. 25, 1742-43, son of Joseph Rogers, Jr., and Sarah (Wing ?)] and Mary Chapman. (Pembroke Friends records.) He removed, in 1814, from Dartmouth to Cayuga County, N. Y., and settled in the town of Ledgard on Lake Cayuga. His farm joined that of Humphrey Howland, and was situated about two miles from the present town of Aurora. Restcome Kirby died May 24, 1838. His widow, Mary Rogers Kirby, died Jan. 31, 1850.

[Mary Chapman, born Jan. 2, 1743, in Hanover, Mass., was the daughter of John Chapman of Hanover, Mass., and Sarah Booth of Pembroke, Mass.; married June, 1730. John Chapman of Hanover, born 1707; died May 3, 1811, aged 103 years! was the son of Ralph Chapman of Newport, R. I., born Jan. 7, 1670-80, and Deliverance Slocum, born Dec. 12, 1684; died Aug. 11, 1711, daughter of the Rev. Peleg Slocum and Mary Holder, the daughter of Christopher Holder and Mary Scott, the daughter of Richard Scott of Providence, R. I., who was descended from the Scotts of Scotts-Hall, Co. Kent, England, who trace their descent from William Baliol le Scot, grandnephew of John le Scot, last Earl of Chester, who lived in the time of King Edward I.]

Children of Restcome and Mary Kirby born in Dartmouth (Leonard):

91. i. Silas Kirby, b. July 13, 1792; m. Rhoba Soule.
92. ii. Barnabas Kirby, b. Nov. 9, 1793; m. Fanny Harrison.
93. iii. Joseph Kirby, b. March 23, 1796; m. Salome Barker.
94. iv. Isaac Kirby, b. Oct. 29, 1798; m. Eleanor Canfield.
- v. Elizabeth Kirby, b. March 17, 1802; d. Dec. 17, 1823; m., 1822, Tillinghast White; no children.
95. vi. Stephen Kirby, b. Dec. 23, 1804; m. Susan Gaylord.
96. vii. Abraham Kirby, b. June 8, 1807; m. Lydia Gray.

91. Silas<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Ledgard, Cayuga County, N. Y., born July 13, 1792, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, Nov. 11, 1811, Rhoba Soule. Her father died while she was an infant, and her mother afterward married Charles Russell. Silas Kirby removed from Dartmouth, in 1814, to Ledgard, N. Y., and in 1830 to Oswego, N. Y. He died Feb. 13, 1850, in Leslie, Mich. Rhoba Soule Kirby died March 22, 1854, in Lansing, Mich. Children:

- i. Mary Rogers Kirby, b. Dec. 12, 1812, in Dartmouth, Mass.; d. 1893 in Wisconsin; m., Jan. 15, 1834, at Ellisburg, N. Y., Elihu W. Starkweather, b. —; d. Dec. 10, 1870. Children:
    1. Mary E. Starkweather, b. Jan. 20, 1837; m. D. F. Ellsworth. They are now living in Forman, N. D.
    2. Sarah T. Starkweather, b. July 22, 1838.
    3. William P. Starkweather, b. Feb. 6, 1840.
    4. Rhoba J. Starkweather, b. Dec. 16, 1841; m. George Manning. They are now living in Sheldon, N. D.
    5. Elisha S. Starkweather, b. April 16, 1843.
    6. Charles A. Starkweather, b. June 21, 1845.
    7. Ellen A. Starkweather, b. Oct. 17, 1846.
    8. Lafayette T. Starkweather, b. April 29, 1848.
    9. Arthur W. Starkweather, b. May 4, 1850.
    10. Hattie E. Starkweather, b. March 7, 1853.
    11. Frederick M. Starkweather, b. April 22, 1856.
  - ii. Charles Carroll Kirby, b. 1814, in Cayuga County, N. Y. He left home in 1836, and never returned; wandered all over the world, and died in Mexico in 1896, aged eighty-three years. Not married.
97. iii. Austin Allen Kirby, b. Sept. 15, 1817; m. (1) Elizabeth A. Robinson; m. (2) Mary M. Robinson.
- iv. Frederick Kirby, b. 1819; d. 1827.
  - v. Allen Mosher Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1822; d. Sept. 12, 1896, in Wyandotte, Mich.; m., Nov. 22, 1846, in Oswego, N. Y., Hannah Scott, b. Oct. 6, 1821, in Omar, Vt.; d. Oct. 24, 1893, in Saginaw, Mich. Allen M. Kirby was a captain on the lakes, and afterward a ship-builder in Saginaw, Detroit, and Wyandotte, Mich. Children:
    1. Edward Allen Kirby, b. Aug. 26, 1847, in Os-



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- wego, N. Y.; m., Jan. 18, 1880, at Flat Rock, Mich., Elizabeth Buckner, b. July 9, 1857, dau. of Michael Buckner and Annie Marie Englert. He is a civil engineer in Detroit, Mich. No children.
2. Sarah Bertha Kirby, b. July 18, 1850, in Oswego, N. Y.; m., June 15, 1886, in Saginaw, Mich., Lorenzo D. Stone. No children.
  3. Austin Eugene Kirby, b. Sept. 12, 1854, in Oswego, N. Y.; m., Nov. 19, 1889, in Saginaw, Mich., Nellie Gertrude Mason, b. Aug. 1, 1865, in Saginaw, Mich., dau. of Lucius Perkins and Sarah A. Mason. He is now in business in New York City. No children.
  4. Gilbert Llewelyn Kirby, b. Aug. 22, 1862, in Saginaw, Mich.; m., Oct. 24, 1889, in Rockville, Md., Josephine Holmes, b. Dec. 15, 1861, in Cincinnati, O., dau. of William J. (?) and Caroline O. Holmes. He is a U. S. Naval Constructor, and is now stationed at Mare Island, Cal. No children.
98. vi. Stephen Rogers Kirby, b. May 25, 1824; m. Martha A. Johnson.
- vii. Sarah Gifford Kirby, b. July 27, 1828; d. March 14, 1868; m., March 20, 1851, at Leslie, Mich., William Woodhouse, b. Sept. 12, 1823, in Cooperstown, N. Y.; d. Oct. 20, 1878. Children:
1. Charles L. Woodhouse, b. Dec. 21, 1851, in Mason, Mich.; d. Sept. 15, 1880.
  2. Frank B. Woodhouse, b. April 12, 1854, in Mason, Mich.
  3. Fred. B. Woodhouse, b. May 8, 1858, in Lansing, Mich.
  4. Minnie Woodhouse, b. Sept. 1, 1860; d. Nov. 1, 1860.
  5. Burt Eugene Woodhouse, b. April 10, 1863, in Lansing, Mich.
- viii. Frederick Leroy Kirby, b. 1832; d. Dec. 2, 1866. He went to sea in 1844, and afterward was in the Sandwich Island trade. He died in San Francisco, Cal. Not married.



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

97. Austin Allen<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Huron, O., born Sept. 15, 1817, in Genoa, Cayuga County, N. Y.; married (1), Dec. 20, 1842, in Onondaga County, N. Y., Elizabeth Ann Robinson, born March 18, 1817, in Onondaga County, N. Y., daughter of Charles and Catherine Robinson. She died March 14, 1847, and he married (2), Oct. 25, 1847, Mary M. Robinson. Captain Austin A. Kirby has been a shipbuilder and captain of sail and steam vessels on the lakes. He is now residing in Huron, O. Children:

- i. Rhoba C. Kirby, b. April 14, 1844, in Oswego, N. Y.; m. A. O. Smith. No children.
- ii. Elizabeth Ann Kirby, b. March 14, 1847, in Ingham County, Mich.; m. Jabez N. Riley. They have nine children.
- iii. Nancy J. Kirby, b. March 20, 1849, in Ingham County, Mich.; m. Jabez Wright. They have two children.
- iv. Austin A. Kirby, b. Oct. 3, 1850, in Ingham County, Mich. Is married, and has three children.
- v. Eliza I. Kirby, b. Feb. 25, 1852, in Milan, O.; m. A. H. Pearl.
- vi. Flora N. Kirby, b. March 30, 1859, in Ingham County, Mich.; d. 1874 in Huron, O.

98. Stephen Rogers<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Detroit, Mich., born May 25, 1824, in Cayuga County, N. Y.; married, Jan. 24, 1847, in Dover, Cuyahoga County, O., Martha Ann Johnson, born Aug. 5, 1823, in Brownhelm, O., daughter of Sheldon Johnson and Martha Mason. Captain Stephen R. Kirby at first followed the sea, and afterward engaged in shipbuilding. Children:

- i. Fitz Albert Kirby, b. Dec. 30, 1847, in Dover, O.; m., in Wyandotte, Mich., Elizabeth Eveline Robinson, b. May 12, 1853, in Detroit, Mich., dau. of John and Mary Ann Robinson. She died May 28, 1884, at South Bay, Me., and he married (2), June 9, 1886, Maria C. Elder of Detroit, Mich. He is a shipbuilder, and resides in Detroit, Mich. Children:
  1. Myrtle Darling Kirby, b. July 15, 1875, in Wyandotte, Mich.
  2. Stephen Robinson Kirby, b. Oct. 6, 1876, in Wyandotte, Mich.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

3. Albert Eugene Kirby, b. Feb. 24, 1879, in Wyandotte, Mich.
4. Lafayette O. Kirby, b. Nov. 8, 1880, in Wyandotte, Mich.
5. Frank Clinton Kirby, b. May 27, 1887, in Cleveland, O.
99. ii. Frank Eugene Kirby, b. July 1, 1849; m. Mary F. Thorp.
- iii. Minnie Myrtle Kirby, b. Oct. 1, 1854, in Cleveland, O.; m., Nov. 5, 1874, in Detroit, Mich., Theodore Stuart Darling, b. March 10, 1846, in Asbury, N. J., son of Thomas Darling and Sydeny Ann Hibbler. He is a banker, and resides in New York City. Children born in Detroit, Mich. :
  1. Grace Sydney Darling, b. Oct. 6, 1875.
  2. Florence Alice Darling, b. Dec. 19, 1876.
  3. Edith Kirby Darling, b. May 18, 1879.
  4. Thomas Stephen Darling, b. Oct. 17, 1881.

99. Frank Eugene<sup>9</sup> Kirby (Stephen R.<sup>8</sup>, Silas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Detroit, Mich., was born July 1, 1849, in Cleveland, O. He is by profession a construction engineer and naval architect, and has become widely known, both at home and abroad, for his professional skill in the construction of vessels. To him, more than to any other, is due the credit for the introduction of metal ships upon the Great Lakes, and for placing lake shipping upon even terms with that of the ocean. The finest ships of the Detroit and Navigation Company and of the Cleveland and Buffalo line have been built from his designs. He has been particularly successful in the construction of vessels for winter service in the ice, and steamers after his designs have lately been introduced into Russia. During the present war with Spain Mr. Kirby has added to his reputation by conspicuous services rendered to the Nation in examining and reporting on the condition and value of ships offered to the Government. The "Buffalo Courier" recently said:

"Frank E. Kirby is the constructing engineer and part owner of the Detroit Dry Dock and Ship Building Company. He is as well known in all the ports along the Great Lakes and seaboard as he is at his own home in Detroit, where he is held in universal esteem. Mr. Kirby has no superior and but few equals in his practical and technical knowledge of ship-building in all its details. Of late, however, he has won for himself a more than

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

national reputation by conspicuous services to the Government in the purchase or chartering of vessels for duty in the recent war with Spain. After the Government had resolved upon its plan of action in the war, the problem of securing, by purchase or charter, a sufficient number of suitable steamers was felt to be a serious one. These vessels were urgently needed for the movement of troops and the forwarding of supplies. The responsibility in the selection of someone thoroughly familiar with the kind of craft needed, and able to secure them without loss of time, was great. It was in this crisis that Secretary Alger chose Frank E. Kirby to perform a task which to the ordinary mind presented insuperable difficulties. Mr. Kirby was summoned to Washington. The gravity of the situation was presented to him. He was urged to temporarily lose sight of his large interests in Detroit, and devote his whole time and energies to meeting the emergency of the hour. Mr. Kirby is as patriotic as they make them. He at once dropped everything else, and with characteristic energy devoted himself to the service of his country.

"How well this Detroit citizen acquitted himself in the performance of the responsible task assigned him is a matter of history. In an incredibly short space of time the vessels needed for transport duty were in the hands of the Government. Mr. Kirby's intimate knowledge of ocean-going vessels enabled him to lay his finger on the sort of craft needed for any particular kind of work, and his knowledge of construction enabled him to make a proper estimate of values, so that the Government's needs were promptly met without subjecting it to the prices usually exacted in like emergencies. Before he was placed in charge, the Government had entered into, and was about to complete, negotiations for the purchase of seven British steamers. To Mr. Kirby's keen eye and shrewd judgment, in this one deal alone, the country is indebted for a saving of \$445,000. This is only one of many instances where his skill and sagacity resulted in staving off fancy prices and saving large sums to the Government. One of the most modest and unassuming of men, Mr. Kirby is one of those who quietly conduct large and successful enterprises, and blush to find it fame. His name seldom finds its way into the public prints. But the pen of the veracious historian of the future will record that the splendid services of Mr. Kirby—services which can never be measured in money—were no small factor in determining the ultimate result of America's war with Spain."

Frank Eugene Kirby married, Oct. 9, 1876, in Wyandotte,





H. M. Kirby



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Mich., Mary F. Thorp, born Jan. 22, 1854, in Lockport, N. Y., daughter of James N. Thorp and Frances M. Potter. They have one child:

- i. Russell Thorp Kirby, b. July 4, 1887, in Detroit, Mich.

92. Barnabas<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Cayuga County, N. Y., born Nov. 9, 1793, in Dartmouth, Mass.; married, Feb. 16, 1816, Fanny Harrison, born 1791. He removed with his brothers in 1814 to the vicinity of Lake Cayuga. He died July 17, 1833. Fanny Harrison Kirby died June, 1858. Children:

100. i. William Austin Kirby, b. Sept. 17, 1817; m. Elizabeth C. Maurice.

- ii. James A. Kirby, b. Jan. 22, 1822; d. July, 1885.

100. William Austin<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Barnabas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Auburn, N. Y., born Sept. 17, 1817, in Seneca Falls, N. Y.; married Elizabeth Cornelia Maurice, born Jan. 26, 1822, daughter of John Maurice of Utica, N. Y., and Rachel Van Buskirk. He is the inventor of the well-known machine for cutting grain, called the "Kirby Reaper." He resided in Buffalo, N. Y., from 1851 until 1862, when he brought out his reaper; and the same year, becoming associated in business with D. M. Osborne of Auburn, N. Y., he removed to the latter city. Here a large plant was erected for the manufacture of these reaping machines, in which as many as two thousand men at one time found employment. Many thousands of these reapers have been manufactured and sold throughout the United States. After the death of D. M. Osborne, William A. Kirby removed to Poughkeepsie, and from thence to Staten Island, N. Y., where he now resides. Children:

101. i. William Maurice Kirby, b. Dec. 2, 1842; m. Sophia E. Miller.

102. ii. Edwin Kirby, b. Dec. 25, 1844; m. (1) Kittie Bowers; m. (2) Mary Brown.

103. iii. Dick Murray Kirby, b. March 3, 1851; m. (1) Louie Bowers; m. (2) Carrie Dorsay.

101. William Maurice<sup>9</sup> Kirby (William A.<sup>8</sup>, Barnabas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Auburn, N. Y., born Dec. 2, 1842. He enlisted, Jan. 1, 1862, at the age

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

of nineteen, in the Third N. Y. Volunteer Artillery, and was appointed Second Lieutenant of Battery K, March 10, 1862. This battery was raised in Union Springs, N. Y., and the regiment in Cayuga County, the Nineteenth N. Y. Volunteer Infantry. His battery did duty at, and near, Newbern, N. C. He was promoted to First Lieutenant, Battery K, July 3, 1863, and participated in the engagements of Wise Forks, Kingston, Whitehall, Goldsboro, and Newbern, in North Carolina. At the latter place, Feb. 2, 1864, he was captured, with a command of two guns, and was confined in Libby prison at Richmond, Va., at Macon, Ga., at Charleston, S. C., and at Camp Sargum, near Columbia, S. C. From the latter prison he escaped, Nov. 29, 1864, together with three other officers, and made his way over the mountains to the Federal lines at Knoxville, Tenn., arriving there Jan. 13, 1865. From the Auburn "Daily Advertiser," of March 27, 1886, the following account of Captain Kirby's escape, as given by himself, is taken:

"I made up my mind to take advantage of the first opportunity to get out, and arranged to run the guard, but the night was too light; at another time to bribe the guard, but while doing so one of the sentries fired on our party, and we all retired to the seclusion of our holes in the ground. But an opportunity came at last. Most every morning a party was paroled to go outside the camp to cut wood for building huts. They would bring the wood down to the dead-line, and then we would take it from there into camp. On the morning of the 29th of Nov., 1864, Captain Sidney Mead of the 111th N. Y. Volunteer Infantry came to me, stating that Colonel Thomas H. Butler, Fifth Indiana Cavalry, and himself intended to try to escape, and desired that I should go with them. We then went down to the dead-line where the paroled party were bringing their wood, and gave the guard to understand that we had been paroled to go out, but the party then out had gone without us. About this time Lieutenant Sill came down with a load of wood and rebuked Mead for being lazy, and this carried out our plan before the guard that we belonged to the paroled party out. Mead told him if he would bring down the parole for the guard to pass him he could yet do his share of work. Sill soon appeared with another load of wood and a paper, which he presented as the parole. The guard, fortunately, could not read and reckoned it was all right, and Mead stepped across the line and was asked to see our squad and have our parole sent down to the line for us. Soon Mead

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

appeared with a load of wood, and presented to the guard a piece of paper with writing on it, and the guard, as in the former case, reckoned it was all right. We stepped across the dead line, and did not look back for fear the guard might change his mind and order us back. About three o'clock we escaped into a swamp west of the camp and waited until after dark. Here we were joined by Lieutenant Oliphant of the Thirty-fifth N. J. Volunteer Infantry, who had also escaped from the guard. Our plan was to reach our lines at Knoxville, Tenn., by taking the roads at night, hiding and resting in the daytime, depending upon the negroes for our food. We had heard that there was a Union man, by the name of Jones, who lived near the line between South and North Carolina, who would find us a guide from there to Knoxville."

Having now escaped from the guards at Camp Sorgum, it was only with the greatest difficulty that they succeeded in eluding bands of Confederates who, assisted by dogs, scoured the whole country for escaped prisoners. The sixth day of their escape they crossed, and then recrossed, a creek, and had hardly done so when a party of armed men, with eight or ten dogs, appeared on the other side. Mead, who had escaped before and had been recaptured by dogs, was sure they were on their trail, but they passed on. They were informed by the negroes that this party captured several officers during that day. It is probable that their recrossing the creek saved them from being taken. During their journey they fell in with more than one party of escaped officers, who, they learned from the negroes, were soon after recaptured. Near Merrittsville they had to cross a bridge that was guarded, and did so successfully, under the cover of the rain and darkness, by crawling across close to the railing. At another time, while lying secreted by a friendly negro near a hotel in the mountains, a party of twenty-five Confederates took possession of the house and remained there more than twenty-four hours. Thus, in great peril of recapture and with great hardships, Lieutenant Kirby and his fellow officers made their way by night, assisted by friendly negroes, who called them "Massa Lincoln's soldiers," through New Berry, Lawrence, Greenville, and Merrittsville, to the house of Mr. Jones, who furnished them with a guide over the Blue Ridge Mountains to Knoxville, which they reached Jan. 13, 1865, having been forty-six days on the road. After a short furlough, Lieutenant Kirby rejoined his battery, and was immediately promoted to Captain and assigned to command Battery I of his old regiment, Feb. 17,

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

1865. This battery he mustered out of the United States service at Syracuse, N. Y., July 8, 1865.

After the war Captain Kirby entered the National Guards State of New York as Adjutant of the Forty-ninth Infantry, and was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel commanding, Feb. 20, 1880. This regiment was disbanded Aug. 28, 1880. He was afterward elected Captain of the Second Separate Company, May 11, 1881. In 1896 he was appointed by Governor Black of New York on the Governor's staff as Brigadier-General and General Inspector of Rifle Practice. During the war with Spain he was commissioned, May 17, 1898, Lieutenant-Colonel of the Third Regiment N. Y. Volunteer Infantry; was Provost Marshal of the Second Army Corps, July 4th to Sept. 10th; was mustered out of the U. S. service Dec. 10, 1898.

General William M. Kirby married, June 27, 1867, at Auburn, N. Y., Sophia E. Miller, daughter of Adam Miller and Asenath Tibbles, both of Auburn, N. Y. They have one child:

i. Ethel Kirby, b. Sept. 4, 1882.

102. Edwin<sup>9</sup> Kirby (William A.<sup>8</sup>, Barnabas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Fruitland, Fla., born Dec. 25, 1844. In the summer of 1861 he joined Company B, Spalding Guards, Seventy-fourth Regiment N. Y. Militia, and was appointed Second Lieutenant of Company F, 160th N. Y. Volunteer Infantry, Sept. 26, 1862—he then being only seventeen years of age. This company was enlisted in Cayuga County, N. Y. He was in the engagement of the gunboat "Cotton" in Louisiana, Jan. 13 and 14, 1863. He was on the gunboat "Diana" March 28, 1863, and under fire for several hours, until seven of the fourteen officers had been killed, and the surviving officers and men were compelled to surrender. The officers who were alive were retained as prisoners for sixteen months, by orders of Jefferson Davis, at Alexandria and Shreveport, La., and Camp Ford, Tex. He had been promoted to First Lieutenant, March 26, 1863, and to Captain, July 1, 1863. After his exchange Captain Kirby joined his regiment, which, during his imprisonment, had been transferred from Louisiana to Virginia, at Harper's Ferry. This was on Aug. 22, 1864. He was in command of Company A and Company F in the engagement of Opequan, Sept. 19, 1864, where, out of ten officers of the regiment, two were killed and three wounded. He was one of the wounded officers. The same bullet which wounded him in the leg cut also



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

the haversack he carried. After his recovery he continued in command of his old Company F of the 160th N. Y. Infantry, and participated in the great review at Washington after the close of the war. He remained with his company and regiment, guarding Federal property, until Nov. 1, 1865, when the regiment was discharged at Savannah, Ga., and was mustered out at Elmira, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1865.

Captain Edwin Kirby married (1), July 6, 1871, Kittie Bowers, born May 8, 1846, daughter of James Bowers and Maria Adams, both of Auburn, N. Y. She died June 8, 1881, and he married (2), Sept. 29, 1892, Mary Brown, daughter of Henry A. and Nancy Brown of Brooklyn, N. Y. They are now living in Fruitland, Fla. Children:

- i. Maurice Kirby, b. June 6, 1876; d. Sept. 28, 1889.
- ii. Kitty Kirby, b. May 30, 1881; d. July 3, 1881.

103. Dick Murray<sup>9</sup> Kirby (William A.<sup>8</sup>, Barnabas<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born March 3, 1851; married (1) Louie Bowers, who died in 1882. He married (2) Carrie Dorsay. Children:

- i. Kate Kirby, b. 1876.
- ii. Edna Kirby, b. 1878.
- iii. Cornelia Kirby, b. 1880.
- iv. William McL. Kirby, b. 1886.

93. Joseph<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born March 23, 1796, in Dartmouth, Mass. He removed to Cayuga County, N. Y., where he married (1), Jan 1, 1818, Salome Barber, born 1796, who died Nov. 10, 1842; married (2) Sibyl Winslow. He died Nov. 28, 1872. Children:

- i. Adeline Kirby, b. Jan. 2, 1819; d. April 12, 1883.
- ii. Cordelia Kirby, b. Dec. 8, 1820; m. William Knowles.
- iii. George Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1823; d. Aug. 7, 1866.
- iv. Mary Kirby, b. Sept. 19, 1824; d. April 7, 1826.
- v. Amanda Kirby, b. June 20, 1831; d. July 17, 1878.

94. Isaac<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 29, 1798, in Dartmouth, Mass. He removed to Cayuga, N. Y., where he married, Feb. 9, 1820, Eleanor Canfield, born 1802, daughter of Caleb and Margaret Canfield of Cayuga County, N. Y. He died April 10, 1839. His



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

widow, Eleanor, married (2), 1841, Colonel John Bradford of Monroe County, Mich. She died April, 1888. Children:

- i. Cinadosia Kirby, b. Nov. 20, 1820; d. Aug. 10, 1824.
- ii. Elizabeth Kirby, b. March 17, 1825; d. March 4, 1877.
- iii. Caleb C. Kirby, b. April 17, 1827; d. Dec. 11, 1873.
104. iv. Restcome R. Kirby, b. July 24, 1829.
- v. Margaret A. Kirby, b. July 11, 1833; m. John L. Gardner, b. July 11, 1829, in Essex, N. Y., son of R. C. Gardner and Ann Bryant. They are now living in Jasper City, Mo. No children.
- vi. Sarah E. Kirby, b. July 12, 1837.

104. Restcome Rogers<sup>s</sup> Kirby (Isaac<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Petersburg, Mich., was born July 24, 1829, in Cayuga, N. Y. He removed in 1836, with his parents, to Jackson County, Mich., and in 1841 to Monroe County in the same State. After an academic course at Aurora, N. Y., he studied medicine at the University of Michigan and at the Buffalo Medical College, and graduated from the latter in 1854 with the degree of M.D. The same year he began to practice medicine at Newport, Monroe County, Mich., and continued in the practice of his profession at this place, except during the Civil War, until 1874, when he removed to Petersburg, in the same county, where he now resides. We copy from his letter the following interesting account of his military services during the Rebellion:

"In the spring of 1861 I received the appointment of Assistant Surgeon, but, preferring to go into the cavalry, was commissioned First Lieutenant of Company C, First Ohio Cavalry. We were sent to West Virginia, and took part in the battle of Green River. In February, 1862, the First Ohio squadron was assigned to General Landor to act as his body-guard. General Landor died in March, 1862, and the body-guard took charge of his remains, and delivered them to his family. My command was then assigned to General James Shields as his special escort, and remained with him as long as he was in command. On the 23d of March, 1862, companies A and C, numbering one hundred and forty men, commanded by Captains Robinson and Kirby, made a charge on the enemy, capturing two hundred and sixty-four prisoners. Captain Robinson died a few days afterward, leaving Captain Kirby in full command, also as acting surgeon. On June 8, 1862, we engaged in the battle of Port Republic, where I was wounded

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

and sent to Washington in an ambulance. We were next assigned to General Pope to act as his body-guard. We were engaged in the battles of Bull Run and Cedar Mountain; was also in the battle of Antietam, under General McClellan, and was afterward sent to Washington. Being unfit for further service, I soon after resigned and went home.

"Having recovered sufficiently from wounds and injuries, I accepted, on the 1st of August, 1863, a commission as Captain of Company E, Eleventh Michigan Cavalry, and was sent to Lexington, Ky., to report to General Hobson; from whence we were sent, with fourteen hundred head of cattle, to Knoxville, Tenn., to relieve General Burnside's army. We returned to Lexington April 5th, 1864, when General Burbridge requested us to proceed to western Kentucky in search of train robbers. We were successful and returned in time to give check to John Morgan, then making his last raid through Kentucky. After a fight of four hours he was completely routed—the stand being made at Cynthiana. General Morgan's portfolio, order-book, and saddle-bags fell into my hands, and are still in my possession. On the 25th of June, by order of Major-General McClain, I was detailed as provost marshal at Lexington, Ky., and acted in this capacity until January, 1865, when, finding myself prostrated with nervous fever, caused by wounds, and having contracted rheumatism from previous exposure, I resigned and came home, reduced from my former weight of 205 to 146 pounds."

Dr. Restcome R. Kirby married, July 6, 1854, Melissa M. Tucker, only daughter of Dr. J. L. Tucker of Erie, Mich. Children:

- i. Canfield T. Kirby, b. Feb. 26, 1859, in New Haven, Ind.; d. Aug. 12, 1860.
- ii. Ella E. Kirby, b. March 29, 1862, in La Salle, Monroe County, Mich.; d. May 29, 1879, at Petersburg, Mich.

95. Stephen<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Cayuga County, N. Y., born Dec. 23, 1804, in Dartmouth, Mass. He removed to Cayuga County, N. Y., where he married, Nov. 30, 1826, Susan Gaylord, born Sept. 19, 1807. He died Aug. 26, 1863. Susan Gaylord Kirby died Nov. 17, 1862. Children:

- i. Lucius G. Kirby, b. Aug. 29, 1828; d. June 14, 1850.
- ii. George W. Kirby, b. March 27, 1830; d. Feb. 8, 1844.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

105.   iii. David S. Kirby, b. Jan. 22, 1832; m. (1) Fanny J. Preston; m. (2) Louisa L. Brooks.  
       iv. Anna A. Kirby, b. Nov. 11, 1833; m. Lyman Case of Jackson, Mich.  
       v. Sarah E. Kirby, b. Nov. 25, 1835; d. July 21, 1837.  
       vi. Isaac Kirby, b. May 20, 1839; m. Mary Whitney. They are now living in Leslie, Mich.  
       vii. Peninah Kirby, b. Aug. 28, 1841; m. Charles Wood of Colfax, Ia.  
       viii. Barnabas Kirby, b. Jan. 23, 1846; d. Jan. 6, 1848.  
       ix. John Kirby, b. March 9, 1848; d. Feb. 24, 1850.

105. David S.<sup>8</sup> Kirby (Stephen<sup>7</sup>, Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Battle Creek, Mich., born Jan. 22, 1832, in Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y.; married (1), Feb. 18, 1855, Fanny J. Preston, born Aug. 30, 1835, in Clarendon, N. Y., daughter of Ephraim Preston and Mary Rogers. She died April 19, 1879, in Battle Creek, Mich., and he married (2), July 23, 1879, Louisa L. Brooks, born March 3, 1857, in Maple Grove, Barry County, Mich., daughter of Aaron Brooks and Matilda Abbott. David S. Kirby is a horticulturist of Battle Creek, Mich., where he has resided since 1879. Children born in Rivers, Jackson County, Mich.:

- i. Albert F. Kirby, b. Jan. 1, 1856; d. April 11, 1879.
- ii. Frank A. Kirby, b. June 25, 1857. He is married, and lives in Battle Creek, Mich.
- iii. Freddie E. Kirby, b. Nov. 18, 1861; d. Dec. 22, 1861.
- iv. Willie P. Kirby, b. Nov. 13, 1864; d. March 18, 1879.
- v. Geneva E. Kirby, b. April 30, 1870; d. April 16, 1879.

96. Abraham<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Restcome<sup>6</sup>, Barnabas<sup>5</sup>, Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Rochester, Mich., born June 8, 1807, in Dartmouth, Mass. He removed with his father, in 1814, to Cayuga County, N. Y., where he married, in 1827, Lydia Gray, born 1805. He lived in Cayuga, Cayuga County, N. Y., until 1854, when he removed to Michigan, and settled upon a farm in Mundy, Genesee County. He afterward went to Rochester, Mich., where he died Dec. 22, 1893. Lydia Gray Kirby died March 21, 1891, in Rochester, Mich. Children:

- i. Mary Rogers Kirby, b. June 21, 1829; d. Jan. 11, 1891; m., Nov. 4, 1845, Jerome Fredenburg, b. Feb. 22, 1817; d. Jan. 11, 1887, son of James Fredenburg and Roxanna

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Hatch. He resided in Aurelius, Cayuga County, N. Y., until 1872, when he removed to Cayuga village, where he died. Children:

1. Helen Eugenia Fredenburg, b. Nov. 5, 1846; m., Nov. 4, 1868, Emanuel P. Kyle; no children.
2. Cornelia Ann Fredenburg, b. Sept. 1, 1849; m., Nov. 22, 1871, William Mersereau, Jr., of Cayuga, N. Y. Children: (1) William Jay, b. Sept. 14, 1872; (2) Frederick Kirby, b. April 22, 1875; d. April 21, 1898; (3) Henry Carl, b. Jan. 28, 1877; (4) Gail, b. Sept. 9, 1879.
- ii. Barnabas Kirby, b. 1832; d. at birth.
- iii. Thomas Restcome Kirby, b. 1834; d. at birth.
- iv. Ann Elizabeth Kirby, b. Oct. 31, 1840; d. 1882; m. Orville G. Cook of Rochester, Mich.

83. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Silas<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born March 20, 1750; died about 1816; married, March 22, 1778, Hannah Allen of Dartmouth, Mass., daughter of Peter (son of Increase) and Mary Allen. Children born in Westport:

- i. Ichabod Kirby, b. —; m. Abigail Allen, Aug. 16, 1804. (The Leonard manuscript does not mention Ichabod among the children of Nathaniel and Hannah Kirby, but the Westport Town Records state that "Ichabod Kirby son of Nathaniel, and Abigail Allen dau. of William Allen, all of Westport, were married Aug. 16, 1804.")
- ii. Barnabas Kirby, b. May 31, 1780.
- iii. Noah Kirby, b. Jan. 18, 1783; d. Feb. 3, 1877; m., March 1, 1812, Nancy Fisher, dau. of John Fisher of Westport, Mass. They had a son:
  1. Barnabas Kirby, b. March 26, 1817, in Westport, Mass.; d. Sept. 11, 1850; m., March 3, 1843, Deborah D. Allen of Westport, dau. of Green and Phœbe (Sanford) Allen. He was captain of a merchant vessel, and died of cholera. They had a son, William P., b. Oct. 31, 1846, who is now living in New Bedford.
- iv. Lydia Kirby, b. March 2, 1786; m., May 30, 1805, Isaac Lawrence, son of Isaac Lawrence of Westport, Mass.
- v. Roby Kirby, b. April 14, 1788.
- vi. Charlotte Kirby, b. March 2, 1790; m., May 30, 1811,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Freeman Lawrence, son of Isaac Lawrence of Westport, Mass.

- vii. Nicholas Underwood Kirby, b. Sept. 4, 1801; m., 1830 (published April 15, 1830), Judith Brightman of Westport, Mass.

15. Robert<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, Dec. 13, 1744, Abigail Allen, born Feb. 23, 1726-27, daughter of Seth and Elizabeth Allen. He was elected constable for Dartmouth in 1767, but was excused from serving as such. His will, made in 1802, mentions the names of nine grandchildren: "John, Isaac, Freeman and Robert, children of my daughter Elizabeth Lawrence; Charles and Robert, children of my daughter Sarah Almy; William Henry, Robert and John, children of my daughter Phœbe Allen." Children born in Dartmouth (Dartmouth records):

- i. Elizabeth Kirby, b. July 26, 1747; m., July 1, 1770, Isaac Lawrence of Portsmouth, R. I. Children:

1. John Lawrence.
2. Isaac Lawrence.
3. Freeman Lawrence.
4. Robert Lawrence.

- ii. Abigail Kirby, b. July 26, 1747, twin with Elizabeth; not married.

- iii. Sarah Kirby, b. Jan. 11, 1750; m., Aug. 1, 1769, John Almy of Dartmouth. Children:

1. Charles Almy.
2. Robert Almy.

- iv. Phoebe Kirby, b. Jan. 11, 1754; m., Jan. 10, 1776, Abraham Allen of Dartmouth, b. May 10, 1746, son of Philip and Susanna Allen. Children:

1. William Henry Allen.
2. Robert Allen.
3. John Allen.

5. Recompence<sup>2</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Sandwich, Mass.; died 1720 in Newton, Burlington County, N. J. He removed, with his brother Richard, to Dartmouth, Mass. His name appears upon the Dartmouth Town Records as surveyor of roads, 1684; grand jurymen, 1686; and selectman, 1695. He received one-fourth part of his father's lands in Dartmouth



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

before the latter's decease in 1688. These lands he sold in 1698 to his brother Richard and removed to Newton, Burlington County, N. J., where he died in 1720. His wife's name was Rebecca. There is a deed recorded at Taunton, given in 1708 by Recompence Kirby to James Tripp, which is signed by Recompence Kirby and "Rebecca A. Kirby." The letter "A." in the signature of his wife is not a clerical error for a cross, since a cross is recorded between the word "Rebecca" and the initial letter "A." It is conjectured, therefore, that the maiden name of his wife was Rebecca Allen, and, if so, then she was in all probability the daughter of Francis Allen (son of George) and Mary Barlow.

The will of Recompence Kirby, recorded at Trenton, N. J. (Book II. of Wills, p. 143), is dated July 4, 1712, and was approved Nov. 21, 1720. In his will he gives "to my son William Kirby fifty acres of land adjoining to his plantation;" to "my son Benjamin Kirby two hundred acres of land adjoining the land of William Wood and Clayton;" and the remaining portion of his land, "two hundred and fifty acres with the houses, barns, orchards, meadows and other improvements, I give to my son Richard Kirby." He gives to "my daughter Rebecca thirty pounds," and all of his personal estate to "Rebecca my wife." His son Richard Kirby is made executor. Witnesses: William Wills, Joseph Laycock, Joseph Reckless.

Children, according to his will:

- i. William Kirby, b. ——. In 1737 he owned 150 acres in New Hanover Township, Burlington County, N. J.
- ii. Benjamin Kirby, b. ——. In 1724 he owned 290 acres in New Hanover Township, Burlington County, N. J.
106. iii. Richard Kirby, b. —; d. 1740; m. Anne —.
- iv. Rebecca Kirby.

106. Richard<sup>3</sup> Kirby (Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Dartmouth, Mass., and accompanied his father to Burlington County, N. J. He lived in New Hanover Township, where, in 1724, he owned 450 acres of land, and where he died in 1740. His wife's name was Anne. His will, recorded at Trenton (Book of Wills, IV., p. 269), is dated Oct. 14, 1733, and was proved March 5, 1740. In his will he orders his estate to be divided into two portions; one portion to be sold immediately after his

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

death, and the money put out at interest for his children until they attain respectively the age of twenty-one; the other portion he gives to "my well beloved wife Anne Kirby to be enjoyed by her for the space and term of twelve years next ensuing after my decease in consideration that on and with the profits and produce of the same she shall maintain all my children, viz.: Mary Kirby, Recompence Kirby, Richard Kirby, John Kirby, Jonathan Kirby, and Joseph Kirby and one which she shall be delivered of and it do live." He orders the land to be sold at the end of twelve years, and, after the payment of \$200 to his wife Anne, the rest is to be divided among his children, and their respective shares put out at interest until they attain respectively the age of twenty-one years. He appoints his wife Anne Kirby and his brother William Kirby joint executors. Witnesses: John Steward, Thomas Wright, David Starkey.

Children, according to his will:

- i. Mary Kirby.
- ii. Recompence Kirby.
- iii. Richard Kirby.
- iv. John Kirby.
- v. Jonathan Kirby.
- 107. vi. Joseph Kirby, b. Oct., 1731; m. Anne —.
- vii. A child, b. after Oct. 14, 1733.

107. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Kirby (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) of New Hanover, N. J., born Oct., 1731, in New Hanover, Burlington County, N. J. He married Anne —, born 1732. Children:

- i. Abraham Kirby.
- 108. ii. Isaac Kirby, b. Sept. 23, 1756; m. (1) Hannah —, (2) Phœbe Haines.
- iii. Jacob Kirby, b. —. He was a Revolutionary soldier. See "Official Register of Soldiers of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War," p. 656.
- iv. Joseph Kirby.
- v. Richard Kirby.

108. Isaac<sup>5</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 23, 1756, in New Hanover, Burlington County, N. J.; married (1), April 20, 1791, Hannah —, who died before 1798, and he married (2), Oct. 28, 1798, Phœbe Haines. Before his marriage he was a Revolutionary soldier. His name appears

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

in the "Official Register of Officers and Men of New Jersey in the War of the Revolution," page 656, beside that of his brother Jacob. After the Revolution he removed to Pennsylvania and settled in Greene County, where he died Feb. 1, 1833. Phœbe, his widow, died Feb. 24, 1852. By his first wife he had:

109. i. Samuel L. Kirby, b. Sept. 16, 1794; m. Eleanor Haines.

Children by his second wife:

ii. Isaac Kirby, b. about 1800.

110. iii. Joseph Kirby, b. Feb. 2, 1802; m. Jane Murdock.

iv. James Kirby, b. —; d. 1835; m., Feb. 2, 1830, Orpha Myers. Children:

1. Phœbe Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1831.

2. Joseph Kirby, b. May 14, 1832.

3. Pleasant Kirby, b. June 6, 1833.

4. John Kirby, b. June 29, 1834.

5. James Kirby, b. Oct. 1, 1835.

v. Rebecca Kirby, b. —; m., July 4, 1824, Loudy Pogue. Children:

1. Americus Pogue, b. —. He is now living in Richmond, Ind.

2. Columbus Pogue.

3. United States Pogue.

4. Andrew J. Pogue.

5. Phœbe Pogue, b. —; m. — Evans. She has a daughter, Margaret, now living in Fairbury, Ill.

6. Mary Pogue.

7. Margaret Pogue.

109. Samuel L.<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 16, 1794, in Greene County, Pa.: married, March 23, —, Eleanor Haines, born Dec. 27, 1800, daughter of George Haines and — Hoffman. During President Jackson's administration he kept a post-office in Greene County, Pa., and the post-office is called the "Kirby" post-office to this day. He removed to Woodford County, Ill., and died at Low Point, in that county, Sept. 3, 1873. His widow, Eleanor, died Oct. 31, 1888, in Industry, Kan. Children born in Greene County, Pa.:

i. Hannah Kirby, b. June 16, 1822.

ii. Mary A. Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1824; m. John Safford. They are now living in Cazenovia, Woodford County, Ill.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

- iii. George L. Kirby, b. Nov. 12, 1826.
  - iv. Rebecca Kirby, b. Nov. 18, 1827; m. James White. They are now living in Washburne, Ill.
  - v. Andrew J. Kirby, b. Dec. 14, 1829. He is now living in Abilene, Kan.
  - vi. John H. Kirby, b. July 11, 1831; m. Mary Dillingham of Lacon, Ill.
  - vii. Sarah J. Kirby, b. June 6, 1833; m., June 11, 1857, in Low Point, Ill., Levi Thompson of Minonk, Ill., b. Oct. 28, 1829, in Muskegon County, O., son of James Thompson and Elizabeth Penn. Children:
    - 1. Henry P. Thompson, b. Dec. 8, 1858; m., Feb. 28, 1883, Effie Davis.
    - 2. Albert J. Thompson, b. Sept. 23, 1863; d. —.
    - 3. Fannie A. Thompson, b. July 5, 1868; m., Feb. 24, 1887, Welby Jury.
    - 4. Mettie Thompson, b. Nov. 30, 1875; m., Feb. 12, 1896, Bert Ridge.
  - viii. Eleanor Kirby, b. Nov. 18, 1835.
  - ix. Lucinda Kirby, b. July 25, 1837; m. Edward Watson of Atkinson, Ill.
  - x. Henry R. Kirby, b. Nov. 8, 1839.
  - xi. James R. Kirby, b. Oct. 11, 1842.
  - xii. Osborn W. Kirby, b. June 6, 1845.
110. Joseph<sup>6</sup> Kirby (Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 2, 1802, in Greene County, Pa.; married, Oct. 26, 1824, Jane Murdock, born March 8, 1805, daughter of John Murdock of Greene County, Pa. He removed, in 1853, to Berwick, Warren County, Ill., where he died Jan. 3, 1893. Jane Murdock Kirby died March 9, 1886. Children born in Greene County, Pa.:
- 111. i. Isaac B. Kirby, b. June 25, 1825; m. Eliza Ann Bailey.
  - ii. Emily Kirby, b. Jan. 23, 1827; d. Feb. 15, 1885.
  - 112. iii. John M. Kirby, b. Dec. 24, 1830; m. Anna L. Osborn.
  - iv. Margaret Kirby, b. Feb. 5, 1833; d. May 8, 1861.
  - 113. v. Josephus Kirby, b. Dec. 26, 1834; m. Fannie E. Townsend.
  - vi. Phœbe Kirby, b. July 22, 1836; d. May 10, 1857.
  - vii. Sarah Jane Kirby, b. Sept. 11, 1839; d. Aug. 5, 1859.
  - viii. Mary E. Kirby, b. Oct. 26, 1842; d. Jan. 30, 1878.
  - ix. George Kirby, b. April 24, 1847; d. Jan. 5, 1861.

## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

111. Isaac B.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born June 25, 1825, in Greene County, Pa.; married, July 9, 1850, Eliza Ann Bailey, born Aug. 6, 1826, in Greene County, Pa., daughter of Joab and Jane Bailey. He removed to Illinois, and is now living on his farm in Roseville, Warren County, Ill. Children:

- i. Emily Kirby, b. Aug. 18, 1851, in Peoria County, Ill.; m., Feb. 25, 1869, John J. Boyd. They are now living in Roseville, Ill.
- ii. Kinzie Kirby, b. Dec. 19, 1852, in Peoria County, Ill.; m., July, 1878, Mary Shelden. They are now living in Griswold, Ia.
- iii. Oliver Kirby, b. Dec., 1854, in Warren County, Ill.; m. (1), July, 1879, Emma Stevenson, who died March 28, 1883; m. (2), in 1886, Isabel Dudgeon, who died Sept., 1897. He is now living in Competine, Ia.
- iv. Ruth Ellen Kirby, b. June 14, 1856.
- v. Josephus Kirby, b. March 19, 1858; m., April, 1882, Clara Yoho. He is now living in Elliott, Ia.
- vi. Mary E. Kirby, b. Sept. 21, 1860.
- vii. George B. Kirby, b. Jan. 21, 1864; m., Dec. 22, 1897, Cassa McCorn of Grand Island, Neb. They are now living in Roseville, Ill.
- viii. Madison Kirby, b. Dec. 27, 1868; m., Dec. 4, 1896, in San Francisco, Cal., Rebecca Cuddy. They are now living in Madera, Cal.

112. John M.<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 24, 1830, in Greene County, Pa.; married, Jan. 1, 1856, Anna L. Osborn, born Dec. 18, 1837, in Oneida County, N. Y., daughter of Jacob Osborn and Melinda Bean. They now live in Fairfield, Ia. Children:

- i. Dr. James Arthur Kirby, b. June 20, 1857; d. Jan. 25, 1890.
- ii. Cora J. Kirby, b. Jan. 28, 1859.
- iii. Nettie Kirby, b. Dec. 17, 1862.
- iv. Byrd S. Kirby, b. April 7, 1867.
- v. Myrtie E. Kirby, b. April 3, 1870.
- vi. Eugene Kirby, b. Aug. 3, 1872.

113. Josephus<sup>7</sup> Kirby (Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Recompence<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 26, 1834, in Greene County, Pa. He removed with his father, in 1853, to Warren County,



## DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIRBY

---

Ill., where he married, June 6, 1862, Fannie E. Townsend, born April 19, 1843, daughter of Aaron B. and Frances Townsend. They are now living in Berwick, Warren County, Ill. Children:

- i. Jennie S. Kirby, b. June 29, 1863.
- ii. Nellie A. Kirby, b. Jan. 24, 1865.
- iii. Lena F. Kirby, b. Aug. 26, 1869.
- iv. Harry T. Kirby, b. Aug. 29, 1871.
- v. Ross J. Kirby, b. Aug. 13, 1874.

COLLATERAL GENEALOGIES  
OF CONNECTED FAMILIES



## THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS OF GUILFORD, CONNECTICUT.

1. Thomas Burgis, the ancestor of those by the name of Burgis in New England, was born in Yorkshire, England. The circumstances under which he came to Guilford, Ct., are given in the "History of Guilford, Ct.," by B. C. Steiner, page 135: "Thomas Burgis, Sr., a shoemaker and tanner, came to Guilford about 1707. He was a native of Yorkshire, England, and was pressed on board a British man-of-war, where he was detained several years. After some time the vessel was cruising in the neighborhood of New York, when Mr. Burgis escaped, with one or two others, and fled into the country. It is said he was retaken near Newtown, Ct., and received a grievous sabre-cut on his face, which left a scar ever after. Subsequently he escaped again, when in the neighborhood of Boston, and coming along the shore, stopped at Guilford, and married Mercy, daughter of Thomas Wright." His descendant, Mrs. Sarah J. Ashton of Middletown, Ct., gives a more detailed account of his adventures: "He was pressed into the English navy, and twice made his escape. The first time he was recaptured, and received a deep sabre-cut in one cheek, the scar of which he carried to his grave. The second time he escaped from New York and succeeded in making his way as far as Fairfield, Ct. Being traced to this place, he secreted himself in a field of corn. He heard the footsteps of his pursuers, but was not discovered. He first located temporarily in Fairfield, and afterward removed to Guilford, where he was befriended by Mr. Thomas Wright of that place, whose daughter he afterward married."

Thomas Burgis, Sr., married, Aug. 19, 1707, in Guilford, Ct., Mercy Wright, born 1680, daughter of Thomas Wright and Sarah Benton (married 1673), both of Guilford, Ct. He died Oct. 23, 1736, and his widow, Sarah, June 29, 1747, both in Guilford, Ct. Children born in Guilford, Ct.:

2. i. Thomas Burgis, b. May 29, 1709; m. Hannah Dodd.
- ii. Jesse Burgis, b. April 23, 1712; d. soon.

## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

- iii. John Burgis, b. Aug. 31, 1714; m., Jan. 14, 1742, Sarah Dodd, b. April 14, 1714, dau. of Samuel Dodd and Hannah Savage, sister of Hannah Dodd, who married his brother Thomas. He was deputy to the General Court of Connecticut at twenty-four sessions, from 1768 to 1789. ("History of Guilford, Ct.," by B. C. Steiner, p. 515.) "Always while in attendance thereon he wore very large silver knee and shoe buckles, kept for that season. At his death, these were given to his niece, Mrs. Lucy Burgis Kirby, who had them made into a dozen table-spoons and as many tea-spoons." (Mrs. Sarah J. Ashton.) He was also deacon of the Congregational Church of Guilford from Nov. 2, 1775, until his death, March 26, 1799. Sarah Dodd Burgis died Jan. 18, 1787. No children.
- iv. Phillis Burgis, b. March 1, 1716; d. Oct. 12, 1760; m. Nathaniel Johnson of Guilford, Ct., b. Oct. 4, 1715; d. Jan. 18, 1746, son of Isaac Johnson and Phœbe Bristol. No children.
- v. Mercy Burgis, b. Sept. 26, 1719; d. Feb. 24, 1801; m., March 15, 1749, Abraham Chittenden of Guilford, Ct., b. Feb. 16, 1723; d. July 19, 1810, son of Gideon Chittenden and Abigail Bishop. They had four children.
- vi. Eliab Burgis, b. Oct. 31, 1722; d. Oct. 19, 1736.
- vii. Abigail Burgis, b. 1724; d. 1802; m., Dec. 15, 1742, Enos Bishop of Guilford, Ct., b. May 26, 1717; d. April, 1802, son of John Bishop and Mary Johnson. They had twelve children.

2. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Burgis (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, Ct., born May 29, 1709, in Guilford, Ct. "He was a man of admirable Christian character. As the infirmities of age came upon him and confined him to his home, his brethren in the church enjoyed calling upon him; when, after a cheerful conversation with them, he would repeat this passage of Scripture: 'Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another, and the Lord hearkened and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord and that thought upon his name.'" He married, May 18, 1737, Hannah Dodd, born July 28, 1712, daughter of Samuel Dodd of Guilford, Ct., and Hannah Savage of Middletown. He died March 28, 1796, aged eighty-six years, in Guilford, Ct. Hannah Dodd Burgis died July 26, 1795.



## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

### [Dodd Lineage:

I. Daniel Dodd of Branford, Ct., was b. at Branford, in 1647; d. Jan., 1665, in Branford, Ct.; m., 1646, Mary —, who died May 25, 1667. Children: Mary, who married Aaron Blatchley; Hannah; Daniel; Ebenezer, b. Dec. 11, 1651; Stephen, b. Feb. 16, 1655; Samuel, b. May 2, 1657. All the sons except Stephen removed to Newark, N. J.

II. Stephen Dodd of Guilford, Ct., born Feb. 16, 1655; died Oct. 26, 1691; married, April 18, 1678, Sarah Stevens, born Jan. 25, 1658, daughter of Thomas and Mary Stevens of Guilford, Ct. They had two sons: Daniel, b. 1679, and Samuel, b. 1681.

III. Samuel Dodd of Guilford, Ct., born 1681; died May 24, 1757; married, Jan. 10, 1705, Hannah Savage of Middletown, Ct., born July 16, 1675, daughter of John Savage and Elisabeth D'Aubin of Middletown, Ct. She died March 23, 1730. Children: (1) Ebenezer, b. Dec. 22, 1705; (2) Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1707; (3) Hannah, b. July 28, 1712; m. Thomas Burgis; (4) Sarah, b. April 24, 1715; m. John Burgis.]

### Children of Thomas Burgis and Hannah Dodd:

3. i. Thomas Burgis, b. Feb. 24, 1738; m. Olive Dudley.
- ii. Hannah Burgis, b. Dec. 5, 1739; d. Oct. 22, 1816; m., April, 1767, William Starr, b. June 9, 1740; d. Nov. 30, 1816, son of Jehosaphat Starr and Elisabeth Ruggles. They had four children.
- iii. Lucy Burgis, b. Oct. 13, 1742; d. Feb. 28, 1817; m., March 1, 1769, Jonathan Kirby of Middletown "Upper Houses," son of John Kirby and Hannah Stowe. Mrs. Harriet Whedon Noyes of New Haven, Ct., the granddaughter of his brother Thomas, writes from personal recollection: "She was rather tall; had a bright, cheerful face and sparkling black eyes, and her presence generally made a lasting and happy impression on me. I have heard much of the loveliness and energy of her character. She became a widow when her children were young and their farm in Middletown not entirely free from incumbrances. By her energy and careful management she kept up the farm, cleared it of debt, and brought up her children. When her son became old enough to make choice of his life-work, he told his mother that a man could not make a living on that

## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

farm. Her reply was: 'If a man could not, a woman had done it.'"

They had four children:

1. Lucy Kirby, b. July 22, 1770; d. Oct. 12, 1772.
  2. Olive Kirby, b. Feb. 20, 1772; d. Dec. 20, 1787.
  3. Elisha Kirby, b. Oct. 13, 1774; d. Feb. 18, 1868;  
m. Betsy Spencer. (See Descendants of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct.)
  4. Lucy Kirby, b. Oct. 1, 1776; d. April 10, 1853;  
m. Obed Stowe. (See Descendants of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct.)
- iv. Mary Burgis, b. Dec. 9, 1744; d. Aug. 7, 1801; m., April 13, 1765, John Griswold of Guilford, Ct., b. June 17, 1742; d. May 16, 1777, son of Thomas Griswold and Ann Graves. They had four children.
- v. Samuel Burgis, b. Dec. 26, 1745; d. July 20, 1747.

3. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Burgis (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, Ct., born Feb. 24, 1738, in Guilford, Ct.; graduated from Yale College, 1758; studied for the ministry and was licensed to preach, but a severe attack of the measles, resulting in permanent weakness of the eyes, compelled him to relinquish his cherished plans. He became a farmer in Guilford, Ct.; was Deacon, Town Clerk, and Judge of Probate—"an honorable man and counsellor." He died June 14, 1799, in Guilford, Ct. He married, Aug. 9, 1769, Olive Dudley, born June 3, 1746, daughter of Oliver Dudley and Elisabeth Kilburn. She died Aug. 13, 1813, in Guilford, Ct. Children:

4. i. Thomas Burgis, b. Oct. 6, 1770; m. Sarah Deshon.
5. ii. Samuel Burgis, b. Jan. 17, 1774; m. Sarah Chalker.
- iii. Olive Burgis, b. Sept. 14, 1776; d. Feb. 5, 1867; m., Aug. 13, 1800, Ozias Whedon, b. 1775 in North Branford, Ct. He was a merchant, and lived in Guilford, Ct., where he died Jan. 28, 1836. Children:
  1. Susan Whedon, b. April 28, 1802; d. Dec. 10, 1828; not married.
  2. William Whedon, b. Nov. 2, 1803; d. July, 1848; not married.
  3. Jennette Whedon, b. Oct. 21, 1807; d. May, 1873; not married.
  4. Burgis Whedon, b. April 16, 1810; d. Oct. 4, 1836; not married.

## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

5. Harriet Whedon, b. Oct. 1, 1813; m., Oct. 22, 1849, Samuel Noyes. She is still living in New Haven, Ct. No children.
  - iv. Eliab Burgis, b. March 13, 1779; d. May 1, 1808; not married.
  - v. Hannah Burgis, b. May 9, 1783; d. Aug. 30, 1856; not married.
  - vi. Elisabeth Burgis, b. Nov. 2, 1787; d. March 29, 1844; not married.
  - vii. Harriet Burgis, b. Sept. 2, 1790; d. Oct. 12, 1791.
4. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Burgis (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, Ct., born Oct. 6, 1770, in Guilford, Ct.; married, Feb. 14, 1793, Sarah Deshon of New London, Ct., born Feb. 27, 1772, daughter of Henry Deshon and Bathsheba Rogers, both of New London, Ct. He died May 25, 1861, aged ninety years, in Guilford, Ct. Sarah Deshon Burgis died Jan. 25, 1852. Children:
- i. Ruth Burgis, b. Nov. 27, 1794; d. Nov. 17, 1878; m., May 25, 1819 (family Bible, May 1, 1819), Noah Fowler, b. June 8, 1795; d. June 10, 1850, son of Noah Fowler and Lucy Bartlett. No children.
  - ii. Sarah Burgis, b. Dec. 2, 1796; d. Jan. 12, 1881; m., Oct. 14, 1818, Samuel Hubbard, b. Oct. 19, 1795; d. 1873, son of William Hubbard and Mary Landon. No children.
  - iii. Harriet Burgis, b. Jan. 11, 1800; d. Dec. 23, 1877; not married.
  - iv. George Thomas Burgis, b. Feb. 6, 1803; d. Nov. 17, 1816.
  - v. Lydia Maria Burgis, b. July 3, 1807; d. June 16, 1808.
6. vi. Eliab Thomas Burgis, b. April 11, 1809; m. Ruhamath Gould.
- vii. Mary Ann Thomas Burgis, b. Jan. 11, 1817 (Feb. 11, 1817, old family Bible); d. Sept. 11, 1848; m., Feb. 10, 1841, her cousin, John Burgis Kirby of New Haven, Ct., b. Oct. 11, 1813; d. Feb. 13, 1880, son of Elisha Kirby (son of Jonathan Kirby and Lucy Burgis) and Betsy Spencer. Children:
1. Thomas Burgis Kirby, b. Feb. 28, 1842.
  2. Samuel Hubbard Kirby, b. Sept. 21, 1843; m. Susan A. Armstrong.
  3. John Walter Kirby, b. Nov. 11, 1845; d. Dec. 28, 1874.

## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

4. Sarah Deshon Kirby, b. June 2, 1847; m. Isaac S. Jennings. (See Descendants of John Kirby of Middletown, Ct.)

### [Deshon Lineage:

I. Daniel Deshon of New London, Ct. He is supposed to have been the son of one of those thirty Huguenots who emigrated from France with their families in 1686, the year after the revocation of the edict of Nantes, and settled in Oxford, Mass. The settlement at Oxford was broken up by an invasion of the Indians, and the emigrants dispersed into other parts of New England. Rene Grignon, a man of some note among them, fixed his residence in Norwich, Ct., and there died in 1715. Daniel Deshon at that time was a youth in the family of Rene Grignon and one of the legatees mentioned in his will. At a later period Daniel Deshon settled in New London, Ct., where he married, Oct. 4, 1724, Ruth Christophers, daughter of Richard Christophers of New London, Ct., and Grace Turner, a descendant of Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower. They had six sons and one daughter.

II. Henry Deshon of New London, Ct., son of Daniel Deshon and Ruth Christophers, born 1728 in New London, Ct.; married Bathsheba Rogers, born 1734, daughter of James Rogers of New London, Ct., and Grace Harris, daughter of Lieutenant Joseph Harris. He died March 20, 1818, aged ninety years. Bathsheba Rogers Deshon died July 23, 1803, aged sixty-nine years.

(James Rogers of New London, Ct., was the son of John Rogers, Jr., and Bathsheba Smith, his cousin, daughter of Richard Smith and Bathsheba Rogers, daughter of Captain James Rogers of New London. John Rogers, Jr., born March 20, 1764, was the eldest son of John Rogers (son of Captain James) and Elizabeth Griswold (married Sept. 17, 1670), daughter of Matthew Griswold of Lyme, Ct., and Ann Wolcott, daughter of Mr. Henry Wolcott of Windsor, Ct.)

III. Sarah Deshon, born Feb. 27, 1772; died Jan. 25, 1852; married, Feb. 14, 1793, Thomas Burgis of Guilford, Ct.]

### [Brewster Lineage:

I. William Brewster, the famous Elder of the Leyden Church and of the band of pilgrims who came in the Mayflower, 1620, born 1563 (or 1566?) in Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, England; died April 16, 1643, in Duxbury, Mass.



## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

II. Jonathan Brewster of New London, Ct., eldest son of Elder William Brewster, born Aug. 12, 1593, in Scrooby, England; died Aug. 7, 1659; married Lucretia (Oldham?), who died March 4, 1679.

III. Mary Brewster, daughter of the preceding, born April 16, 1627, in Plymouth, Mass.; married, Nov. 10, 1645, John Turner of Scituate, Mass. In his will, proved at Plymouth, 1697, he mentions wife Mary; sons Jonathan, Joseph, Ezekiel, John, Elisha, and Benjamin; daughters Grace Christophers, Lydia, Mary, and Ruth.

IV. Grace Turner, daughter of the preceding, born —; m., Sept. 3, 1691, Richard Christophers of New London, Ct. (Town Records of New London, Ct.) Richard Christophers, born July 13, 1662, in Devonshire, England, was the son of Christopher Christophers of New London, Ct., by his first wife, Mary. He was for twenty-two years an Assistant of the Colony, and held other important offices.

V. Ruth Christophers, daughter of the preceding, born Sept. 26, 1705; married, Oct. 4, 1724, Daniel Deshon of New London, Ct. (Town Records of New London, Ct.)]

6. Eliab Thomas<sup>5</sup> Burgis (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Bangor, Me., born April 11, 1809, in Guilford, Ct. He was a sea-captain, and followed the sea for many years. In the early days of packet-vessels he commanded the Tremont, which sailed between Bangor and Boston. "He was a genial and whole-souled man and a famous story-teller." He died at Glenbourn, near Bangor, Sept. 28, 1894. He was married to Ruhamath Gould of Orrington, Me., and had three children:

- i. Mary Ann Burgis, b. Nov., 1838; d. 1884; not married.
- ii. Sarah Deshon Burgis, b. —; m. Frank Wilson. Two children.
- iii. Noah F. Burgis, b. 1842; killed during the Civil War in 1863.

5. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Burgis (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, Ct., born Jan. 17, 1774, in Guilford, Ct.; married, Nov. 15, 1797, Sarah Chalker, born Jan. 6, 1775, daughter of Dr. Isaac Chalker and Sarah Starr. She died May 4, 1822, and he married (2), Dec. 2, 1834, Esther (Kirby) Augur, born June 24, 1790, widow of Phineas Augur and daughter of Nehemiah Kirby of



## DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BURGIS

---

Middletown, Ct. He died April 18, 1854. Esther Kirby Burgis died April 16, 1872. Children:

7. i. John Burgis, b. Sept. 29, 1798; m. Thankful Stone.
- ii. Cornelia Burgis, b. Nov. 6, 1807; d. Nov. 28, 1834; m. Willard Keyes of Quincy, Ill.
- iii. Mary Burgis, b. Feb. 15, 1813; d. July 24, 1836; not married.

7. Colonel John<sup>5</sup> Burgis (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, Ct., born Sept. 29, 1798; married, Nov. 9, 1820, Thankful Stone, born June 28, 1803; died Aug. 25, 1883, daughter of Solomon Stone and Thankful Bartlett. Colonel John Burgis was one of the pioneer seed-producers and dealers in this country. "Burgis's seeds" had a national reputation. He died Nov. 6, 1864, in Guilford, Ct. Children:

- i. Elizabeth Burgis, b. Aug. 15, 1821; d. Feb. 19, 1864; m., April 10, 1843, Eli Kimberly of Guilford, Ct., b. Aug. 12, 1820; d. July 13, 1874, son of Eli Kimberly and Polly Fowler. They had seven children. Their daughter Adelaide E., b. Aug. 24, 1846; d. March 30, 1872; m., Feb. 2, 1869, John W. Norton of Guilford, Ct., b. Oct. 19, 1839, and had a son, Wallace D., b. Oct. 4, 1870, through whom much of the matter contained in this sketch of the Burgis family has been obtained.
- ii. Fanny S. Burgis, b. Dec. 4, 1823; d. Aug. 15, 1882; not married.
- iii. Sarah A. Burgis, b. March 27, 1826; d. Sept. 7, 1867; not married.
- iv. Lydia A. Burgis, b. Feb. 13, 1828; d. Dec. 28, 1833.
- v. Jennette A. Burgis, b. Oct. 21, 1830; d. Aug. 20, 1832.
- vi. John Randolph Burgis, b. Feb. 4, 1833; d. Sept. 14, 1862; m. Emma A. Cruttenden, b. Jan. 4, 1838; no children.
- vii. William Henry Burgis, b. March 9, 1836; d. Jan. 29, 1885; m. Anna M. Kelsey; no children.
- viii. Mary C. Burgis, b. May 7, 1838; d. Aug. 6, 1840.
- ix. Jennette A. Burgis, b. March 24, 1841; d. Feb. 3, 1844.
- x. Samuel D. Burgis, b. Oct., 1843; d. Feb. 3, 1844.
- xi. Thomas C. Burgis, b. Sept. 4, 1848; m. Anna L. Judd; no children. He is now living in New York City, and is the only living descendant by the name of Burgis, descendant of Thomas Burgis and Mercy Wright of Guilford, Ct.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE OF DARTMOUTH, MASSACHUSETTS, FOR THE FIRST FEW GENERATIONS.

1. William White of Dartmouth, Mass., supposed to be the William born June 6, 1690, in Rochester, Mass., son of Samuel White of Rochester, appears in the Town Records of Dartmouth in 1713 as Petit Juror, in 1716 as Constable, and 1719 as Surveyor. He is probably the William White who signs, together with George Cadman, the will of Richard Kirby, Jr., dated Jan. 30, 1707-8. In his will, made Jan. 6, 1768, he gives to his son Oliver "my smithing tools he hath already in his possession," from whence it is inferred that he had followed the trade of blacksmith. In his will he calls himself "gentleman," and it is presumed that he had right to this honorable title. He was living Feb. 17, 1777, the date of his son William's will, and since his own will was proved Oct. 3, 1780, it is probable that he died in this year. (Probate Records, Taunton, Mass., Book XXVI., p. 286.)

No positive records have yet been found to connect him with Samuel White of Rochester, who was the son of Resolved and the grandson of William White of the Mayflower, 1620. Yet it has long been the tradition among his descendants that he was of the family of the Mayflower Whites. As early as 1748 a grandson was named Peregrine, indicating that while William White of Dartmouth was yet alive it was then the belief that the family was of Mayflower origin. He was probably born in 1690, for the dates of marriage of his eldest son and daughter render it improbable that he was born after 1690, and his death, so late as 1780, renders it improbable that he was born before 1690. Rochester formerly joined the town of Dartmouth, and intermarriages between the towns were frequent. Persistent search has been made in Rochester, Dartmouth, and Taunton, yet no other than William White of Dartmouth has been found who could have been the William born June 6, 1690, son of Samuel of Rochester, and nothing has been discovered that suggests any other parentage for William White of Dartmouth than that of Samuel White of Rochester. To these indications of his descent may be added

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

the circumstance of his marriage with a Mayflower descendant, for it is a well-known fact that the descendants of the Mayflower were prone to intermarry.

William White of Dartmouth married Elizabeth, only child of George Cadman of Dartmouth and Hannah Hathaway. There is no record of the birth of Elizabeth Cadman. The date of birth of her daughter Hannah, Aug. 22, 1732, would indicate, however, that she was born about 1690. Neither is there any record of her marriage. But the will of George Cadman, made Nov. 24, 1718, as well as the will of Hannah Cadman, widow of George Cadman, made Feb. 12, 1749, furnish decisive evidence that she was married to William White of Dartmouth and was the mother of his children. Her mother was Hannah Hathaway, daughter of Arthur Hathaway and Sarah Cooke, the daughter of Rev. Francis Cooke of Dartmouth, Mass., who came with his father, Francis, in the Mayflower, 1620. The Mayflower pedigree of the following descendants of William White of Dartmouth therefore stands firm. This does not rest upon the supposed descent of William White of Dartmouth from William White of the Mayflower, but upon the established descent of his wife, Elizabeth Cadman, from Francis Cooke, the seventeenth signer of the Mayflower compact.

[Descent of Elizabeth Cadman from Francis Cooke:

I. Francis Cooke, seventeenth signer of the Mayflower compact, was one of those who fled with Elder William Brewster to Holland, where he married Hester, a Walloon, by whom he had children: John, Jacob, Jane, and Esther. He came to Plymouth, Mass., in the Mayflower, 1620, and died there April 7, 1663.

II. Rev. John Cooke, son of Francis, came with his father in the Mayflower, 1620. He was a deacon of the Plymouth Church, but disagreed with Reyner and removed to Dartmouth, Mass., of which town he was one of the original purchasers. He represented the town of Dartmouth as deputy to the General Court, 1673, 1674, 1675, and 1678. In 1676 he became minister of the Baptist Church of Dartmouth. He was living in 1694, the oldest survivor of the male passengers of the Mayflower. His will is dated Nov. 9, 1694, and was approved April 16, 1696. He married, March 28, 1634, Sarah, daughter of Mr. Richard Warren, twelfth signer of the Mayflower compact.

III. Sarah Cooke, eldest child of Rev. John Cooke and Sarah Warren, born 1635; died after 1710; married, Nov. 20, 1652,

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

Arthur Hathaway of Marshfield and afterward of Dartmouth, Mass. ("Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth," by W. T. Davis, pp. 69, 130.)

IV. Hannah Hathaway, daughter of Sarah Cooke and Arthur Hathaway, born 1662; died 1749; married George Cadman of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; died 1719, son of Hon. William Cadman of Portsmouth, R. I. (Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island," p. 268.)

V. Elizabeth Cadman, only child of Hannah Hathaway and George Cadman, born —; died after 1768; married William White of Dartmouth, Mass. (Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island," p. 269; also Will of George Cadman, recorded at Taunton, Book III., p. 500, and Will of Hannah Cadman, Book XI., p. 700.])

The will of Hannah Cadman, widow of George Cadman, dated Feb. 13, 1749, and approved May 2, 1749, is recorded at Taunton, Mass., in Book XI., page 700, and is as follows:

The last will and testament of Hannah Cadman of Dartmouth, in the County of Bristol, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England, widow, being weak of body but of sound disposing mind and memory, thanks be given to God therefore, calling to mind the mortalitie of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men and women once to die and being willing to give and dispose of this worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life to and amongst my daughter and grand children, do demise and dispose of the same in manner and form following:—

Imprimus, I will and order that all my just debts and dues be paid by my executor hereafter named in convenient time after my decease.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth White, wife to William of sd Dartmouth, all my wearing apparel; also my silver tankard and my smalest silver spoon.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my grandson William White my great Bible my biggest silver cup and my silver spoon marked with the letters W. C. and fifty pounds in money or bills of credit old tenor.

Item, I give and bequeath to my grandson George White one silver spoon and my gun which was his grand father Cadmans, together with my cubbard that stands in the chamber; I also give unto him my sd grandson George White, all my farming tools as cart, yoake, chains, axes, hoes and other tools.

Item, I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Sarah Brown, wife of John Brown of Tivertown, my small silver cup and one silver spoon and twenty pounds in money or bills of credit old tenor.

Item, I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Hannah Taber, wife of William Taber of Dartmouth aforesd, twenty-five pounds in money or



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

bills of credit old tenor to be paid to her, as also the money above given to my grand daughter Brown by my executor hereafter named out of my money by me or in bond due to me.

Item, I give and bequeath to my two great granddaughters Hannah Slocum and Mary Slocum, daughters to my granddaughter Elizabeth Slocum, deceased, thirty pounds in money or bills of credit old tenor, to be paid by my executor that is to say, to each of them fifteen pounds as they shall come to the age of eighteen years, but if either of them shall die before they receive their portion, my will is that the next surviving sister shall have it.

Item, I give and bequeath to five of my other grandchildren beside who are above named. viz: Roger White, Christopher White, Oliver White, Thomas and Susanna White to each of them one silver spoon to be delivered to each of them by my executor hereafter named, when they severally shall be capable to receive them, either by age or guardians.

Item, My mind and will is that all the remainder of my estate not herein given away before as money by me or in bonds, household goods, indores and out dores moveables, chattels, sheep, hors kind and al other my creatures shall be equally divided (except what I shall hereafter give to granddaughter Susanna White) which I equally do give to my daughter Elizabeth White, and my six grand children, namely, William White, Roger White, Christopher White, Oliver White, Abner White, Thomas White and Susanna White, but my will is that my grand daughter Susanna White shall have my best feather bed and bolster in part of her equal shear of the whole so give to my daughter and grand children.

Item, I constitute and appoint my well beloved grandson William White to be my whole and sole executor to this my last will and testament, to be the same well and truly performed and I do hereby revoke and make void all other and former wills by me heartofore made, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hearunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of the 12 mo. called February Anno Domini 1748|9.

her

Hannah X Cadman, Seal  
mark

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by the sd Hannah Cadman to be her last will and testament, in presents of us the subscribers.

Benjamin Tripp  
Joseph Tripp  
Beriah Goddard

Children of William White and Elizabeth Cadman, according to the will of Hannah Cadman:

- i. Sarah White, b. —; m., May 23, 1726, John Brown of Tiverton, R. I.
2. ii. William White, b. —; d. 1780; m., Oct. 2, 1729, Abigail Thurston.



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

3. iii. George White, b. —; d. 1764; m., Feb. 18, 1730, Deborah Shaw of Little Compton, R. I.
- iv. Roger White, b. —; m., April 24, 1736, Rebecca Grinnell.
4. v. Christopher White, b. —; m., March 4, 1739, Elizabeth Thurston.
- vi. Elizabeth White, b. —; d. before 1749; m., April 24, 1737, Benjamin Slocum of Newport, R. I. Had daughters Hannah and Mary, mentioned in the will of their great-grandmother, Hannah Cadman.
5. vii. Abner White, b. —; m., April 14, 1746, Ruth Brownell.
6. viii. Oliver White, b. —; m., Jan. 21, 1747, Mary Harman.
- ix. Thomas White, b. —; m., 1751 (published July 8, 1751), Elizabeth Jenne.
- x. Hannah White, b. Aug. 22, 1732; m., Dec. 27, 1750, William Taber of Dartmouth. They had a daughter, Phœbe, who married — Smith, mentioned in the will of her grandfather, William White.
- xi. Susanna White, b. —; unmarried in 1768.

2. William<sup>2</sup> White (William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born — in Dartmouth, Mass.; died 1780 in Dartmouth; married, Oct. 2, 1729 (Vital Statistics of R. I., Vol. IV., p. 66), Abigail Thurston, born —; died before 1777. In his will, dated Feb. 17, 1777, and approved Oct. 3, 1780, he declares that he is the "son of William White of Dartmouth," and mentions "my honored grandfather George Cadman"; also "my son Jonathan White"; "my eldest daughter Hannah Kirby"; "my second daughter Elizabeth Peckham," and "my youngest daughter Abigail White." See will recorded at Taunton, Book XXVI., page 282. Children, according to his will:

- i. Hannah White, b. 1731 (Leonard); d. 1819; m., 1750 (published Feb. 23, 1750), Wesson Kirby of Westport. They had fourteen children. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
7. ii. Jonathan White, b. —; d. Nov. 21, 1804; m., 1756, Abigail White.
- iii. Elizabeth White, b. —; m., 1771 (published Sept. 26, 1771), Stephen Peckham.
- iv. Abigail White, b. —; m., April 17, 1766, her cousin, William White, son of George.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

7. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> White (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born —; died Nov. 21, 1804, in Westport, Mass.; married, 1756 (published Jan. 1, 1756; Leonard), Abigail White, born —; died Aug. 6, 1806. In his will, dated March 16, 1797 (recorded at Taunton, Mass., in Book XLI., p. 108), he mentions his wife Abigail White; sons Humphrey, Holder, and Jonathan; and "my three daughters, Ruth Cornell, Rhoda Cornell and Hannah Kirby." Children, according to his will:

- i. Ruth White, b. —; m., Sept. 13, 1778 (Leonard), Gideon Cornell, son of Joshua.
- ii. Rhoda White, b. —; m., April 27, 1781 (Leonard), Stephen Cornell.
- iii. Humphrey White, b. —; m., 1786 (published Feb. 11, 1786; Leonard), Sibyl Kirby, b. Jan. 8, 1764, dau. of David Kirby of Westport and Martha Soule. They had a daughter, Elizabeth, mentioned by her grandfather, Jonathan White, in his will:
  - i. Elizabeth White, b. —; perhaps married T. J. Potter.
- iv. Hannah White, b. July 20, 1766; d. Jan. 10, 1842; m., May 12, 1791 (Leonard), Luthan Kirby of Dartmouth, son of Justus Kirby and Catherine Cornell. They had five children. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
8. v. Holder White, b. 1768; d. Jan. 12, 1853; m. (1), Aug. 30, 1788, Cynthia Milk; m. (2) Sarah Borden.
9. vi. Jonathan White, Jr., b. —; m., April 8, 1798, Mary Waite.

8. Holder<sup>4</sup> White (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born 1768; died Jan. 12, 1853, aged eighty-four; married (1), Aug. 3, 1788 (Leonard), Cynthia Milk, born 1768, daughter of Lemuel and Mary Milk of Westport. She died Jan. 14, 1814, aged forty-six, and he married (2), in 1816 (published Oct. 12, 1816), Sarah Borden of Troy. The will of Holder White, made in 1852 (recorded at Taunton in Book XCIX., p. 366), mentions his wife Sarah and all of his children except Alden, who died young. Children, according to his will:

- i. Amy White, b. April 9, 1789; m., Dec. 30, 1814 (Leonard), Obed Hathaway of Dartmouth. Children: Jane; Caroline, who married, Oct. 15, 1845, Isaac H. West; and Daniel.
- ii. Alden White, b. Nov. 1, 1794; d. Aug. 2, 1814.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

- iii. Stephen West White, b. April 25, 1795; d. 1852; m. Deborah Lawton. Children: Cynthia, Ruth, Bartlett, Mary S., Eunice S., Abby D., Emily A., Eliza W., Lawton, and Luthan.
- iv. Lemuel M. White, b. July 30, 1799; d. April 27, 1879, in North Collins, N. Y.; m., Dec. 24, 1815 (Leonard), Mary Kirby, dau. of Paul Kirby. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.) Children:
  - 1. Phœbe White, b. March 30, 1817; d. Jan. 6, 1880; m. Nathaniel Tucker of Brant, N. Y. They had a son, H. J. Tucker of Buffalo, N. Y.
  - 2. Hannah White, b. —; m., Feb. 22, 1848, Rufus Stickney. They had a son, Amos.
  - 3. Lydia White, b. Feb. 2, 1821; d. Jan. 1, 1880; m., 1854, Lewis Baldwin; no children.
  - 4. Paul H. White, b. Oct. 24, 1822; m. (1) Rhoda Dart; m. (2), Feb. 22, 1854, Naomi Rogers, b. Sept. 24, 1835. Children by his second wife: (1) Clarence E., (2) Nellie, (3) Merton L.
  - 5. Naomi White, b. Oct. 24, 1822, twin with Paul.
  - 6. Esther White, b. Oct., 1832; m. Groton P. Willet.
- v. Tillinghast White, b. July 10, 1801; m. (1) —; m. (2) Sally Nutt. Children: Emerson, Irving, Eugene, Angia, Emma, Hugins, Jennie.
- vi. Phœbe Tripp White, b. June 29, 1803; m., Dec. 8, 1818, Joseph Sisson. Children:
  - 1. William S. Sisson, b. Oct. 15, 1821; m. Rachel L. Sisson.
  - 2. Patience Gifford Sisson, b. Nov. 8, 1824; m., April 13, 1846, Charles Crapo Kirby. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
  - 3. Amy White Sisson, b. Nov. 3, 1828; m. Luther Landon.
  - 4. Mary Jane Sisson, b. Jan. 27, 1831; m. Horace Wood.
- vii. Mary Milk White, b. April 12, 1805; m. Frederick Smith. Children: Cynthia, m. — Grady; Phœbe, m. — Ingersoll; Abby, m. — Mason; Silvia; George, and Emeline.
- viii. Abigail White, b. May 9, 1807; d. Aug. 25, 1878; m., Nov. 13, 1823, Isaac W. Brownell of Westport, b. March 19,

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

1796; d. July 5, 1867. They removed to California.  
Children:

1. Phoebe Potter Brownell, b. Sept. 26, 1824; m., June 15, 1861, David Hamilton. No surviving children.
2. Irving Woodbridge Brownell, b. Oct. 10, 1826; m., Sept. 29, 1861, Louise Rosetta Smith, b. Jan. 9, 1841. Children: (1) Louise Emma, (2) Henry Leland, (3) Roscoe Hamilton.
3. Lysander Grary Brownell, b. May 15, 1829; d. April 8, 1865; m., 1852, Sarah Jane Mead. No surviving children.
4. Cynthia White Brownell, b. March 29, 1831; d. soon.
5. William W. Brownell, b. Dec. 1, 1833; m., Jan. 2, 1871, Harriet Valley Lowe, b. Aug. 9, 1852. They live in Oakland, Cal. Children: (1) Grace Eugene, (2) Edward Earl, (3) Lucy Abigail.
6. Mary Sisson Brownell, b. Nov. 19, 1835; d. Sept., 1837.
7. Edwin Forrest Brownell, b. July 7, 1838; d. April 13, 1866.
8. Abner Brownell, b. Feb. 6, 1841; m., Dec. 27, 1864, Louise Belle Gwynn. They live in Oakland, Cal. Children: (1) William Forrest, m. Jane Hayes, and has a son, Forrest Edwin; (2) Germania Lysander, m. Ella Page; (3) Harvey Gwynn; (4) Browning.
9. Hannah Eugene Brownell, b. April 2, 1843; d. July 7, 1872.
10. Abby Ann Brownell, b. Feb. 12, 1846; d. April 10, 1862.
- ix. Deborah White, b. May 19, 1808; m., Nov. 24, 1825 (Leonard), Joshua Potter of Dartmouth, son of Gardner Potter and Elizabeth Tripp, b. Nov. 11, 1803; d. June 27, 1882. Children:
  1. Charles William Potter, b. Aug. 3, 1827; d. Jan. 9, 1893; m. widow Elizabeth (Barker) Maxwell.
  2. Lemuel Milk Potter, b. Feb. 27, 1830; m. (1), May 19, 1854, Elizabeth A. Davis; (2) Annie Barker.
  3. Capt. Alden Tillinghast White Potter of Dartmouth, b. Dec., 1832; m. (1), June 1, 1858, Abby H. Macomber; (2) Adelene Rodney; (3) Mary E. Barker.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

4. James Edwin Potter, b. Oct. 16, 1837; d. 1875.
5. Holder White Potter of Dartmouth, b. Aug. 14, 1840; m., 1863, Sarah Coddington.
6. Edward Edmunds Potter, b. Aug. 20, 1844; m., May 25, 1870, Susan Anthony, dau. of Smith and Mary Anthony of Union Springs, N. Y. He is general agent of the Williamsburg Fire Insurance Company, and lives in San Francisco, Cal. Sons: (1) Murray Anthony, b. March 15, 1871; (2) Clarence Denver, b. Nov. 5, 1872; (3) Winfred White, b. Dec. 13, 1873; (4) Eliot Gray, b. Oct. 18, 1880.
- x. William Green White, b. Sept. 22, 1809; m. Betsy Washburn. Children: William and Emma.
- xi. David M. White, b. April 28, 1811; m. Deborah Cornell. Children: Luthan and Mary H.
- xii. Holder White, b. June 20, 1812; d. Dec., 1895; m. (1), April 17, 1836, Amy Shepherd Brownell, b. Oct. 30, 1814; d. Sept. 25, 1865; (2), 1872, widow Elizabeth (Tripp) Lawton. Children:
  1. George Milk White, b. Sept. 17, 1837; m., Oct. 6, 1861, Louisa Smith. They have a daughter, Elizabeth.
  2. Cynthia Milk White, b. July 16, 1840; d. Feb. 10, 1881; m., May 7, 1861, Giles Barker. Children: (1) Amy, who married F. Hadley Snell; (2) William, who married Mary Budlong; and two other children.
  3. Helen Cordelia White, b. April 4, 1843; m., Jan. 8, 1873, Edwin A. Boomer.
  4. Mary Eliza White, b. April 6, 1845; not married.
  5. William James White, b. Jan. 18, 1848; d. May 26, 1849.
  6. Abbie Adelia White, b. Feb. 13, 1853; m., Oct. 17, 1876, David Brownell of Little Compton, R. I. One child: Eugene.
- xiii. George B. White, b. —; m. Rebecca Jenny. Children: John and Sarah.
- xiv. Capt. James W. White, b. Aug., 1820; m., Nov., 1847, Abby Adelia Brownell, dau. of Isaac and Abby Brownell, b. Aug., 1829; d. Dec. 31, 1890.
- xv. Sarah Jane White, b. June, 1822; m. Jabez Barker.



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

9. Jonathan<sup>4</sup> White (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, Mass., born —; married, April 8, 1798, Mary Waite, daughter of Stephen. Children:

- i. Betsy White, b. Oct. 2, 1798; d. Aug. 22, 1876; m., March 10, 1816, Obediah Lawton, son of Job Lawton and Hannah Kirby, dau. of Wesson Kirby. They had six children. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
- ii. Thurse White, b. Dec. 21, 1800; m. William Potter.
- iii. Ruth White, b. March 26, 1802; m. Daniel Truman.
- iv. Nancy White, b. June 24, 1803; m. (1) Warren Truman; (2) Elijah Smith.
- v. Alden White, b. Oct. 21, 1804; m. Eliza —.
- vi. Rhoda White, b. Feb. 28, 1807; m. Dana Stafford.
- vii. Hannah White, b. March 28, 1808; m. Zaccheus Lester.
- viii. Christina White, b. Dec. 21, 1809; m. Cornelius Van Wirk.
- ix. James Mason White, b. May 22, 1810; m. Fanny —.
- x. Mary Ann White, b. Jan. 13, 1811; d. soon.
- xi. Emma Eliza White, b. Aug. 11, 1818; m. Hiram Tripp.
- xii. Stephen White, b. Dec. 17, 1822; m. Mary —, sister to the wife of James Mason White.

3. George<sup>2</sup> White (William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, Feb. 18, 1730, Deborah Shaw of Little Compton, R. I. (Vital Statistics of R. I., Vol. IV., p. 66.) He died in 1764. In his will, dated Dec. 28, 1762, and proved March 29, 1764 (recorded at Taunton, Book XVIII., p. 318), he mentions his wife Deborah and the following children, except the first Sylvanus (see also Leonard):

10. i. Israel White, b. Nov. 27, 1730; m., July 2, 1754, widow Sibyl Hicks.
11. ii. Peleg White, b. Sept. 14, 1732; d. 1784; m., Nov. 28, 1754, Rachel Cornell.
- iii. Sylvanus White, b. June 26, 1734; d. young.
- iv. Ruth White, b. May 19, 1736; m., Jan. 8, 1754, Cuthbert Wilcox, son of Stephen.
- v. Sarah White, b. April 25, 1740; m., after 1762, — Cornell, and removed to the State of New York.
- vi. William White, b. Feb. 28, 1742; m., April 17, 1766 (Leonard), his cousin, Abigail White, dau. of William White, Jr., of Dartmouth. In his will, made in 1827 (recorded at Taunton in Book LXXI., p. 100),

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

he mentions "my granddaughter Cynthia Wilbor," and "my granddaughter Hannah Anthony." He gives to daughter Sophia White the residue of his property. Children:

1. Thurston White, b. May 27, 1767.
2. Deborah White, b. —; m., Feb. 14, 1788 (Leonard), Stephen Mosher of Tiverton, R. I., son of Obadiah, and had: (1) Cynthia, who married Philip Wilbor, son of Jonathan; (2) Hannah, who married William Anthony of Dartmouth.
3. Sophia White, b. 1772; d. Nov. 21, 1864, aged ninety-two (gravestone); not married.
- vii. Hannah White, b. March 28, 1744; m., Oct. 2, 1762, Thomas Wing.
- viii. Mary White, b. June 4, 1746; m., April 3, 1765, James Soule.
- ix. Eunice White, b. Aug. 11, 1748; d. April 11, 1775.
12. x. Sylvanus White, b. Dec. 14, 1750; m., March 30, 1773, Mary Gifford.
13. xi. Obed White, b. —; m., July 29, 1779, Sarah Peckham.

10. Israel<sup>3</sup> White (George<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Nov. 27, 1730; died 1785; married, July 2, 1754 (Vital Statistics of Rhode Island, Vol. IV.), widow Sibyl Hicks. In his will, dated Jan. 20, 1785, and approved June 7, 1785 (recorded at Taunton in Book XXVIII., p. 374), he mentions his wife Sibyl and "my four sons," but names only Jerathmiel. Children:

i. Theophilus White, b. April 10, 1755; m., April 8, 1779, Mary Wilcox of Dartmouth.

ii. Jerathmiel White, b. July 28, 1757; m., Aug. 21, 1793 (Leonard), Alice Howland, dau. of Nicholas Howland and Mary Sisson. Children:

1. Nicholas White, b. July 17, 1794; m., March 25, 1818, his cousin, Rhoda White, dau. of George White and Elizabeth Wilcox. Children: (1) Hannah, b. Jan. 30, 1819; (2) George Borden, b. Feb. 6, 1820.

2. John White of Westport, b. May 1, 1796; d. Jan. 18, 1876; m., March 11, 1832, Eliza A. Gifford of Westport, b. May, 1817; d. Jan. 17, 1896, aged seventy-five years (gravestone). Children:

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

- (1) Andrew Jackson, b. July 6, 1841; (2) William H. Harrison, b. March, 1844; m. Sarah J. Mosher; (3) Frederick B., b. June, 1848; m. Harriet Mosher; (4) Lysander; (5) Hannah, who married Rev. John G. Gammons; (6) Almira, who married Frank R. Dana; (7) Gilpha; (8) Alice, who married Allen Pierce; (9) Anna, who married S. Gifford of Westport; (10) Phœbe, who married Capt. Elisha Brightman.
3. Betsy White, b. May 17, 1803.
4. Nancy White, b. May 17, 1803; twin with Betsy.
- iii. John White, b. Oct. 12, 1759.
- iv. Cornelius White, b. Sept. 14, 1762; m., Jan. 12, 1794 (Leonard), Eliphal Almy, dau. of Richard. Children:
1. Almy White.
  2. William White.
  3. Hope White, b. —; m., Aug. 28, 1817 (Leonard), Dr. James H. Handy of Westport. They had a son, William White, b. Feb. 20, 1819.
11. Peleg<sup>3</sup> White (George<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born Sept. 14, 1732; died 1784; married, Nov. 28, 1754 (Vital Statistics of Rhode Island, Vol. IV., p. 66), Rachel Cornell of Westport. In his will, dated July 24, 1784, and proved Oct. 6, 1784, he mentions wife Rachel and the following children:
- i. Sarah White, b. Nov. 17, 1755; m. George Slocum.
  - ii. Hannah White, b. Aug. 1, 1757; m. (1), Oct. 23, 1777, David Soule, who died in 1782; (2) Jan. 30, 1783, Jonathan Peckham. Children:
    1. Sarah Soule, b. before 1782; m., Dec. 15, 1811, John W. Howland.
    2. Peleg Peckham, b. March 1, 1789.
    3. Hannah Peckham, b. April 29, 1795.
    4. Rachel Peckham, b. June 23, 1797.
  - iii. Roger White, b. Oct. 10, 1760; m., Jan. 30, 1783, Lydia Peckham, b. Jan. 9, 1761, dau. of Stephen. Children:
    1. Sarah White, b. Sept. 28, 1783; m., Feb. 16, 1804, Samuel Barker, son of Stephen.
    2. Mehitable White, b. Oct. 26, 1785; m., Dec. 27, 1804, Jabez Howland of Dartmouth, son of Luthan.
    3. Elizabeth White, b. Feb. 1, 1790; m. Abraham Barker, son of Stephen.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

- iv. George White of Dartmouth, b. Nov. 17, 1762; m., Feb. 26, 1789 (Leonard), Elizabeth Wilcox, dau. of Abner. Children:
1. Rhoda White, b. —; m., March 25, 1818, Nicholas White, son of Jerathmiel.
  2. Peregrine G. White, b. Jan. 4, 1804; m., Dec. 5, 1826, his cousin, Priscilla White, b. Feb. 7, 1805, dau. of William White and Cynthia Cornell. Children: (1) Cynthia, who married Capt. Benjamin R. Aikin of Fall River; (2) Susan, who married Henry Beebe of Fall River; (3) Adeline, who married Preserved Smith.
- v. Peleg White, of Dartmouth, b. April 16, 1770; m., May 15, 1791 (Leonard), Amy Peckham. They had a daughter, who was first wife of Stephen Howland.
- vi. William White, Esq., of Westport, b. June 26, 1773 (Leonard); d. 1842; m., March 26, 1795 (Leonard), Cynthia Cornell, b. Sept. 20, 1778, dau. of Abraham Cornell and Priscilla Sandford. Children (Leonard):
1. Ann White, b. Sept. 25, 1796; m., March 30, 1819, Leonard Gifford.
  2. Hannah White, b. May 22, 1799; d. Nov. 10, 1818.
  3. Charles White, b. March 4, 1801; d. May 20, 1872; m., Aug. 16, 1826, Elizabeth S. Almy, dau. of Richard. Children: William, Charles, Patience, and Caroline, who married Frederick Smith, son of Preserved.
  4. Lydia White, b. Feb. 22, 1803; d. June 14, 1805.
  5. Priscilla White, b. Feb. 7 (Feb. 17, Leonard), 1805; m., Dec. 5, 1826, her cousin, Peregrine G. White, son of George White and Elizabeth Wilcox. See above.
  6. Eliza White, b. Sept. 22, 1807; m., June 22, 1826, Capt. John Allen.
  7. Ocia (or Osia) Ann White, b. Nov. 9, 1809; d. March 31, 1843; m., 1831 (published Nov. 21, 1831), David M. Howland of Dartmouth, son of Daniel. Children: Charles W., Elizabeth A., and Humphrey D.
  8. Abraham C. White, b. Feb. 18, 1812; m., 1833 (published Aug. 24, 1833), Nancy A. Gifford. They had a son, John F.



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

9. Dr. George F. S. White, b. Aug. 6, 1818; d. May 5, 1881; m., April 24, 1845, Mary C. Cary.
10. Amy H. White, b. June 1, 1821; m., Nov. 18, 1840, Dr. William H. A. Gray of Fall River.
11. Peleg S. White, b. June 2, 1825.
12. Sylvanus<sup>3</sup> White (George<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, born Dec. 14, 1750; married, March 30, 1773, Mary Gifford. Children:
  - i. Gideon White, b. Feb. 12, 1774; m., Dec. 11, 1798, Abigail Gifford, dau. of Jonathan Gifford (son of Silas) and Deborah Macomber. He removed to Greenfield, Saratoga County, N. Y. Children:
    1. Chloe White, b. March 28, 1805; m. Lewis Schofield of Greenfield, N. Y. They had a daughter, Lucinda, who married Myron Denton of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.
    2. Lucretia White, b. —; d. young.
  - ii. Lathan White, b. July 18, 1777.
  - iii. Sarah White, b. —; m., June 8, 1809 (Leonard), in Westport, Mass., Joshua Cornell of Scipio, Cayuga County, N. Y., son of Gideon Cornell and Ruth White.
  - iv. Patience White, b. Jan., 1788; d. April 5, 1848; m., Feb. 19, 1817 (Feb. 9, 1817; Leonard), George Kirby of Westport, son of Nathaniel Kirby and Sylvia Macomber. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
13. Obed<sup>3</sup> White (George<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Westport, born —; died 1830; married, July 29, 1779 (Leonard), Sarah Peckham. In his will, dated Nov. 12, 1824, and proved June 1, 1830, he mentions his wife Sarah; son George Kirby; daughters Eunice Kirby and Mary White; grandson Stephen Kirby; and granddaughter Lydia White. (Recorded at Taunton, Mass., Book LXVIII., p. 397.) Children, according to his will:
  - i. Eunice White, b. —; m., Feb. 3, 1803, Abraham Kirby of Westport, son of Wesson Kirby. (See Descendants of Richard Kirby.)
  - ii. Mary White, b. —; not married in 1824.
  - iii. George White of Westport, b. June 20, 1792; d. April 17, 1858; m., May 29, 1814 (Leonard), Rhoda Tripp, b. Jan. 27, 1795; d. Nov. 16, 1869. Children:
    1. Lydia P. White, b. 1817; d. Feb. 3, 1849; m., Jan. 14, 1832, George W. Wing.
    2. Mary White, b. —; m. Pardon Tripp of Westport.



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

4. Christopher<sup>2</sup> White (William<sup>1</sup>) of Little Compton, R. I., born —; married, March 4, 1739, Elizabeth Thurston (Vit. Stat. of R. I., Vol. IV., p. 66), born Sept. 29, 1719, daughter of Edward and Sarah Thurston. Children, according to Vital Statistics of Rhode Island, Vol. IV., Little Compton, p. 133:

i. Sarah White, b. Sept. 28, 1740; m., Feb. 28, 1759, Isaac Hilliard.

ii. Thurston White, b. Oct. 28, 1741.

iii. William White, b. May 26, 1742.

iv. Mary White, b. May 26, 1742; twin with William.

v. Noah White, b. March 26, 1745; m., March 16, 1777, Rhoda Shaw, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Shaw. Children:

1. William White, b. July 15, 1777.

2. Elizabeth White, b. March 28, 1779.

3. Susanna White, b. Feb. 9, 1782; m., Dec. 27, 1801, William Shaw of Newport, R. I.

4. Simeon White, b. March 16, 1785.

5. Nicholas White, b. Oct. 7, 1786.

6. Pardon White, b. Feb. 17, 1788.

7. Roby White, b. Jan. 21, 1795.

vi. Peregrine White, b. Nov. 19, 1748; d. 1832 at Tiverton, Mass.; m., Feb. 10, 1782, Abigail (White) Soule, widow of Gideon Soule of Newport. Children:

1. Peregrine White, b. —; m., Dec. 23, 1804, Patience Tabor of Westport.

2. Gideon S. White, b. —; m., Jan. 4, 1807, Hannah Gray, dau. of William.

3. George White, b. —; m., Feb. 4, 1808, Hannah Woodman, dau. of Robert Woodman of Little Compton, R. I.

vii. Susanna White, b. Aug. 11, 1751.

viii. Elizabeth White, b. Feb. 27, 1753; m., Nov. 9, 1780, George Brown. Children:

1. Thurston Brown, b. Aug. 11, 1781.

2. Pardon Brown, b. Sept. 13, 1787.

3. George Brown, b. —.

4. Christopher Brown, b. Sept. 4, 1792; m. Deborah Gray.

5. Humphrey Brown, b. Oct. 29, 1796.

ix. Lucy White, b. Jan. 24, 1755.

x. Pardon White, b. —; d. 1789.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

- xi. Thomas White, b. —; m., Oct. 11, 1789, Ruth Durfee of Tiverton, R. I. (See Vital Statistics of Rhode Island, where he is called "son of Christopher.")

5. Abner<sup>2</sup> White (William<sup>1</sup>), born in Dartmouth, Mass.; was married at Little Compton, R. I., April 14, 1746, by Richard Billings, Justice, to Ruth Brownell (Vit. Stat. of R. I., Vol. IV., p. 66), born Dec. 29, 1729, daughter of Charles Brownell of Little Compton, R. I., and Mary Wilbor. He removed to Dutchess County, N. Y., before 1752. A deed from Timothy Ricketson to "Abner White of the Great Nine Partners in Crum Elbow, blacksmith," is dated March 10, 1752. (Charlotte Precinct Records, Book II., pp. 328, 329.) His will, dated June 30, 1794, and preserved at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., mentions wife Ruth, sons Charles White, William White, James White, and Thomas White; daughters Mary Harris and Ruth Merritt; also grandsons Thomas Doty and Jeremiah Doty.

[Charles Brownell of Little Compton, R. I., born Dec. 23, 1694, was the son of Thomas Brownell, born 1650 (son of Thomas) and Mary Pearce, daughter of Richard Pearce of Portsmouth, R. I. He married, 1717, Mary Wilbor. In his will, dated March 21, 1768, he gives to his daughter Ruth White thirty silver dollars. This gift is remembered by his descendants in Dutchess County.]

Children of Abner White and Ruth Brownell:

14. i. Charles White, b. Dec. 2, 1753; m. Elizabeth Doty.
- ii. William White, b. —; m. —; had a son, William, who had: Isaac, Frederick, William, and Edward.
- iii. James White, b. —; removed to Canada.
- iv. Thomas White, b. April 9, 1770, in Mabbettsville, Dutchess County, N. Y.; d. April 15, 1859; m. Rebecca Vail, b. July 2, 1770; d. Oct. 8, 1839, dau. of Isaac Vail and Lavinia Ketcham. Children:
  1. Isaac White, b. —; m. Mary Horton.
  2. Abner White, b. —; m. Jane Merritt.
  3. Joseph White, b. —; m. Lucy McKimey.
  4. Moses White, b. —.
  5. Maria White, b. Jan. 24, 1791; d. Sept. 13, 1889, aged 98 years, 7 months, and 20 days; m., Nov. 5, 1809, George Cornell of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., b. Jan. 26, 1787, in Beekman, N. Y.; d. Sept. 3, 1864, son of Richardus Cornell and Ruth Slocum. Children: Eg-

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

bert, b. Aug. 10, 1810; Phœbe Ann, b. Oct. 3, 1812; Albert, b. Aug. 30, 1816; Hepzibah, b. Jan. 25, 1818; Thomas W., b. Jan. 8, 1820; Lavinia, b. March 21, 1825. (From old family Bible of George Cornell.)

6. Lavinia White, b. —; m. Alfred Lyon.

7. Ruth White, b. —; m. Isaac Dickinson Lyon.

v. Mary White, b. —; m. Joseph Harris, and had: Isaac; Joseph; Sally, who married — Marshall; and Ruth, who also married a Marshall, and lived near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

vi. Ruth White, b. —; m. (1) — Doty, and had by her first marriage, sons Thomas and Jeremiah, mentioned in her father's will. She married (2) Ichabod Merritt.

14. Charles<sup>3</sup> White (Abner<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 2, 1753, in Mabbettsville, Dutchess County, N. Y.; died April 22, 1822; married, about 1776, Elizabeth Doty of Dover, born about 1758, supposed daughter of William Doty, whose descendants claim as their ancestor Edward Doty, fortieth signer of the Mayflower compact. Children:

i. Phœbe White, b. Dec. 2, 1777; d. June 23, 1858; m. Henry Emigh.

ii. Abner White, b. Jan. 1, 1779; d. 1832; m. Eleanor Emigh, dau. of Nicholas Emigh and Mary Uhl of Union Vale, N. Y.

15. iii. Charles White, b. April 26, 1781; m. Deborah Cornell.

iv. Elizabeth White, b. —; m. Samuel J. Thorn, son of Joseph and Hannah Thorn.

v. Cornelia White, b. —; m. Allen Hurd.

vi. Henry (or Humphrey) White, b. 1787; d. 1848; m. Sarah Doolittle.

vii. Oliver White, b. Oct. 20, 1789; d. Dec. 19, 1823.

viii. Peregrine White, b. Aug. 1, 1792; d. March 9, 1873, in Illinois; m., Oct. 17, 1810, Sally Barlow, b. March 17, 1794, dau. of Nathan Barlow of Amenias, N. Y., and Joan Swift. Children:

1. Samuel Barlow White, b. Nov. 20, 1811; d. April 3, 1896.

2. Peregrine White, b. March 3, 1815; d. in Missouri.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

- ix. Morris White, b. May 12, 1795; d. April 25, 1826;  
m. Patience Doty, b. Sept. 30, 1799, dau. of Joseph  
Doty and Sophia Horton.
- x. Esther White, b. —; m. Robert Van Wyck; no  
children.

15. Charles<sup>4</sup> White (Charles<sup>3</sup>, Abner<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born April 26, 1781, in Mabbettsville, N. Y.; died Nov. 20, 1847, in Union Vale, N. Y.; married, Feb. 14, 1798, Deborah Cornell, born Jan. 31, 1780, in Beekman, Dutchess County, N. Y.; died Dec. 15, 1848, in New York City, daughter of Richardus Cornell and Ruth Slocum. The will of Charles White is on file at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

[Richardus Cornell, born April 12, 1739, in Hempstead, L. I.; died Sept. 14, 1807, in Beekman, N. Y., was the son of Richard Cornell of Dutchess County, N. Y., born —; died Sept. 14, 1794, and Elizabeth Cornell, who were married Dec. 31, 1731. His wife, Ruth Slocum, was born May 27, 1744, and died Feb. 20, 1813, in Westerlo, Albany County, N. Y.]

Children (from the Bible of Deborah C. White):

- i. Jacob White, b. Nov. 13, 1799; d. July 4, 1842; m.,  
Jan. 26, 1821, Permelia Carman. They had a son,  
Charles Cornell White, who left two sons, one of  
whom is A. A. White of New York City.
- ii. Ruth White, b. June 22, 1801; m. George Weeks.
- iii. George White, b. Dec. 13, 1802; d. soon.
- 16. iv. George C. White, b. April 21, 1804; m. Anice Yeomans.
- v. Betsy White, b. May 18, 1806; m. Charles Seymour.
- vi. Nancy White, b. July 29, 1808; m. George Sparks.  
They had a son, Charles.
- vii. Alfred White, b. July 3, 1810; m. Eliza Brownell.
- 17. viii. Charles White, b. June 26, 1812; m. Eleanor Pilser.
- ix. Sally Maria White, b. July 2, 1814; m. Isaac Tripp.
- x. Deborah White, b. Aug. 3, 1816; m. Nathaniel Brownell; no children.
- xi. Cornelia White, b. Oct. 4, 1818; m. Nathaniel Brownell.
- xii. Samantha White, b. March 5, 1820; m. Charles Sparks.
- xiii. William White, b. Feb. 13, 1823; m. Sarah Potter.  
They had a daughter, who is now Mrs. E. C. Handford of Closter, N. J.



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

16. George Cornell<sup>5</sup> White (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Abner<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born April 21, 1804, in Mabbettsville, N. Y.; died Aug. 16, 1859; married, Feb. 4, 1829, Anice Yeomans, born March 11, 1808, in Durham, Greene County, N. Y., daughter of William Yeomans and Lucinda Blackmer. She died Jan. 16, 1887, in Brinckerhoff, N. Y. George C. White was a farmer in Durham, N. Y.

Children born in Durham, N. Y.:

- i. Permelia White, b. March 26, 1831; d. April 10, 1847.
18. ii. Charles Deborah White, b. Oct. 25, 1837; m. Mary A. Haynes.
- iii. William Henry White, b. Dec. 13, 1838; d. Oct. 1, 1854.
- iv. Emeline White, b. Aug. 30, 1844; d. Oct. 24, 1850.

18. Charles Deborah<sup>6</sup> White (George C.<sup>5</sup>, Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Abner<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) of Brinckerhoff, N. Y., born Oct. 25, 1837, in Durham, N. Y.; married, Feb. 22, 1859, Mary Angeline Haynes, born Aug. 10, 1835, in England, daughter of Aaron J. Haynes and Harriet Reynolds. She died Aug. 13, 1897. Charles D. White is now living in Brinckerhoff, N. Y. He was for many years the proprietor of the Meadowview stock farm, Brinckerhoff, N. Y., and was interested in the development of Holstein-Frisian cattle. Children:

- i. George Cornell White, b. Nov. 21, 1859; m., Oct. 12, 1887, Meta Montfort, b. April 19, 1860, in Fishkill Plains, N. Y., dau. of Peter V. W. Montfort and Julia A. Stockholm. He is now the proprietor of the Meadowview stock farm, and resides in Brinckerhoff, N. Y.; no children.
- ii. Milo Jay White, b. Oct. 2, 1861, in Hoosick Falls, Rensselaer County, N. Y.; m., Sept. 18, 1889, Julia A. Montfort, b. April 4, 1861, in Wappingers, Dutchess County, N. Y., dau. of Peter V. W. Montfort and Julia A. Stockholm. He is a lawyer, and is now practising his profession in Mt. Vernon, N. Y. Children:
  1. Milo J. White, Jr., b. Sept. 1, 1890, in Wappingers, N. Y.
  2. Harold Montfort White, b. March 3, 1893, in Mt. Vernon, N. Y.
- iii. Anice M. White, b. Jan. 28, 1866, in Wappingers, Dutchess County, N. Y.; m., Oct. 24, 1889, at Fishkill, N. Y., Nathan T. Boyd, b. April 17, 1856, in Poughkeepsie,



## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

N. Y., son of John G. Boyd and Phoebe E. Trowbridge. He is a manufacturer of hardware and cutlery, and resides in Yonkers, N. Y. No children.

- iv. Charles H. White, b. May 25, 1868, in Wappingers, N. Y.; m., Feb. 11, 1891, Annie Fowler. He is a farmer in Brinckerhoff, N. Y. Children: (1) Charles D., (2) Gilbert, (3) Edward.

- v. Albert Winfield White, b. Feb. 11, 1874; not married.

17. Charles<sup>5</sup> White (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Abner<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born in Cairo, Greene County, N. Y., June 26, 1812; died Dec. 13, 1889, in New York City; married, May 24, 1843, in New York City, Eleanor Pelser, born Dec. 25, 1824, daughter of William Pelser (born 1797) and Sarah Ann Stalter (born 1800) of New York City. Children:

- i. Frances Amelia White, b. June 1, 1844; m., Jan. 26, 1865, William Frederick Wilson of New York City, b. May 8, 1843, in New York City, son of John Wilson (b. March 28, 1813, in New York City) and Sophia Hooker (b. Sept. 30, 1821, at Battle, England, dau. of John Hooker, b. May 2, 1770, and Sarah Peckham, b. 1779). Children:

1. Frances Amelia Wilson, b. July 29, 1866.
2. William Frederick Wilson, Jr., b. Jan. 31, 1870; d. May 9, 1876.
3. John Wilson, b. Nov. 12, 1872; d. April 9, 1875.
4. Georgiana White Wilson, b. Aug. 16, 1878.
5. J. Gilbert Wilson, b. May 18, 1884.

- ii. Deborah Ann White, b. Oct. 29, 1845; d. Nov. 20, 1887; m., Oct. 13, 1868, Theodore Lane, b. Sept. 19, 1846, at Sing Sing, N. Y., son of Edward B. Lane and Sarah Wicks. Children:

1. Charles White Lane, b. Oct. 31, 1869; m., Feb. 23, 1893, Marguerite Nichols, b. Feb. 12, 1874. Children: (1) Charles White, b. April 3, 1894; (2) Eleanor White, b. Feb. 8, 1896.
2. Eleanor Lane, b. March 23, 1873; m., Jan. 4, 1893, Mark Anderson Shaw, b. June 10, 1867, in Brooklyn, N. Y., son of Capt. Mark Shaw and Sarah M. Wood, both of Brooklyn, N. Y. [Mark Shaw, b. Jan. 11, 1837, in Horton, Nova Scotia;

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM WHITE

---

m., Aug. 13, 1864, in Brooklyn, N. Y., Sarah Margaret Wood, b. Sept. 2, 1843, in Day, Saratoga County, N. Y.]

iii. Georgiana White, b. Feb. 14, 1858; not married.

6. Oliver<sup>2</sup> White (William<sup>1</sup>) of Dartmouth, Mass., born —; married, Jan. 21, 1747, Mary Harman. Children:

i. Walter White, b. —; d. 1822; m. (1) Sophia Brown; m. (2) Esther Saunders.

ii. Oliver White, b. —; m. Cynthia —. Children:

1. Hannah White, b. Dec. 29, 1781.

2. Clark White, b. April 16, 1783.

iii. Penelope White, b. —; m., 1784, Oliver Davis.

iv. Godfrey White, b. Sept. 4, 1761; m. (1) Susanna —; m. (2), 1789, Jane Worden. Children:

1. Amelia White, b. Jan. 14, 1786.

2. Amos White, b. May 6, 1787.

3. William White, b. May 20, 1788.

4. Phoebe White, b. July 28, 1789.

5. Oliver White, b. July 22, 1792.

6. Henry White, b. Dec. 23, 1793.

7. Jane White, b. Jan. 23, 1796.

8. Abigail Soule White, b. Nov., 1797.

9. Gideon Soule White, b. April 21, 1799.

10. Susanna Green White, b. July 5, 1800.

11. Walter Ellis White, b. Jan. 11, 1803.

12. Sophia White, b. Oct. 1, 1804.

v. Susanna White, b. Nov. 1, 1766; m., 1793, William Gardiner Greene.

## THE DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN OF ONONDAGA, NEW-YORK.

The MacLarens are of an ancient Highland clan. Their principal seat was at Balquhiddel, on the banks of Loch Voil, in Perthshire, Scotland.

1. Finlay MacLaren, the ancestor of the MacLarens of the State of New York, was baptized Feb. 12, 1762, in Balquhiddel, Scotland. He was the son of Donald MacLaren of Balquhiddel. His mother was one of the family of the MacKinlays of Tayness. He was proclaimed in order to marriage April 2, and was married, April 4, 1785, in Callandar, Perthshire, Scotland, to Margaret Campbell. He came to America about 1793, together with his wife and family, and resided first in New York City, but afterward removed to Albany, N. Y., and from thence to Onondaga, N. Y. He died in 1810 from the effects of a conflict with a bear encountered while travelling. He lived about a year after the attack. Margaret Campbell MacLaren died April 7, 1845, in Caledonia, N. Y., aged eighty-seven years. She was a woman of singular strength of character. Children:

i. Mary MacLaren, b. Feb. 26, 1786; d. in infancy.

ii. Margaret MacLaren, b. Sept. 1, 1787; d. April 15, 1827; m., Jan. 20, 1810, in Onondaga, N. Y., Oliver Ripley Strong, b. Aug. 5, 1781; d. 1872 in Syracuse, N. Y., son of Jonathan Strong of Lebanon, Ct., and Amy Ripley. Children born in Onondaga, N. Y.:

1. Finlay Strong, b. Dec. 6, 1810.

2. Mary MacLaren Strong, b. July 13, 1813; m. Seth Hutchinson.

3. Harriet Strong, b. Feb. 9, 1817; m. Benjamin Knower.

4. Janet Strong, b. Sept. 11, 1821; m., Oct. 13, 1851, Ruel Fobes, M.D., of Syracuse, N. Y.

5. John MacLaren Strong, b. Sept. 17, 1823; m., Aug. 25, 1852, Mary Eliza Cossett.

6. William Ripley Strong, b. July 10, 1825; m., Oct. 16, 1855, Theodora Barton, b. May 1,

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

1834, dau. of Theodore D. Barton and Alma Taylor. Children: (1) Harriet Knower, b. Sept. 24, 1856; (2) Leonora Barton, b. Oct. 6, 1860; (3) Theodore D. Barton, b. Oct. 24, 1862; d. Aug. 6, 1864; (4) MacLaren, b. July 14, 1867.

iii. John MacLaren, bapt. May 18, 1789; d. in infancy.

iv. Janet MacLaren, b. Oct. 4, 1790; d. in infancy.

v. Christian MacLaren, b. May 6, 1792; m. James R. Lawrence of Syracuse, N. Y.

2. vi. Donald Campbell MacLaren, b. Oct. 3, 1794; m. Jane Stevenson.

vii. Mary MacLaren, b. 1796; m. Edward Bronson.

3. viii. Malcolm Neill MacLaren, b. July 1, 1798; m. Susan Patty.

4. ix. William MacLaren, b. —; m. Janet McNaughton.

5. x. John Finlay MacLaren, b. Feb. 7, 1803; m. Mary McKay.

2. Donald Campbell<sup>2</sup> MacLaren, D.D. (Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 3, 1794, in New York City; died May 7, 1882, in Geneva, N. Y. He was graduated from Union College in 1813, and afterward studied theology with the Rev. John M. Mason, D.D., of New York City. He was a minister of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, and was pastor successively of churches in Cambridge, Caledonia, and Geneva, N. Y. He was moderator of the General Assembly of this church at its meeting in Pittsburg, Pa., when, by union with the Associate Church, the United Presbyterian Church was formed. He married, Sept. 9, 1823, in Cambridge, N. Y., Jane Stevenson, born June 11, 1803, in Cambridge, N. Y.; died Aug. 27, 1875, in Geneva, N. Y., daughter of William Stevenson of Cambridge, N. Y.

[William Stevenson, born Feb. 7, 1772, in Straureaur, Scotland, came to America in 1795, and settled first at Argyle, Washington County, N. Y., and afterward removed to Cambridge, N. Y. He was married, Oct. 16, 1800, in Argyle, N. Y., by the Rev. Archibald Whyte to Mary MacNeil, born about 1775, daughter of John MacNeil and Jane Whorry. She died March 28, 1815, leaving four children: Jane, William, Anna, and James. He married (2) widow Frances (McAllister) Wardale, daughter of John McAllister, Esq., of Philadelphia; and (3) widow Jane (Livingston) Shaw. William Stevenson died July 8, 1844, in

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

Cambridge, N. Y. His mother, Janet Galloway, died 1834 in Argyle, N. Y., aged ninety-two years.]

Children:

i. Rev. William Stevenson MacLaren, b. July 8, 1824, in Cambridge, N. Y.; d. July 12, 1874, in Santa Barbara, Cal.; m. (1) Elizabeth Beveridge, dau. of John Beveridge of Newburgh, N. Y.; (2) Margaret McMartin of Mumford, N. Y. Mrs. Margaret M. MacLaren is now residing in Santa Barbara, Cal. Children by his first wife:

1. Isabella B. MacLaren, b. —; m. — Howard.

2. Anna Margaret MacLaren, b. —; m. — Edwards.

Children by his second wife:

3. Jane MacLaren.

4. Elizabeth MacLaren, b. —; m. — Izzard.

ii. Margaret Campbell MacLaren, b. 1826 in Cambridge, N. Y.; d. 1863 in Geneva, N. Y.; m., 1857, Rev. J. R. W. Sloane, D.D., then pastor of the Reformed Presbyterian Church of New York City, and afterward Professor of Theology in the Theological Seminary at Allegheny, Pa. Children:

1. Donald Sloane, b. 1858.

2. Robert Sloane, b. 1860; d. in infancy.

6. iii. Robert Neil MacLaren, b. April 9, 1828; m. Anna MacVean.

7. iv. Finlay MacLaren, b. Aug. 1, 1830; m. Anna MacMartin.

8. v. Donald Campbell MacLaren, b. March 7, 1834; m. Elizabeth Stockton Green.

vi. Mary MacLaren, b. 1836 in Caledonia, N. Y.; m. Edward Bronson Richardson of Geneva, N. Y. Children:

1. Francis S. Richardson.

2. Donald E. Richardson.

3. John MacLaren Richardson.

vii. Malcolm N. MacLaren, b. 1838 in Caledonia, N. Y.; d. April 5, 1861, in St. Paul, Minn.

viii. James Stevenson MacLaren, b. 1841 in Caledonia, N. Y.; d. June 17, 1861, in Geneva, N. Y.

ix. Jane Stevenson MacLaren, b. March 28, 1843, in Caledonia, N. Y.; d. April 28, 1886, in Potsdam, N. Y.; m., Jan. 9, 1873, Rev. Reynold M. Kirby of Pots-



## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

dam, N. Y. (See Descendants of Joseph Kirby.)  
Children:

1. Edmund Kirby, b. June 6, 1874.
  2. Minnie Everett Kirby, b. Jan. 13, 1876.
  3. Donald MacLaren Kirby, b. Jan. 2, 1878.
  4. Virginia Rowland Kirby, b. June 21, 1880.
- x. John MacLaren, b. —; d. when nine years old.

6. General Robert Neil<sup>3</sup> MacLaren (Donald C.<sup>2</sup>, Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born April 9, 1828, in Caledonia, N. Y.; died July 30, 1886, in St. Paul, Minn. He was educated at Union College, but left before graduation and went to Oregon. He subsequently removed, about 1856, to Red Wing, Minn. In 1859 and 1860 he was a member of the Minnesota Senate. Upon the outbreak of the war with the Sioux Indians he assisted in raising the Sixth Minnesota Regiment, of which he was a Captain. He became Major, and served in General Henry H. Sibley's expedition across the northwestern plains. During the Civil War he was Major of the Fifth Minnesota Volunteer Infantry, Colonel of the Second Minnesota Cavalry, and was brevetted Brigadier-General for meritorious services. After the war he was post Captain at Fort Snelling, when the Indian chiefs, Little Six and Medicine Hat, were executed. He was also U. S. Marshal for Minnesota, Chairman of the State Central Republican Committee, and a recognized leader of the Republican party.

General MacLaren married, May 10, 1857, Anna MacVean, born April 7, 1832, in Wheatland, Monroe County, N. Y., daughter of Archibald MacVean and Diana Densmore. His widow is now living in West Superior, Wis. Children:

- i. Archibald MacLaren, M.D., b. April 16, 1858; m., Dec., 1889, Katharine Dean of St. Paul, Minn. Children born in St. Paul, Minn.:
  1. Margaret MacLaren, b. April, 1891.
  2. Katharine MacLaren, b. April, 1894.
- ii. Jean MacLaren, b. Feb. 19, 1861; m., Sept. 8, 1892, in St. Paul, Minn., George Edmund Ingersoll of St. Paul, b. 1856 at Irvington-on-Hudson, son of D. W. Ingersoll and Harriet Smith. One child:
  1. Jean MacLaren Ingersoll, b. Aug. 9, 1896.
- iii. Robert Finlay MacLaren, b. Sept. 15, 1871.

7. Finlay<sup>3</sup> MacLaren (Donald Campbell<sup>2</sup>, Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 1, 1830, in Caledonia, N. Y.; died May 16, 1862, in Geneva,

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

N. Y. ; married, May 23, 1860, in New York City, Anna Winslow MacMartin, born Nov. 19, 1836, in Jersey City, N. J., daughter of Peter MacMartin (son of Malcolm MacMartin and Jane McIntyre) and Harriet Jackson Lyon, daughter of Aaron Lyon and Elizabeth Jackson. One child :

- i. Harriet MacLaren, b. Feb. 25, 1861, in Milwaukee, Wis. ; m., June 7, 1882, in New York City, George Richards, b. March 23, 1849, son of George Richards of New London, Ct., and Anna Woodruff. (George Richards, Sr., was the son of Peter Richards of New London, Ct., and Ann Huntington, dau. of Gen. Jedediah Huntington of New London, Ct.) Children :

1. Harriet MacMartin Richards, b. Sept. 30, 1884.
2. Marjorie Richards, b. Dec. 24, 1885.
3. George MacLaren Richards, b. March 7, 1889 ; d. Jan., 1890.
4. Archibald MacMartin Richards, b. Dec. 16, 1892.
5. Anna Woodruff Richards, b. July 2, 1894.
6. Guy Huntington Richards, b. Dec. 1, 1895.

8. Donald Campbell<sup>3</sup> MacLaren, D.D. (Donald Campbell<sup>2</sup>, Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born March 7, 1834, in Caledonia, N. Y. He graduated from Union College, 1853, and from Princeton Theological Seminary, 1857 ; was ordained July 1, 1857, by the Presbytery of New Brunswick, and installed pastor of Tennent Presbyterian Church, near Freehold, N. J., March 10, 1863, he was commissioned by President Lincoln as Chaplain U. S. Navy, and March 7, 1896, was placed on the retired list, having reached the age fixed by law. He received the degree of D.D. from Wooster University. He was married, July 14, 1858, in Princeton, N. J., to Elizabeth Stockton Green, born Jan. 14, 1838, daughter of Professor Jacob Green of Princeton College and Anna Eliza MacCulloh. (Professor Jacob Green was afterward Professor in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, of which he was also one of the founders. He was the son of Ashbel Green, D.D., President of Princeton College.) Children :

- i. Rev. Donald Campbell MacLaren, b. July 14, 1859, in Tennent, N. J. ; graduated from Princeton College, 1879, and from Princeton Theological Seminary, 1884 ; is not now preaching on account of ill-health.
- ii. Anna Green MacLaren, b. July 5, 1861, in Tennent, N. J. ; m., Nov. 26, 1888, William A. Robinson, b. Sept. 25,

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

1861, in Harrisburg, Pa., son of Rev. Thomas Hastings Robinson, D.D., and Mary Wolf Buchler; graduated from Princeton College, 1881; is now Professor of Greek Language and Literature in Lehigh University. Children born in South Bethlehem, Pa.:

1. Elizabeth Robinson, b. Feb. 8, 1890.
2. Thomas Hastings Robinson, b. Jan. 17, 1893.
- iii. Elizabeth Stockton MacLaren, b. Aug. 28, 1863, in Monticello, N. Y.; m., Oct. 29, 1885, Edwin S. Simons, b. July 28, 1861, in Philadelphia, Pa. They are now residing in Orange, N. J. Children:
  1. Edwin Simons, b. Feb. 16, 1888; d. in infancy.
  2. Donald Simons, b. July 28, 1890.
  3. John Farr Simons, b. Jan. 3, 1892.
- iv. William Stevenson MacLaren, M.D., b. Jan. 1, 1866, in Princeton, N. J.; graduated from Princeton College, 1886, and from College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York City, 1889; assistant surgeon Bellevue Hospital, 1889-91; m. (1), June 16, 1892, Louisa Cobane, b. Jan. 31, 1865; d. July 13, 1896; m. (2), April 12, 1898, Blanche Freeman of Philadelphia, Pa. Dr. William S. MacLaren is now practising his profession in Litchfield, Ct. Children:
  1. Lydia MacLaren, b. June 2, 1894.
  2. William Stevenson MacLaren, Jr., b. June 16, 1896.
- v. Malcolm MacLaren, b. June 21, 1869, in Annapolis, Md.; is an electrical engineer of the Westinghouse Electric Company, and at present (1898) is stationed in London, England.
- vi. Alice Austin MacLaren, b. March 25, 1872, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- vii. Isabella Williamson MacLaren, b. Aug. 14, 1874, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

3. Malcolm Neil<sup>2</sup> MacLaren, D.D. (Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born July 1, 1798, in Albany, N. Y.; died July 2, 1887, in Auburn, N. Y. He was ordained in the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, and was successively pastor of churches at Broadalbin, Hamptonsburg, and Johnstown, all in New York State; also of the First Presbyterian Church of Rochester, N. Y., and of the Dutch Reformed Church on the Heights in Brooklyn, N. Y. His last pastorates were over the Dutch Reformed Church of Newburgh,

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

N. Y., and the Presbyterian Church of Caledonia, N. Y. He was married, July 25, 1827, in Auburn, N. Y., to Susan Patty, born Dec. 24, 1806, in Auburn, N. Y., daughter of John Patty of Auburn and Hannah White Stockton of Princeton, N. J. (Hannah White Stockton, born Feb. 18, 1786, was the daughter of Benjamin Brearley Stockton, born Aug. 14, 1754, and Sarah Howell Arnett, and granddaughter of Major Thomas Stockton of Princeton, N. J., and Sarah Brearley, daughter of John Brearley of Lawrenceville, N. J.) Mrs. Susan Patty MacLaren is still living (1897) in Auburn, N. Y. Children:

- i. Hannah MacLaren, b. June 7, 1828, in Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. (1), Sept. 12, 1850, William H. Shepherd of Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. (2) John B. Wolff of Washington, D. C.; no children.
- ii. Margaret Campbell MacLaren, b. April 28, 1830, in Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. (1), Oct. 14, 1857, in Newburgh, N. Y., John M. Eager of New York City, b. Oct. 13, 1817, in Newburgh, N. Y., son of Samuel Watkins Eager and Catherine MacAulay, both of Newburgh, N. Y. He died March 4, 1869, in New York City, and she married (2), Feb. 10, 1875, Robert Armstrong Nelson of Auburn, N. Y., b. May 1, 1821, in Lansingburgh, N. Y. Children by her first husband:
  1. Margaret MacLaren Eager, b. —.
  2. Dr. John M. Eager, M.D., b. —; m. Constance Coldough of New York City. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York City, and is now in the Marine Hospital Service and stationed at Southport, N. C. Children: (1) John M. Eager, Jr., (2) Howard.
  3. Susan MacLaren Eager, b. April 6, 1863, in New York City.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth MacLaren, b. March 22, 1835, in Hamptonsburgh, N. Y.; d. April 5, 1842.
- iv. Malcolm MacLaren, b. Oct. 28, 1841, in Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. Jean Fraser of Caledonia, N. Y. He resides in Milwaukee, Wis. Children:
  1. Malcolm Neil MacLaren, b. Jan. 19, 1869; m., Sept. 4, 1895, Dorothy Cumming Train. One child: (1) Malcolm Neil, b. Aug. 5, 1896.
  2. Donald Fraser MacLaren, b. Nov. 3, 1871.



## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

4. William<sup>2</sup> MacLaren (Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born —; died April 5, 1840, in Galt, Canada; married, March 28, 1832, Janet McNaughton of Caledonia, N. Y., born Aug. 22, 1801; died Feb. 28, 1883, at Union Centre, Kan., daughter of Duncan McNaughton and Margery Sinclair of Amsterdam, N. Y. He was a farmer, and lived in Canada. Children:
9. i. John Finlay MacLaren, b. Feb. 26, 1833; m. Rachel Oliver.  
ii. Margery MacLaren, b. Sept. 20, 1834; d. 1840 in Galt, Canada.  
iii. Jane MacLaren, b. Nov. 14, 1836; m., Oct. 11, 1866, in Galt, Canada, George M. Acheson, b. Oct. 29, 1837, son of John and Mary Jane Acheson of Newton-Hamilton, Co. Armagh, Ireland. He is a farmer, and is now living in Union Centre, Kan. Children:  
1. Jennette Isabel Acheson, b. July 16, 1867; m., Jan. 29, 1895, Samuel Hefner. One child:  
(1) William, b. Jan. 15, 1896.  
2. Mary Jane Acheson, b. May 13, 1870.  
3. Selma Strain Acheson, b. April 4, 1873.  
4. William Acheson, b. Aug. 31, 1875; d. July 27, 1894.  
5. George Finlay Acheson, b. May 20, 1878.  
6. Sarah Emma Acheson, b. April 3, 1881.  
iv. William D. MacLaren, b. Jan. 6, 1840; m., June 8, 1864, Emma J. Stout, b. Jan. 19, 1844, in Allegheny City, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Stout. He removed to Warren, Pa., in 1863, and is now the editor and proprietor of the "Warren Mirror," the official newspaper of Warren, Pa. They had one child, who died soon after birth. Their adopted son is:  
1. Eugene F. MacLaren, b. Aug., 1875. He is the local editor of the "Warren Mirror."
9. John Finlay<sup>3</sup> MacLaren (William<sup>2</sup>, Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 26, 1833, in Galt, Canada; married, Nov. 6, 1856, in St. Catharines, Canada, Rachel Oliver, born May 2, 1835, in Guelph, Canada, daughter of James Oliver and Sarah Dyer. Since 1889 they have been living in Chicago, Ill. Children:  
i. James MacLaren, b. Dec. 21, 1857, in Guelph, Canada.  
ii. Margaret Elizabeth MacLaren, b. April 3, 1859, in Galt, Canada; m., April 19, 1888, in Aurora, Ill., Gustav Dreier of Chicago, Ill. Children:



## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

1. Hazel Marguerite Dreier, b. March 12, 1889, in Chicago, Ill.
2. Edna May Dreier, b. May 21, 1891, in Chicago, Ill.
3. Ethel Isabel Dreier, b. March 30, 1893, in Chicago, Ill.
4. Rachel MacLaren Dreier, b. April 13, 1896, in Chicago, Ill.
- iii. Clarissa Bronson MacLaren, b. Aug. 1, 1860, in Galt, Canada.
- iv. William MacLaren, b. May 24, 1862, in Galt, Canada; d. Feb. 19, 1898, in Chicago, Ill.; m., May 24, 1883, in Apple River, Ill., Sarah Brennen of Warren, Ill. She died June 6, 1890, in Chicago, Ill. Children:
  1. Edward William MacLaren, b. Sept. 12, 1884, in Bay City, Mich.
  2. Frank Roy MacLaren, b. June 18, 1887, in Chicago, Ill.
  3. John Arthur MacLaren, b. July 27, 1889, in Chicago, Ill.
- v. Mary Lucille MacLaren, b. Dec. 8, 1864, in "The Wilderness," Wayne, Wis.
- vi. Janie Irene MacLaren, b. April 8, 1867, in Warren, Ill.
- vii. Finlay MacLaren, b. July 23, 1869, in Eureka, Kan.
- viii. Oliver Malcolm MacLaren, b. Sept. 10, 1872, in Union Centre, Kan.
- ix. Donald Campbell MacLaren, b. July 4, 1877, in Warren, Ill.

5. John Finlay<sup>2</sup> MacLaren, D.D. (Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 7, 1803, in Onondaga, N. Y.; died March 14, 1883, in Princeton, N. J. He was a minister of the Presbyterian Church, and was pastor successively of churches of this order at Geneva, N. Y., 1829-45; at Hagerstown, Md., 1845-46; and at Pittsburg, Pa., 1846-51. He was afterward President of the Western University of Pennsylvania. During the Civil War he served as Chaplain of the Tenth Pennsylvania Reserves. He married, Jan. 19, 1831, at Geneva, N. Y., Mary Bull MacKay, born Dec. 12, 1808, in Avon, N. Y., daughter of Colonel Robert MacKay and Sophia Clark, both of Caledonia, N. Y. (Colonel Robert MacKay was in the war of 1812.) Mary B. MacLaren died Jan. 31, 1879, in Princeton, N. J. Children:

- i. Rev. William Edward MacLaren, S.T.D., b. Dec. 13,

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

1831, in Geneva, N. Y.; graduated from Washington and Jefferson College in 1851, and from Allegheny Theological Seminary, 1860. He became a Presbyterian minister, and for three years was a missionary in Bogota, South America. On his return to the United States he was pastor of Presbyterian churches in Peoria, Ill., and Detroit, Mich. He joined the Protestant Episcopal Church on July 29, 1872, and directly afterward accepted a call to Trinity Church, Cleveland, O. In Sept., 1875, he was elected Bishop of Illinois, and was consecrated, Dec. 6, 1875, in the Cathedral Church of St. Peter and St. Paul, Chicago, Ill. He received the degree of S.T.D. from Racine College, 1873, and D.C.L. from the University of the South, 1883. He married, June 14, 1860, in Clinton, N. Y., Mary Fake. Children:

1. Mary MacLaren, b. in Bogota, S. A.; d. in infancy.
  2. Martha MacLaren, b. May 8, 1865, in Peoria, Ill.
  3. William Augustine MacLaren, b. Aug. 20, 1869, in Detroit, Mich.
  4. Helen MacLaren, b. Nov. 15, 1883, in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. Margaret MacLaren, b. Feb. 10, 1834, in Geneva, N. Y.; m., Sept. 15, 1857, in Allegheny, Pa., Dr. James Samuel Woods, b. Aug. 3, 1831, in Geneva, N. Y., son of James Harvey Woods and Mary S. Clarke, both of Geneva, N. Y. He died Nov. 21, 1860, and she married (2), Dec. 20, 1869, Rev. Archibald Alexander Hodge, D.D., LL.D., Prof. in Princeton Theological Seminary, b. July 18, 1823; d. Nov. 11, 1886, in Princeton, N. J., son of Rev. Charles Hodge, D.D., of Princeton Theological Seminary. No children.
- iii. Sophia Miranda MacLaren, b. Dec. 18, 1836, in Geneva, N. Y.; d. Oct. 1, 1856, in Allegheny, Pa.
- iv. John Finlay MacLaren, b. March 16, 1840, in Geneva, N. Y.; m., Dec. 12, 1871, Fanny Marvin, b. Jan. 4, 1849, in Cincinnati, O., dau. of Richard Marvin of St. Paul, Minn., and Hannah Reading. He served during the Civil War as private in the Tenth Penn-

## DESCENDANTS OF FINLAY MACLAREN

---

- sylvania Reserves. He is now living in Duluth, Minn. (Richard Marvin, b. in Warwickshire, England, was the son of Luke Marvin (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Luke<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) and Mary McArthur, both of Warwickshire, England. He married, April 6, 1837, in Leamington, Co. Warwick, England, Hannah Reading, dau. of Charles Reading and Sarah (Bromich) Parker, both of Warwickshire, England.) Children:
1. Sophy Milford MacLaren, b. Oct. 21, 1872, in Duluth, Minn.; m., June 4, 1895, Renwick Barwise Knox of Duluth, Minn. One child: Renwick MacLaren, b. Jan. 31, 1897, in Duluth, Minn.
  2. Charlotte Lewis MacLaren, b. Jan. 2, 1874, in Duluth, Minn.
  3. Marvin Clark MacLaren, b. Nov. 29, 1875, in St. Paul, Minn.
  4. John Finlay MacLaren, Jr., b. May 31, 1877, in St. Paul, Minn.
  - v. Mary Bronson MacLaren, b. Aug. 1, 1844, in Geneva, N. Y.; m., Oct. 11, 1866, John S. Conant of Detroit, Mich. One child: (1) William Shubael Conant, b. Jan. 17, 1868.
  10. vi. Charles Milford MacLaren, b. June 6, 1849; m. (1) Annie Valentine Nelson; (2) Alma La Villa Gallinger.
10. Charles Milford<sup>3</sup> MacLaren (John<sup>2</sup>, Finlay<sup>1</sup>), born June 6, 1849, in Pittsburg, Pa.; married (1), Dec. 15, 1874, in Grand Rapids, Mich., Annie Valentine Nelson, born Dec., 1850, daughter of Ezra T. Nelson and Augusta Valentine; married (2), June 29, 1885, in Sanborn, Dakota Territory, Alma La Villa Gallinger, born Jan. 19, 1863, in La Pere, Mich., daughter of Adam Gallinger and Phoebe Hooker. Charles M. MacLaren graduated from the University of Michigan in 1871; is a lawyer by profession, and is now practising in Chicago, Ill. Children:
- i. Louise MacLaren, b. Oct. 9, 1875, in Grand Rapids, Mich.
  - ii. Thayer MacLaren, b. May 9, 1880, in Grand Rapids, Mich.
  - iii. Bliss Phoebe MacLaren, b. April 9, 1886, in Hope, Dakota Territory.
  - iv. Molly MacLaren, b. Aug. 19, 1888, in St. Paul, Minn.

## THE ENGLISH AND NORMAN ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE OF WINDSOR, CT.

AUTHORITIES.—History of Ancient Windsor, Ct., by H. R. Stiles, M.D.  
Family Histories and Pedigrees, by E. E. Salisbury.  
Visitations of Devon and Cornwall; Harleian Society.  
The Commoners of Great Britain, by John Burke.  
Peerage of Great Britain, by Sir Bernard Burke.  
Dictionary of National Biography, edited by Leslie Stephens.  
The Complete Peerage, by G. E. C.  
Doyle's Official Baronage.  
Freeman's Norman Conquest.

### I.

#### HIS DRAKE ANCESTRY.

John<sup>9</sup> Drake of Ashe, Co. Devon, born 1360; married Christian, daughter of John Billet, heiress of Ashe and a descendant of Henry de Esse (Ashe). Sir Theobald Grenville, Knt., of Stowe, Co. Cornwall, married MARGARET COURTENAY. (See II.) William Gilbert of Compton Castle, Co. Devon, married Elinor, daughter of Oliver Champernoun. Sir John Prideaux, Knt., of Adeston, Co. Devon, married Joan, daughter of Gilbert of Adeston. Walter Denys of Giddecotte, Co. Devon, married Maude, daughter of Henry Booker of Allertrewe. Alexander Godolphin married Marion, daughter of John Tremron.

John<sup>8</sup> Drake of Otterton, Co. Devon (was unlawfully dispossessed of Ashe), married Christian, daughter of John Antage. Sir William Grenville of Stowe, Co. Cornwall, died about 1450; married (2) Philippa, daughter of William, Lord Bonville, K.G., who died 1460. William Gilbert of Compton, Co. Devon, married Isabel, daughter of Walter Gamber of Moreston. Giles Prideaux of Adeston, Co. Devon, Member of Parliament, 1370,



## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

married a daughter of Gunston. Richard Denys of Giddecotte, Co. Devon, married Alice, daughter of John Chrystenstone. William Godolphin married Melior, daughter of John Cowlinge of Trewarnon.

John<sup>7</sup> Drake of Otterton, Co. Devon, married a daughter of John Cruwys of Cruwys, Co. Devon. Sir Thomas Grenville, Knt., of Stowe, Co. Cornwall, High Sheriff of Cornwall, died 1483; married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Theobald Gorges, Knt., of Wraxhall, Co. Dorset. Sir Otes Gilbert, Knt., of Compton, Co. Devon, High Sheriff of Devon, died 1494; married Elizabeth, daughter of John Hill of Shelton. Sir John Prideaux, Knt., of Adeston, Co. Devon, married Anna, daughter of John Shapton of Shapton, Co. Devon. Walter Denys of Giddecotte, Co. Devon, married Isott, daughter of Stephen Durnford of Stonehouse, Co. Devon. Elinor Godolphin, daughter of William, married John Rencie.

John<sup>8</sup> Drake of Otterton, Co. Devon, married Agnes, daughter of John Kelloway. Sir Thomas Grenville, Knt., of Stowe, Co. Cornwall, died 1514; married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Otes Gilbert of Compton Castle, Co. Devon. William Prideaux of Adeston, Co. Devon, married Alice, daughter of Stephen Giffard of Theoborough, Co. Devon. Thomas Denys of Holcombe married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Hatch of Wooley, Co. Devon. Thomas Godolphin, who took the name of his mother, Elinor Godolphin.

John<sup>9</sup> Drake of Ashe, Co. Devon (regained Ashe by a lawsuit), married Margaret, daughter of John Cole of Rill, Co. Devon. Roger Grenville of Stowe, Co. Cornwall, called "The great Householder," High Sheriff of Cornwall, married Margaret, daughter of Richard Witleigh of Efford, Co. Devon. Fulk Prideaux of Adeston and Theoborough, Co. Devon, married Katharine, daughter of Sir Humphrey Pointz, Knt., of Langley, Co. Devon. William Hatch of Aller, Co. Devon, married Margaret Horton. Thomas Denys of Holcombe, Co. Devon, married Joan, daughter of Sir Philip Loveday of Co. Suffolk. Sir William Godolphin, Knt., of Breage, Co. Cornwall, married Margaret, daughter of John Glynn of Norvall.

John<sup>4</sup> Drake of Ashe, Co. Devon, died 1558; married Amy Grenville, died 1579, daughter of Roger Grenville of Stowe, Co. Cornwall. Humphrey Prideaux of Theoborough, Co. Devon, died 1550; married (2) Edith, daughter of William Hatch. Sir Thomas Denys, Knt., of Holcombe, Co. Devon, High Sheriff of



## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

Devon; died 1560; married (2) Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Angell Downe, Knt., of London. Sir William Godolphin, Knt., of Breage, Co. Cornwall, High Sheriff of Cornwall, married Blanche, daughter of John Langdon.

Robert<sup>3</sup> Drake of Wiscombe, Co. Devon (second son), married Elizabeth, daughter of Humphrey Prideaux of Theoborough, Co. Devon. Sir Robert Denys, Knt., of Holcombe, Co. Devon, died 1592; married (2) Margaret, daughter of Sir William Godolphin of Breage, Co. Cornwall.

William<sup>2</sup> Drake of Wiscombe, Co. Devon, married Philippa Denys, daughter of Sir Robert Denys, Knt., of Holcombe.

John<sup>1</sup> Drake of Windsor, Ct., youngest son of William Drake of Wiscombe, died Aug. 17, 1654, in Windsor, Ct.; married Elizabeth Rogers.

### II.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF MARGARET COURTENAY.

Reginald<sup>17</sup> de Courtenay, first Baron Courtenay, married Hawisse, heiress of Okehampton, Co. Devon, daughter of John Deincourt and Maud D'Avranches, Countess of Okehampton, daughter of Robert, son of William D'Avranches and Emma, daughter of Baldwin de Redvers.

Robert<sup>16</sup> de Courtenay, second Baron Courtenay of Okehampton, died 1242; married MARY DE REDVERS. (See III.) HUMPHREY DE BOHUN (see IV.), Earl of Hereford and Essex, married MATILDA DE EU. (See V.)

John<sup>15</sup> de Courtenay, third Baron Courtenay of Okehampton, died 1273; married ISABEL DE VERE. (See VI.) Hugh le Despencer, Justiciar of England, died 1265, married Aliva, daughter of Philip Basset of Wycombe, Co. Bucks. Robert de St. John, Baron St. John, of Basing, Co. Southampton, married Agnes, daughter of William de Cantelupe of Hambleden, Co. Bucks, Seneschal to King Henry III., died 1251. Humphrey de Bohun, Governor of Winchester, died 1265, before his father; married ELEANOR DE BRAOSE. (See VII.)

Hugh<sup>14</sup> de Courtenay, fourth Baron Courtenay, of Okehampton, died 1291; married Eleanor, daughter of Hugh le Despencer, Justiciar of England. John de St. John, died 1301, Lord of Halnac, Co. Sussex, married Alice, daughter of Reginald Fitz Piers.

## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, died 1298; married Maud, daughter of William de Fienles.

Hugh<sup>13</sup> de Courtenay, Earl of Devon, died before 1341; married Agnes, daughter of John de St. John, Lord of Halmac. Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, died 1322; married, May 20, 1302, Elizabeth, widow of John, Count of Holland, and daughter of King Edward I. of England and Queen Eleanor of Castile.

Hugh<sup>12</sup> de Courtenay, Earl of Devon, died 1377; married, Aug. 21, 1325, Margaret, daughter of Humphrey de Bohun and Elizabeth Plantagenet.

Edward<sup>11</sup> Courtenay of Goderington, Co. Devon, died before his father; married Emeline, daughter of Sir John D'Awney of Shunock, Co. Cornwall.

Sir Hugh<sup>10</sup> Courtenay (second son) of Haccomb, Co. Devon, married (third wife) Maud, daughter of Sir John Beaumont of Sherwell, Co. Dorset.

Margaret<sup>9</sup> Courtenay, married Sir Theobald Grenville of Stowe, Co. Cornwall. (See I.)

### III.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF MARY DE REDVERS.

Godfrey<sup>23</sup>, Count of Brionne in Normandy. Torfulus (son of Torf, the son of Bernard the Dane), Lord of Pont Ademar in Normandy, married Wevia, the sister of Gunnor. Robert II., Count of Meulan, died 990.

Gilbert<sup>22</sup>, son of Godfrey, Count of Brionne, died 1039. Ranulf Peveril, married Maud, daughter of Ingelric. Humphrey de Vielles, son of Torfulus of Pont Ademar. Waleran, Count of Meulan, married Oda, sister of Herlwin of Conteville.

Baldwin<sup>21</sup> Fitz Gilbert, Governor of Exeter in 1068, married Albreda, a cousin of William the Conqueror. William Peveril, Lord of the Peak country and of Nottingham. Roger de Beaumont, son of Humphrey de Vielles, Lord of Beaumont in Normandy and Count of Meulan, died 1094; married Adeline, daughter of Waleran, Count of Meulan. Hugh the Great, Count of Vermandois, son of King Philip I. of France, crusader, died 1101; married Adelaide, Countess of Vermandois.

Richard<sup>20</sup> de Redvers, son of Baldwin Fitz Gilbert, Earl of

## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

Devon, died 1137; married, April, 1086, Adeliza, daughter of William Peveril. Robert de Beaumont, Count of Meulan and Earl of Leicester, died 1118; married, about 1097, Elizabeth of Vermandois.

Baldwin<sup>19</sup> de Redvers, Earl of Devon, died 1155; married Lucia, daughter of Dru de Balun. Reginald de Dunstanville, Earl of Cornwall, married Beatrice, daughter of William Fitz Richard of Cornwall. Waleran de Beaumont, Count of Meulan, born 1104; married Agnes, daughter of Amaury III., Lord of Montfort L'Amaury in France and Count of Evreux, the son of Simon I. of Montfort by Agnes of Evreux.

William<sup>18</sup> de Redvers, styled "de Vernon," Earl of Devon, died 1216; married Maud, daughter of Robert de Beaumont, Count of Meulan by Maud, daughter of Reginald de Dunstanville, Earl of Cornwall; granddaughter of Waleran de Beaumont, Count of Meulan.

Mary<sup>17</sup> de Redvers, married Robert<sup>16</sup> de Courtenay, second Baron Courtenay, of Okehampton, Co. Devon. (See II.)

### IV.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF HUMPHREY DE BOHUN.

Gruffydd<sup>23</sup> ap Llewellyn, King of Wales, died 1063; married Ealdgyth, daughter of Aelfgar, Earl of Mercia (the son of Leofric, Earl of Mercia and Lady Godiva). Richard of Hugleville in Normandy, son of Guilbert of St. Hilary and Papia, daughter of Richard II., Duke of Normandy, by Papia, his second wife. Hubert de Rye, Lord of Rye in Normandy.

Nest<sup>22</sup>, daughter of Gruffydd, King of Wales, and Ealdgyth of Mercia, married Traharen, Prince of Wales (died 1080). Geoffrey de Neuf Marche in Normandy, married Ada, daughter of Richard of Hugleville. Siward the Strong, Earl of Northumbria, died 1053; married Aelfleda, daughter of Ealdred, Earl of Northumbria. Lambert of Lens, married Adelaide, whole sister of William the Conqueror. Ralph Lord of Warenne in Normandy. Eudo de Rye, "Dapifer," married Rohais, daughter of Richard Fitz Gilbert (son of Count Gilbert of Brionne), Lord of Clare, Co. Suffolk.

Humphrey<sup>21</sup> de Bohun, Lord of Tatterford, Co. Norfolk. Bernard de Neuf Marche married Nest, the younger, daughter

## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

of Nest, the daughter of Gruffydd and Ealdgyth. Malcolm III., King of Scotland, died 1093; married, 1070, St. Margaret (died 1093). Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland and Huntingdon, son of Siward, married Judith, daughter of Lambert of Lens. William de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, died 1089; married Gundred, sister of Gerbod, Count Palatine of Chester. William de Mandeville, Lord of Walden, married Margaret, daughter of Eudo de Rye.

Humphrey<sup>20</sup> de Bohun, second Baron Bohun, of Tatterford, married Maud, daughter of Edward de Saresburie, Sheriff of Wilts. Milo Fitz Walter, Earl of Gloucester, died 1143; married Sibyl, daughter of Bernard de Neuf Marche and Nest the younger. David, King of Scotland, died 1153; married Matilda, daughter of Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland. William II., Earl of Surrey, died 1138; married Elizabeth of Vermandois, widow of Robert, Earl of Leicester. William de Say, third Baron de Say, married Beatrice, daughter of William de Mandeville.

Humphrey<sup>19</sup> de Bohun, third Baron Bohun, Steward to King Henry II., died 1187; married Margaret, daughter of Milo Fitz Walter, Earl of Gloucester. Henry, Prince of Scotland, Earl of Huntingdon, died 1152; married, 1139, Ada, daughter of William II. de Warenne, Earl of Surrey. William de Say, fourth Baron de Say.

Humphrey<sup>18</sup> de Bohun, died 1182, before his father; married Margaret, daughter of Henry, Prince of Scotland. Geoffrey Fitz Piers, Earl of Essex, died 1213; married Beatrice de Say, daughter of William, fourth Baron de Say.

Henry<sup>17</sup> de Bohun, Earl of Hereford, one of the twenty-five Barons of Runnymede who were made guardians of Magna Charta, crusader, died 1220; married Maud, daughter of Geoffrey Fitz Piers, Earl of Essex.

Humphrey<sup>16</sup> de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, died 1273; married Matilda de Eu. (See II.)

### V.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF MATILDA DE EU.

William<sup>23</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu in Normandy, half-brother to Richard II., Duke of Normandy, married Lescelina de Turqueville, daughter of Turchetil (son of Torf), the ancestor of the



## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

house of Harcourt. Thurston Coz, Lord of Hiesmes in Normandy, son of Ansfrid the Dane. Robert le Bigod.

Robert<sup>22</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu, married Beatrix. Robert of Avranches, son of Thurston Coz, Viscount D'Avranches, married Emma, half-sister of William the Conqueror. Roger le Bigod, Lord of Framlingham, Co. Suffolk, died 1107.

William<sup>21</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu and Baron of Hastings, born 1050; died 1096; married Helesen D'Avranches, daughter of Robert. William de Sollei, son of Stephen, Count of Blois, married a daughter of Gilon de Sollei. William d'Albini, Lord of Buckingham, Co. Norfolk, married Maud Bigod, daughter of Roger. Godfrey, Duke of Brabant and Count of Louvain. William I. de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, married Gundred.

Henry<sup>20</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu and Baron of Hastings, crusader, died 1143; married Mary de Sollei. William d'Albini, Earl of Arundel, married, about 1137, Adeliza of Louvain, widow of King Henry I. of England. William II. de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, married Elizabeth of Vermandois. William Talvas, Count of Alencon and Ponthieu, married Ela, daughter of Eudo, Duke of Burgundy.

John<sup>19</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu and Baron of Hastings, married Alice d'Albini. William III. de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, died 1148; married Ela, daughter of William Talvas.

Henry<sup>18</sup> de Eu, Count of Eu and Baron of Hastings, died 1183; married Matilda, daughter of Hamelyn Plantagenet, Earl of Warenne, and Isabel, daughter of William III. de Warenne. Hugh IX. of Lusignan in France, Count de la Marche, married Matilda, Countess of La Marche.

Raoul<sup>17</sup> de Yssonden, Count of Eu, son of Hugh IX. of Lusignan, crusader, died 1219; married, 1200, Alix de Eu, Countess of Eu, daughter of Henry, Count of Eu.

Matilda<sup>16</sup> de Eu, married Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex. (See II. and IV.)

### VI.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF ISABEL DE VERE.

Torfulus<sup>23</sup>, Lord of Pont Ademar in Normandy, married Wevia, the sister of Gunnor. Herfast, the brother of Gunnor.

Robert<sup>22</sup> of Essex, Sheriff of the East Saxons. Humphrey



## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

de Vielles, son of Torfulus. Osbern the Seneschal, son of Herfast, died 1039; married a daughter of Rudolf of Ivry. Robert of Grantmesnil, died 1040; married Hedwissa, daughter of Geroy, Lord of Montreuil.

Swegen<sup>21</sup> of Essex, Sheriff of Essex. Roger de Beaumont, Count of Meulan, son of Humphrey de Vielles, died 1094; married Adeline, daughter of Waleran, Count of Meulan. William Fitz Osbern, Earl of Hereford, died 1072; married Adeliza, daughter of Roger de Toesny. Hugh de Grantmesnil, Sheriff of Leicestershire, died 1094; married Adeline, daughter of Ivo of Beaumont.

Aubrey<sup>20</sup> de Vere, first Baron Vere of Hedingham, Co. Essex. Robert of Essex, Baron of Rayleigh, Co. Essex. Robert de Beaumont, Count of Meulan and Earl of Leicester, died 1118; married, 1097, Elizabeth of Vermandois, daughter of Hugh the Great, Count of Vermandois. Ralph de Guader, Earl of Norfolk, crusader, died 1098; married Emma, daughter of William Fitz Osbern. Ivo de Grantmesnil, crusader, died 1101; married a daughter of Gilbert of Ghent.

Aubrey<sup>19</sup> de Vere, second Baron Vere of Hedingham, died 1140; married Adeliza, daughter of Gilbert de Clare, Lord of Clare, Co. Suffolk, and son of Richard Fitz Gilbert; died 1115. Henry de Essex, Constable of King Henry II. Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Leicester, died 1168; married Amicia, daughter of Ralph de Guader. Hugh de Grantmesnil.

Aubrey<sup>18</sup> de Vere, first Earl of Oxford, died 1194; married (2) Lucia, daughter of Henry de Essex. Robert Fitz Richard married Orabilis, daughter of Ness, Lord of Leuchars. Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Leicester, crusader, died 1190; married Petronella, daughter of Hugh de Grantmesnil.

Robert<sup>17</sup> de Vere (second son), third Earl of Oxford, one of the twenty-five Barons of Runnymede made Guardians of Magna Charta, died 1221; married Isabel, daughter of Walter de Bolebec. Saier de Quinci, son of Robert Fitz Richard, Earl of Winchester, one of the twenty-five Barons of Runnymede made Guardians of Magna Charta, crusader, died 1219; married Margaret, daughter of Robert de Beaumont, third Earl of Leicester.

Hugh<sup>16</sup> de Vere, fourth Earl of Oxford, died 1263; married Hawissa, daughter of Saier de Quinci, Earl of Winchester.

Isabel<sup>15</sup> de Vere, daughter of Hugh, fourth Earl of Oxford, married John de Courtenay. (See II.)

## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

### VII.

#### THE ANCESTRY OF ELEANOR DE BRAOSE.

Count Godfrey<sup>23</sup> of Brionne. Osbern, Lord of Bolebec, married Avelina, the sister of Gunnor. Torfulus, Lord of Pont Ademar, married Wevia, the sister of Gunnor.

Count Gilbert<sup>22</sup> of Brionne, son of Godfrey, died 1039. Walter de Giffard, Earl of Buckingham, died 1102, son of Osbern of Bolebec; married Agnes, daughter of Gerard Fleitel. Humphrey de Vielles, son of Torfulus. Diarmait Mac Mael na mBo, King of Ireland, died 1072; married Dearbhforghaill, died 1080, daughter of the son of Brian Boru, King of Ireland.

William<sup>21</sup> de Braose, Lord of Braose in Normandy and of Brecon, Co. Sussex. Walter of Gloucester, Constable of England, married Emma, daughter of Dru de Baladon. Bernard de Neuf Marche, Lord of Brecknock, married Nest the younger. (See IV.) Richard Fitz Gilbert, Lord of Clare, Co. Suffolk, died 1090, son of Count Gilbert; married Rohais, daughter of Walter Giffard. Roger de Beaumont, son of Humphrey de Vielles, Count of Meulan, died 1094; married Adeline, daughter of Waleran, Count of Meulan. Murchad, son of Diarmait, King of Ireland, Prince of Leinster, died 1070.

Philip<sup>20</sup> de Braose, Lord of Braose, Brecon, and Bramber, married a daughter of Judhael de Totness. Milo Fitz Walter, Earl of Hereford, and Lord High Constable of England, died 1143; married Sibyl, daughter of Bernard de Neuf Marche. Edward de Saresburie, Sheriff of Wilts. Gilbert de Clare, son of Richard Fitz Gilbert, Lord of Clare, died 1115; married Adeliza, daughter of Hugh, Count of Clermont. Robert de Beaumont, Count of Meulan and Earl of Leicester, died 1118; married Elizabeth of Vermandois. Donnchad, King of Leinster, died 1119.

William<sup>19</sup> de Braose, Lord of Braose, Brecon, and Bramber, married Bertha, daughter of Milo Fitz Walter, Earl of Hereford. Gilbert, Marshal to King Henry I. Walter de Saresburie, married Sibyl de Chaworth. Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Pembroke, died 1147; married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Earl of Leicester. Diarmait Mac Murchada, King of Leinster, died 1171.

## THE ANCESTRY OF JOHN DRAKE

---

William<sup>18</sup> de Braose, Lord of Brecon and Bramber in Co. Sussex, married Maud de St. Valerie. John Marshal, Lord Marshal of England, died 1164; married Sibyl, daughter of Walter de Saresburie. Richard de Clare, surnamed "Strong-bow," Earl of Pembroke, died 1176; married Eva, daughter of Diarmait, King of Leinster.

Reginald<sup>17</sup> de Braose, Lord of Brecon and Bramber (third son), died 1221; married Græcia Bruere. William Marshal, Earl of Pembroke, Regent of England, died 1219; married Isabel, daughter of Richard de Clare.

William<sup>16</sup> de Braose, Lord of Brecon, died 1230; married Eva, daughter of William Marshal, Earl of Pembroke.

Eleanor<sup>15</sup> de Braose married Humphrey de Bohun, who died 1265. (See II.)







## INDEX

### I

#### LINEAGES AND BRIEF NOTICES OF CONNECTED FAMILIES.

- |                   |                 |                       |
|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| Augur, 56         | Evarts, 52      | Parmelee, 96          |
| Babcock, 313      | Fairfax, 197    | Perry, 295            |
| Barclay, 188      | Gibbs, 192      | Plum, 34, 58          |
| Bassett, 263      | Gibson, 112     | Potter, 64            |
| Black, 153        | Gifford, 267    | Pratt, 105            |
| Brewster, 344     | Gordon, 189     | Reed, 227             |
| Brown, 194, 213   | Govan, 60       | Russell, 244          |
| Brownell, 362     | Guthrie, 225    | Sage, 54, 125         |
| Bulkeley, 136     | Hamlin, 100     | Sanford, 39           |
| Burgis, 339       | Harris, 65      | Savage, 49, 93        |
| Cadman, 348       | Henry, 89       | Severance, 209        |
| Chapman, 315      | Herrick, 171    | Slocum, 262           |
| Clement, 150      | Howland, 294    | Smith (Samuel), 103   |
| Coe, 31           | Jerome, 180     | Smith (William), 177  |
| Cooke, 246        | Kies, 76        | Spencer, 141, 213     |
| Cornell, 291, 364 | Kimber, 228     | Starkweather, 170     |
| Cornwell, 77      | Lee, 26, 178    | Stevenson, 369        |
| Crapo, 309        | Loring, 74      | Stocking, 63, 98      |
| Cruttenden, 28    | MacLaren, 368   | Stockton, 374         |
| Cudworth, 225     | McLaughlin, 151 | Stone, 23             |
| Davis, 86         | Marvin, 175     | Stow (Stowe), 43, 162 |
| Deshon, 344       | Matteson, 47    | Tomlinson, 121        |
| Dickson, 273      | Miller, 32      | Treat, 80             |
| Dodd, 341         | Montague, 125   | White, 58, 140, 347   |
| Drake, 379        | North, 164      | Wilcox, 45            |
| Dwight, 155       | Noyes, 160      | Williams, 195         |
| Eells, 138        | Parks, 71       | Wolcott, 146          |

## II

### INDEX TO ALL THOSE OF THE NAME OF KIRBY

[The year of birth, when unknown, is approximately given ; geographical names usually indicate residence instead of birth ; names in brackets are married names.]

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1758 Abel, Middletown, Ct., 97           | 1869 Adah (Over), 123                    |
| 1797 Abel, Middletown, Ct., 124          | 1833 Adam C., New Lebanon, N. Y., 270    |
| 1732 Abia, Woodbury, Ct., 168            | 18— Adams, Louisiana, 203                |
| 16— Abigail, 230                         | 185- Adelbert, N. Collins, N. Y., 309    |
| 1666 Abigail (Robinson), 16, 30          | 1842 Adelia (Chandler), 206              |
| 1711 Abigail (Rider), 239                | 1819 Adeline, 325                        |
| 1747 Abigail, 330                        | 185- Adolphus, N. Collins, N. Y., 309    |
| 1794 Abigail W. (Howland), 293           | 1841 Albert C., New Bedford, Mass., 290  |
| 1795 Abigail, 125                        | 1859 Albert E., Fall River, Mass., 258   |
| 1757 Abner, New Haven, Ct., 45, 58       | 1879 Albert E., Detroit, Mich., 319      |
| 1771 Abner, Norridgewock, Me., 291, 297  | 1856 Albert F., Battle Creek, Mich., 328 |
| 1804 Abner, Adamsville, R. I., 255       | 1851 Allen B., Nichols, N. Y., 68        |
| 1806 Abner, Westport, Mass., 288         | 1822 Allen M., Wyandotte, Mich., 316     |
| 1818 Abner, Milwaukee, Wis., 297, 300    | 1876 Allen P., 260                       |
| 1847 Abner B., Westport, Mass., 289      | 1815 Alice (Davis), 258                  |
| 1842 Abner T., Providence, R. I., 261    | 1861 Alice J. (Curtis), 314              |
| 1730 Abraham, Litchfield, Ct., 168       | 1866 Alice J., 289                       |
| 175- Abraham, Burlington Co., N. J., 332 | 1864 Alice M. (Ely), 270                 |
| 1764 Abraham, Elizabeth, N. C., 169      | 1872 Alice M. (Tripp), 261               |
| 1775 Abraham, Westport, Mass., 246, 288  | 1870 Alice R., 108                       |
| 1796 Abraham, Grass Lake, Mich., 207     | 1842 Almira M. (Richardson), 274         |
| 1807 Abraham, Rochester, Mich., 315, 328 | 1841 Almira W. (Wing), 291               |
| 1836 Abraham, Westport, Mass., 289       | 1820 Alonzo, Sheffield, Mass., 69        |
| 1848 Abram S., N. Collins, N. Y., 309    | 1831 Amanda, 325                         |
| 18— Ada (Reed), 46, 47                   | 1845 Ambrose E., N. Collins, N. Y., 308  |
|  | 1836 Amelia A. (Stocking), 263           |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 17— Amos, Dartmouth, Mass., 241            | 1772 Barsheba (Allen), 314                |
| 1774 Amos, Berlin, Ct., 93                 | 1864 Belle, 264                           |
| 1804 Amy (Tripp), 288                      | 16— Benjamin, Burlington Co., N. J., 331  |
| 1805 Amy (Anthony), 266                    | 17— Benjamin, Dartmouth, Mass., 241       |
| 18— Amy, 261                               | 1763 Benjamin, Dartmouth, Mass., 246, 278 |
| 1839 Amy, 263                              | 1823 Benjamin H., Dartmouth, Mass., 278   |
| 1855 Amy (Cole), 264                       | 1874 Bertha E., 110                       |
| 1853 Amy A., 295                           | 1658 Bethiah (Andrews), 16, 27            |
| 1819 Amy E. (Cruttenden), 84               | 1698 Bethiah (Sanford), 35, 39            |
| 1829 Andrew J., Abilene, Kan., 334         | 1731 Bethiah (Stocking), 44, 130          |
| 1846 Andrew P., New Bedford, Mass., 260    | 17— Betsy, 169                            |
| 1840 Ann E. (Cook), 329                    | 17— Betsy, 169                            |
| 1775 Anna (Barnum), 170, 216               | 1779 Betsy (Lockwood), 79, 81             |
| 1791 Anna, 58                              | 1779 Betsy (Treat), 98                    |
| 1800 Anna (Kenyon), 203                    | 1808 Betsy (Conde), 83                    |
| 1876 Anna, 119                             | 1877 Beulah J., 109                       |
| 18— Anna, 258                              | 1867 Byrd S., Fairfield, Ia., 335         |
| 1833 Anna A. (Case), 328                   | 1829 Byron, Cincinnati, O., 117           |
| 1826 Anna L., 225                          | 1827 Caleb C., Cayuga Co., N. Y., 326     |
| 1851 Anna L. (Brooksby), 108               | 1848 Campbell M., 274                     |
| 1845 Anna R. (Hammond), 66                 | 1801 Caroline (Williams), 138, 141        |
| 1862 Annie T., 289                         | 1815 Caroline, 208                        |
| 1856 Arabella W. (Fox), 119                | 1828 Caroline (Ferguson), 273             |
| 184— Arthur, Dartmouth, Mass., 281         | 183— Caroline A. (Miller), 263            |
| 1892 Arthur T., Bainbridge, N. Y., 226     | 1818 Caroline M. (Drake), 64              |
| 1855 Arzelia (Spier), 269                  | 1873 Carrie (Brand), 299                  |
| 1871 Augustus M., Hudson, N. Y., 108       | 1866 Carrie E. (Douglas), 265             |
| 1817 Austin A., Huron, O., 316, 318        | 1834 Carrie L. (Wadsworth), 276           |
| 1850 Austin A., Ingham Co., Mich., 318     | 1869 Carrie M., 314                       |
| 1857 Austin E., New York City, 317         | 1802 Catherine (Russell), 175, 201        |
| 1792 Avary, Dartmouth, Mass., 294          | 1808 Catherine (Tripp), 297               |
| 1829 Azubia (Remworthy), 205               | 1816 Catherine (Bartlett), 294            |
| 1802 Barbara (Anthony), 278                | 1835 Catherine (Jones), 271               |
| 1891 Barbara, 68                           | 1830 Catherine R. (Marenes), 107          |
| 1744 Barnabas, Dartmouth, Mass., 306, 314  | 1842 Catherine W. (Ross), 146, 154        |
| 1780 Barnabas, Westport, Mass., 329        | 1798 Charles, Dartmouth, Mass., 308       |
| 1793 Barnabas, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 315, 321 | 1806 Charles, Cromwell, Ct., 127          |
| 1817 Barnabas, Westport, Mass., 329        | 18— Charles, Westport, Mass., 258         |
| 17— Barsheba, 242                          | 1835 Charles, Cincinnati, O., 117         |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1814 Charles C., Cayuga Co., N. Y.,<br>316      | 1868 Clement R., Jacksonville, Ill.,<br>150 |
| 1823 Charles C., N. Collins, N. Y.,<br>309, 313 | 1831 Clinton, Cincinnati, O., 117           |
| 1857 Charles C., Bainbridge, N. Y.,<br>226      | 1859 Cora J., 335                           |
| 1862 Charles C., New Lebanon, N.<br>Y., 271     | 1820 Cordelia (Knowles), 325                |
| 1844 Charles E., Westport, Mass.,<br>291        | 1823 Cordelia (McKennon), 224               |
| 1850 Charles E., E. Nassau, N. Y.,<br>109       | 1825 Cordelia (Sutliff), 273                |
| 1855 Charles E., Albany, N. Y., 108             | 1880 Cornelia, 325                          |
| 1862 Charles E., Kentucky, 257                  | 1875 Cornelia M., 192                       |
| 1873 Charles E., New Bedford,<br>Mass., 261     | 1854 Cornelia T., 196                       |
| 1886 Charles E., 159                            | 18— Cornelius, 101                          |
| 1845 Charles H., Poughkeepsie, N.<br>Y., 265    | 1843 Cornelius, Housatonic, Mass.,<br>110   |
| 1872 Charles H., 85                             | 1810 Cynthia (Hammond; Taber),<br>267       |
| 1890 Charles H., Bread Loaf, Vt.,<br>206        |   |
| 185- Charles L., Dartmouth, Mass.,<br>281       | 187- Dale, Towanda, Pa., 66                 |
| 1867 Charles N., 160                            | 1724 Daniel, Middletown, Ct., 44, 91        |
| 1830 Charles P., Bainbridge, N. Y.,<br>226      | 17— Daniel, Middletown, Ct., 93             |
| 1895 Charles S., 68                             | 1746 Daniel, Dartmouth, Mass., 305          |
| 1840 Charles W., Dartmouth, Mass.,<br>289       | 1792 Daniel, Dartmouth, Mass., 308          |
| 1858 Charles W., N. Collins, N. Y.,<br>314      | 1864 Daniel N., St. Louis, Mo., 160         |
| 1790 Charlotte (Lawrence), 329                  | 1740 David, Westport, Mass., 304            |
| 1786 Chloe (Jenne), 308                         | 1799 David, Norridgewock, Me., 297          |
| 1844 Clara A. (Collamore; Sears),<br>110        | 1800 David, Mellinville, N. Y., 101,<br>107 |
| 1878 Clara B., 257                              | 1829 David, 298                             |
| 1889 Clarence, 107                              | 1834 David B., New York City, 1,<br>187     |
| 1876 Clarence H., Bainbridge, N.<br>Y., 225     | 1832 David S., Battle Creek, Mich.,<br>328  |
| 1848 Clarence T., Towanda, Pa., 67              | 1688 Deborah, 35                            |
| 1804 Clarissa, 101                              | 1748 Deborah, 306                           |
| 1794 Clark, Pawling, N. Y., 261, 262            | 1812 Deborah (Francis), 288                 |
| 1847 Clark B., Pawling, N. Y., 265              | 1842 Deborah A. (Parker), 308               |
| 1854 Clark H., Ripton, Vt., 206                 | 1886 Delaphean E., 290                      |
| 1872 Clayton S., Ripton, Vt., 206               | 1859 Delia (McMenamy), 108                  |
|   | 1851 Dick M., 321, 325                      |
|   | 1878 Donald M., Potsdam, N. Y.,<br>199      |
|   | 1889 Dora M., 111                           |
|   | 1802 Dorothy (Burr), 297                    |
|   | 1762 Dotia (Bacon), 92                      |
|   |   |
|   | 1875 Edith E., 122                          |
|   | 1885 Edith L., 206                          |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |      |  |      |                                       |
|------|--|------|---------------------------------------|
| 1891 | Edgar M., 123                              | 1764 | Elijah, Middletown, Ct., 45           |
| 1794 | Edmund, Litchfield, Ct., 175,<br>192       | 1774 | Elisha, Middletown, Ct., 137          |
| 1815 | Edmund, Westport, Mass., 254,<br>257       | 1811 | Eliza (Sitzer), 101                   |
| 1839 | Edmund, Houlton, Me., 188                  | 1811 | Eliza, 208                            |
| 1841 | Edmund, Brownville, N. Y.,<br>194          | 1844 | Eliza A. (Shields), 299               |
| 1874 | Edmund, Potsdam, N. Y., 199                | 1833 | Eliza B. (Darby), 193, 196            |
| 1878 | Edmund, Staunton, Va., 192                 | 1824 | Eliza C. (Bradieu), 298               |
| 1859 | Edmund B., Denver, Col., 160               | 1852 | Eliza I. (Pearl), 318                 |
| 1828 | Edmund S., Ripton, Vt., 206                | 1646 | Elizabeth (Sage), 15, 18              |
| 1878 | Edna, 325                                  | 1683 | Elizabeth (Brown), 35                 |
| 1876 | Edna L., 67                                | 1705 | Elizabeth, 239                        |
| 1887 | Edward, Cleveland, O., 270                 | 1728 | Elizabeth (Lawton), 240               |
| 1845 | Edward A., New Bedford,<br>Mass., 261      | 1738 | Elizabeth (Tracy), 44                 |
| 1847 | Edward A., Detroit, Mich., 316             | 1744 | Elizabeth (Peckham), 240              |
| 1847 | Edward B., Westport, Mass.,<br>290         | 1744 | Elizabeth, 306                        |
| 1881 | Edward C., Muncie, Ind., 122               | 1747 | Elizabeth (Lawrence), 330             |
| 1867 | Edward G., Bainbridge, N. Y.,<br>226       | 1781 | Elizabeth (Sherman), 291, 302         |
| 1833 | Edward P., Jacksonville, Ill.,<br>146, 148 | 1786 | Elizabeth, 249                        |
| 1853 | Edward P., E. Chatham, N. Y.,<br>272       | 1802 | Elizabeth (White), 315                |
| 1844 | Edwin, Fruitland, Fla., 321,<br>324        | 1808 | Elizabeth, 112                        |
| 1843 | Edwin P., Westport, Mass.,<br>260          | 1825 | Elizabeth, 326                        |
| 1874 | Elbert L., Charlston, Mich.,<br>270        | 1832 | Elizabeth (Curtis), 85                |
| 1835 | Eleanor, 334                               | 1841 | Elizabeth (Heinsohn), 122             |
| 1872 | Eleanor, 107                               | 1850 | Elizabeth (Tripp), 257                |
| 1891 | Eleanor H., 270                            | 1856 | Elizabeth (Cain), 111                 |
| 1816 | Eliab B., St. Louis, Mo., 138,<br>159      | 1847 | Elizabeth A. (Riley), 318             |
| 1853 | Elias H., Pittsfield, Mass., 111           | 1856 | Elizabeth C. (Robinson), 157          |
| 1761 | Elihu, Canaan, N. Y., 246, 267             | 1847 | Elizabeth M. (Ashman), 287            |
| 1801 | Elihu, Henrietta, N. Y., 268,<br>275       | 1841 | Elizabeth P., 124                     |
| 1812 | Elihu, New Lebanon, N. Y.,<br>268          | 1850 | Elizabeth P., 146                     |
| 1814 | Elihu, Fall River, Mass., 254,<br>256      | 1838 | Ella (Piatt), 117                     |
|      |  | 1881 | Ella, 117                             |
|      |  | 1849 | Ellen A., 256                         |
|      |  | 1846 | Emeline C. (Anthony), 256             |
|      |  | 1803 | Emily (Hawks), 58, 59                 |
|      |  | 1827 | Emily, 334                            |
|      |  | 1851 | Emily (Boyd), 335                     |
|      |  | 1850 | Emily F. (Read), 67                   |
|      |  | 1802 | Emma (Cook), 126                      |
|      |  | 183- | Emma (Hallenbeck), 107                |
|      |  | 1860 | Emma, 107                             |
|      |  | 185- | Emma F. (Vandenberg), 288             |
|      |  | 1862 | Emma H. (Lewis), 157                  |
|      |  | 1850 | Emma J., 274                          |
|      |  | 1757 | Ephraim, Litchfield, Ct., 169,<br>172 |



# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1782 Ephraim, Westport, Mass., 248, 258 | 18— Frank, Westport, Mass., 258             |
| 1796 Ephraim, Litchfield, Ct., 175      | 1870 Frank, Sheffield, Mass., 70            |
| 1805 Ephraim, Middlebury, Vt., 207      | 1857 Frank A., Battle Creek, Mich., 328     |
| 1652 Esther (Stone), 16, 23             | 187— Frank A., N. Collins, N. Y., 309       |
| 1750 Esther, 45                         | 1879 Frank B., New Bedford, Mass., 261      |
| 1790 Esther (Augur), 52, 54             | 1887 Frank C., Detroit, Mich., 319          |
| 1799 Esther, 207                        | 1849 Frank E., Detroit, Mich., 319          |
| 18— Esther, 101                         | 185— Frank H., Dartmouth, Mass., 281        |
| 1805 Esther (Burtis), 286               | 1850 Frank R., New Bedford, Mass., 290      |
| 1854 Esther E. (Denton), 287            | 1863 Frank W., Hudson, N. Y., 108           |
| 1882 Ethel, 324                         | 1814 Frederick, Meadville, Pa., 126         |
| 1874 Eudora C., 225                     | 1819 Frederick, 316                         |
| 1872 Eugene, Fairfield, Ia., 335        | 1860 Frederick G., San Diego, Cal., 265     |
| 1651 Eunice, 15                         | 1811 Frederick J., Collins, N. Y., 308      |
| 1766 Eunice (Hale), 169                 | 1832 Frederick L., San Francisco, Cal., 317 |
| 1782 Eunice (Gifford), 248              | 1870 Frederick W., 85                       |
| 1857 Eunice D., 206                     | 1757 George, Pawling, N. Y., 246, 261       |
| 1816 Eveline (Hewitt), 84               | 1764 George, 97                             |
| 1855 Evenette (Hulett), 205             | 17— George, 101                             |
| 1860 Everett, N. Collins, N. Y., 309    | 1788 George, Westport, Mass., 249, 258      |
| 1670 Experience (Mosher), 237           | 1791 George, Nichols, N. Y., 63             |
| 1792 Fally, 249                         | 1794 George, Dartmouth, Mass., 278, 281     |
| 1840 Fannie, 117                        | 18— George, Michigan, 203                   |
| 1878 Fannie, 119                        | 1806 George, Detroit, Mich., 112, 124       |
| 185— Fannie S., 281                     | 1817 George, Oneonta, N. Y., 273            |
| 18— Fanny, 263                          | 1823 George, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 325         |
| 1859 Fenno G., Denver, Col., 298        | 1829 George, Pawling, N. Y., 263            |
| 1842 Fidelia C. (Potter), 85            | 1832 George, Medina, N. Y., 114             |
| 1847 FitzAlbert, Detroit, Mich., 318    | 1836 George, Dartmouth, Mass., 281          |
| 1859 Flora N., 318                      | 1844 George, Scranton, Pa., 66              |
| 18— Florence H., 299                    | 1844 George, Col. Springs, Col., 123        |
| 1785 Frances (Smith), 175, 176          | 1844 George, Middlebury, Vt., 206           |
| 1827 Frances (Harris), 65               |   |
| 1842 Frances (Spaulding), 66            |   |
| 1860 Frances (McGeoch), 111             |   |
| 1840 Frances C. (McLaughlin), 146, 151  |   |
| 1833 Frances E. (Starr), 128            |   |
| 1850 Frances G. (Humphries), 118        |   |
| 1865 Frances H. (McMahon), 68           |   |
| 1829 Frances M. (Palmer), 193           |   |
| 1846 Frances M. (Graham), 299           |   |
| 1860 Frank, Allegan, Mich., 114         |   |
| 1863 Frank, Nassau, N. Y., 107          |   |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |   |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| 1868 George, Hartford, Ct., 70            | 1649 Hannah (Andrews), 15             |
| 1871 George, Jersey City, N. J., 261      | 1723 Hannah (Sage), 44, 90            |
| 185- George A., Dartmouth, Mass., 281     | 1747 Hannah, 45                       |
| 1835 George B., Pawling, N. Y., 264       | 17— Hannah (Tallman), 240             |
| 1864 George B., Roseville, Ill., 335      | 1769 Hannah (Lawton), 246, 282        |
| 18— George E., 187                        | 178- Hannah (Petty), 282              |
| 1833 George D., Westport, Mass., 289      | 178- Hannah (Childs), 260             |
| 1836 George F., Marshalltown, Ia., 226    | 1796 Hannah (Sherman), 278, 281       |
| 1866 George G., Pittsburg, Pa., 69        | 1800 Hannah, 294                      |
| 1830 George H., Sheffield, Mass., 70      | 1801 Hannah (Taber), 261, 265         |
| 1882 George H., Rochester, Vt., 206       | 1803 Hannah (Matteson), 46, 47        |
| 1826 George L., Greene Co., Pa., 334      | 1807 Hannah (Anthony), 266            |
| 1832 George M., Albany, N. Y., 108        | 1822 Hannah, 333                      |
| 1887 George R., 119                       | 1883 Harold C., Dartmouth, Mass., 289 |
| 1875 George S., Sharon, Ct., 264          | 1883 Harold E., Galesburg, Mich., 269 |
| 1837 George T., 109                       | 1795 Harriet, 58                      |
| 1843 George T., Detroit, Mich., 124       | 1798 Harriet (Bolton), 175, 199       |
| 1859 George T., Albany, N. Y., 109        | 1803 Harriet, 130                     |
| 1823 George W., Westport, Mass., 259      | 1822 Harriet E. (Linsley), 204        |
| 1841 George W., Westport, Mass., 257      | 1870 Harriet R. (Jennings), 158       |
| 1881 George W., Galesburg, Mich., 269     | 1797 Harris, Middletown, Ct., 125     |
| 1874 Georgia E., 109                      | 1836 Harrison P., Norway, N. Y., 227  |
| 1851 Georgiana (Tripp), 290               | 1853 Harry B., Semichino, Wash., 119  |
| 1884 Gertrude, 264                        | 1882 Harry C., Nichols, N. Y., 68     |
| 1873 Gertrude H. (Harbison), 256          | 1886 Harry S., 110                    |
| 1799 Gideon, Pawling, N. Y., 261, 264     | 1871 Harry T., Berwick, Ill., 336     |
| 1826 Gilbert, Denver, Col., 298           | 1868 Hattie, 110                      |
| 1862 Gilbert L., Mare Island, Cal., 317   | 1866 Hattie B., 108                   |
| 1756 Giles, 97                            | 1861 Hattie G. (Wiltsey), 288         |
| 1777 Giles, Middletown, Ct., 98, 130      | 1819 Harvey W., Westport, Mass., 290  |
| 1807 Giles, 138                           | 1800 Helen (Putnam), 175, 200         |
| 1830 Giles, Nassau, N. Y., 106            | 183- Helen (Taber), 263               |
| 1807 Giles W., E. Nassau, N. Y., 101, 109 | 1838 Helen (Holmes), 70               |
| 1775 Grace (Merwin), 97                   | 1861 Helen (Ward), 67                 |
| 1888 Grace, 264                           | 1845 Helen M. (Dwight), 146, 154      |
| 1858 Grace A. (Houghton), 301             | 1858 Henrietta (Rockefeller), 106     |
|   | 1798 Henry, Nassau, N. Y., 101, 106   |
|   | 1811 Henry, Charlton, N. Y., 84, 85   |
|   | 1830 Henry, Nichols, N. Y., 65, 68    |
|   | 1861 Henry, Nassau, N. Y., 107        |
|   | 1840 Henry A., Ripton, Vt., 206       |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1848 Henry B., 146                       | 1800 Isaac, Greene Co., Pa., 333           |
| 1860 Henry C., Cleveland, O., 270        | 1839 Isaac, Leslie, Mich., 328             |
| 1844 Henry H., Bainbridge, N. Y., 226    | 1825 Isaac B., Warren Co., Ill., 335       |
| 1898 Henry L., 226                       | 1778 Isaiah, Westport, Mass., 248, 254     |
| 1856 Henry P., 290                       | 1848 Isaiah F., Butte, Mont., 256          |
| 1839 Henry R., 334                       | 18— Ivan, Middlebury, Vt., 205             |
| 1872 Henry W., Jacksonville, Ill., 150   | 175— Jacob, Burlington Co., N. J., 332     |
| 1888 Henry W., Cleveland, O., 270        | 1813 Jacob, Curtisville, Mass., 101, 110   |
| 1761 Hezekiah, Sheffield, Mass., 45, 62  | 1827 Jacob B., Brownville, N. Y., 193, 195 |
| 1793 Hiram, Sheffield, Mass., 63, 69     | 1699 James, Dartmouth, Mass., 240          |
| 1874 Holder C., New Bedford, Mass., 290  | 1740 James, Woodbury, Ct., 168             |
| 1830 Hollis B., Milwaukee, Wis., 299     | 1758 James, N. Carolina, 169               |
| 1869 Hope J., 257                        | 17— James, N. Carolina, 169                |
| 1884 Horace W., N. Collins, N. Y., 314   | 17— James, Virginia, 169                   |
| 187— Howland, N. Collins, N. Y., 308     | 17— James, Dartmouth, Mass., 241           |
| 1820 Howland S., N. Collins, N. Y., 308  | 17— James, Dartmouth, Mass., 241           |
| 1889 Howson S., 119                      | 17— James, Portsmouth, R. I., 241          |
| 1756 Huldah (Allen), 78                  | 1797 James, Middlebury, Vt., 203           |
| 175— Humphrey, Westport, Mass., 304      | 17— James, Dorset, Vt., 46                 |
| 179— Humphrey, Pawling, N. Y., 261       | 18— James, Greene Co., Pa., 333            |
| 1823 Humphrey, Dartmouth, Mass., 281     | 1835 James, Greene Co., Pa., 333           |
| 1825 Humphrey H., N. Collins, N. Y., 309 | 18— James, 258                             |
| 17— Ichabod, Dartmouth, Mass., 242, 303  | 1822 James A., Cayuga Co., N. Y., 321      |
| 1782 Ichabod, Westport, Mass., 305       | 1857 James A., Fairfield, Ia., 335         |
| 17— Ichabod, Westport, Mass., 329        | 1809 James H., 285                         |
| 1883 Ida F., 290                         | 1825 James P., 285                         |
| 16— Increase, Sandwich, Mass., 230       | 1831 James P., Middlebury, Vt., 205        |
| 1883 Irma E., 256                        | 1842 James R., 334                         |
| 1868 Irving J., 107                      | 1852 James V., New York City, 161          |
| 1756 Isaac, Greene Co., Pa., 332         | 16— Jane (Lounders), 231                   |
| 1798 Isaac, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 315, 325  | 182— Jane (Bachman), 107                   |
|  | 1828 Jane (Phelps), 106                    |
|  | 1857 Jane (Wyatt), 196                     |
|  | 1863 Jennie S., 336                        |
|  | 1872 Jennie S. (Boynton), 206              |
|  | 1856 Jessie (Cornell), 68                  |
|  | 1815 Job P., Towanda, Pa., 64, 66          |
|  | 1858 Joel B., Albany, N. Y., 108           |
|  | 1623 John, Middletown, Ct., 7              |
|  | 1651 John, Middletown, Ct., 15             |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 16— John, Hartford, Ct., 166            | 1824 John W., Charleston, Mich., 269       |
| 1672 John, Dartmouth, Mass., 238        | 1843 John W., Pawling, N. Y., 265          |
| 1691 John, Middletown, Ct., 35, 41      | 1845 John W., New Haven, Ct., 157          |
| 1697 John, Rochester, Mass., 239        | 1736 Jonathan, Middletown, Ct., 44, 136    |
| 1720 John, Berlin, Ct., 44, 77          | 1765 Jonathan, Westport, Mass., 246, 282   |
| 17— John, Portsmouth, R. I., 240        | 1799 Jonathan, Dartmouth, Mass., 278       |
| 17— John, Burlington Co., N. J., 332    | 17— Jonathan, Burlington Co., N. J., 332   |
| 1734 John, Westport, Mass., 304         | 16— Joseph, Hartford, Ct., 166             |
| 1758 John, Berlin, Ct., 78              | 1656 Joseph, Middletown, Ct., 16, 33       |
| 1759 John, Middletown, R. I., 240       | 1706 Joseph, Middletown, Ct., 35           |
| 1781 John, Dartmouth, Mass., 308        | 1719 Joseph, Middletown, Ct., 44           |
| 1783 John, Newbury, Mass., 80, 82       | 1726 Joseph, Portsmouth, R. I., 240        |
| 1787 John, New Lebanon, N. Y., 268      | 1731 Joseph, Burlington Co., N. J., 332    |
| 1796 John, Medina, N. Y., 112, 113      | 1732 Joseph, Woodbury, Ct., 168, 222       |
| 18— John, Berlin, Ct., 93               | 1745 Joseph, Dorset, Vt., 45, 46           |
| 1809 John, Middletown, Ct., 101, 110    | 1768 Joseph, Middlebury, Vt., 170, 207     |
| 1829 John, Douglas, Mich., 113          | 17— Joseph, Burlington Co., N. J., 332     |
| 1834 John, Nassau, N. Y., 107           | 17— Joseph, Michigan, 46                   |
| 1834 John, 333                          | 1796 Joseph, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 315, 325   |
| 1885 John, 119                          | 1798 Joseph, Bainbridge, N. Y., 224        |
| 1859 John A., Middletown, Ct., 110      | 1802 Joseph, Warren Co., Ill., 334         |
| 1813 John B., New Haven, Ct., 138, 156  | 1832 Joseph, 333                           |
| 1834 John B., Middletown, Ct., 110      | 1872 Joseph, Sheffield, Mass., 70          |
| 1834 John B., Sharon, Ct., 263          | 1852 Joseph B., New York City, 263         |
| 1872 John B., New Haven, Ct., 158       | 1844 Joseph D., Montana, 256               |
| 1807 John C., Middlebury, Vt., 205      | 1841 Joseph L. S., Staunton, Va., 188, 191 |
| 1876 John C., Rochester, Vt., 205       | 1883 Joseph L. S., Staunton, Va., 192      |
| 1828 John F., South Bend, Ind., 85      | 1841 Josephine (Evans), 227                |
| 1831 John H., 334                       | 1897 Josephine, 123                        |
| 1835 John H., Stephentown, N. Y., 109   | 1832 Josephine E. (Halsey; Green), 275     |
| 1840 John H., Oceana, W. Va., 85        | 1836 Josephine S., 193                     |
| 1866 John H., Barry, Ill., 70           | 1834 Josephus, Berwick, Ill., 335          |
| 1862 John J., 264                       | 1858 Josephus, Elliott, Ia., 335           |
| 1830 John M., Fairfield, Ia., 335       |  |
| 1839 John M., Muncie, Ind., 123         |  |
| 1878 John M., 124                       |  |
| 1874 John N., 85                        |  |
| 1872 John R., Bainbridge, N. Y., 225    |  |
| 1880 John R., Hudson, N. Y., 109        |  |
| 1762 John S., Middlebury, Vt., 169, 202 |  |
| 1824 John S., Ripton, Vt., 203          |  |



# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1745 Judah (Allen), 306                    | 1824 Louisa (Piatt), 116                  |
| 1846 Julia (Banning), 117                  | 1875 Louisa, 117                          |
| 1869 Julia, 117                            | 1888 Louisa, 206                          |
| 185- Julia E. (Demaranville), 258          | 1880 Louisa A., 289                       |
| 1861 Julian N., St. Paul, Minn., 160       | 1872 Louise, 123                          |
| 1881 Julius T., 124                        | 1747 Lucia (Beckley), 78                  |
| 1746 Justus, Dartmouth, Mass., 244,<br>291 | 1801 Lucia, 125                           |
| 1805 Justus, Milwaukee, Wis., 297,<br>299  | 1794 Lucinda (Crafts), 208                |
| 1832 Justus, 298                           | 17— Lucinda, 169                          |
|  | 1827 Lucinda, 207                         |
| 1861 Kate B. (Schiller), 108               | 1837 Lucinda (Watson), 334                |
| 1876 Kate, 325                             | 1828 Lucius G., Cayuga Co., N. Y.,<br>328 |
| 1849 Kate A. (Crocker), 300                | 1755 Lucretia (Mildrum), 92               |
| 1842 Katharine S. (Halsted), 194           | 1795 Lucretia (Parks), 63, 70             |
| 1835 Katharine W., 128                     | 1800 Lucretia (Green), 293                |
| 1887 Kenneth, Norway, N. Y., 227           | 1822 Lucretia (Canfield), 69              |
| 1885 Kenneth P., Butte, Mont., 257         | 1839 Lucretia (Smith), 65                 |
| 1852 Kinzie, Griswold, Ia., 335            | 1760 Lucy (Hamlin), 97, 99                |
| 1881 Kitty, 325                            | 1776 Lucy (Stowe), 137, 161               |
|  | 1796 Lucy (Hubbard), 125                  |
| 1880 Lafayette O., Detroit, Mich.,<br>319  | 1818 Lucy A. (Campbell), 272              |
| 1783 Laura (Hinman), 223                   | 1770 Luthan, Dartmouth, Mass., 292        |
| 1842 Leander, Westport, Mass., 289         | 1738 Lydia (Wood), 244                    |
| 1880 Lelia E., 256                         | 1774 Lydia (Tripp), 291, 301              |
| 1869 Lena F., 336                          | 1786 Lydia (Lawrence), 329                |
| 1871 Lena H., 289                          | 1844 Lydia A. (Tripp), 257                |
| 1877 Lena R., 289                          |   |
| 1874 Le Roy R., Worcester, Mass.,<br>207   | 187- Mabel, 309                           |
| 1864 Letitia, 299                          | 1868 Madison, Madera, Cal., 335           |
| 1805 Lettis, 279                           | 1826 Mahala (Hoer), 106                   |
| 1824 Lewis, Nassau, N. Y., 106             | 17— Marcy (Howland), 241                  |
| 1876 Lewis H., Kalamazoo, Mich.,<br>274    | 1709 Margaret (Wooster), 35               |
| 1854 Libbie S. (Roberts), 108              | 1784 Margaret (Tripp), 248                |
| 1879 Lilian, 109                           | 18— Margaret, 93                          |
| 1869 Lizzie D., 289                        | 1833 Margaret, 334                        |
| 1788 Lois (Foster), 223                    | 1809 Margaret A., 285                     |
| 1866 Lorenzo F., Westport, Mass.,<br>258   | 1833 Margaret A. (Gardner), 326           |
| 1791 Lorinda, 207                          | 1867 Margaret A., 85                      |
| 18— Louis B., Westport, Mass., 289         | 1839 Margaret B., 188                     |
| 1801 Louisa (Dresser), 112                 | 1895 Margaret C., 226                     |
|  | 1822 Margaret I., 84                      |
|  | 1795 Maria, 124                           |
|  | 1851 Maria (Jeffers), 111                 |
|  | 1876 Marian, 150                          |
|  | 1817 Mariette (Denison), 271              |



# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1870 Marion E. (Widdicombe), 123         | 1855 Mary E., 226                           |
| 1860 Marion F., 270                      | 1856 Mary E. (Miller; Hogan), 108           |
| 1760 Martha (Phelps), 169                | 1858 Mary E. (Cornell), 109                 |
| 1808 Martha, 208                         | 1860 Mary E. (Sherman), 271                 |
| 18— Martha, 203                          | 1853 Mary F. (McLean), 67                   |
| 1832 Martha A., 204                      | 1879 Mary F., 67                            |
| 1836 Martha A. (Hamilton), 122           | 1889 Mary F., 123                           |
| 1803 Martha G. (Dresser), 112, 119       | 1826 Mary J. (Holmes), 69                   |
| 1889 Martha I., 67                       | 1846 Mary J. (Hutchinson), 111              |
| 1644 Mary (Buck), 15, 16                 | 1852 Mary J. (Robbins), 255                 |
| 1693 Mary (Stebbins), 35, 37             | 1827 Mary L. (Town), 203                    |
| 1707 Mary (Caswell), 239                 | 1837 Mary L. (Hastings), 124                |
| 1727 Mary (Johnson; Parmelee), 44,<br>94 | 1847 Mary O., 256                           |
| 17— Mary, 239                            | 18— Mary P. (Paine), 287                    |
| 17— Mary (Howland), 241                  | 1812 Mary R. (Starkweather), 316            |
| 1743 Mary (Wilbor), 244                  | 1829 Mary R. (Fredenburgh), 328             |
| 1763 Mary (Dunham; Davis), 78, 85        | 1862 Mary S., 269                           |
| 1767 Mary, 246                           | 1817 Mary W. (Anthony), 259                 |
| 17— Mary, 332                            | 1835 Mary W. (Briggs), 289                  |
| 1771 Mary (Severance), 170, 208          | 1886 Massie, 192                            |
| 1772 Mary (Potter), 248, 249             | 1866 Maud A. (Hendee), 301                  |
| 1773 Mary (Smith), 97, 128               | 187— Maud A., 308                           |
| 1787 Mary (Sage), 52, 53                 | 1853 Maud M. (Davies), 67                   |
| 1797 Mary (White), 285                   | 1876 Maurice, 325                           |
| 1808 Mary (Treat), 126                   | 1808 Mehitable (Tripp), 254                 |
| 1810 Mary (Tripp), 254                   | 1814 Mehitable (Reed), 294                  |
| 1818 Mary, 268                           | 1798 Micajah, Rochester, N. Y., 267,<br>274 |
| 1818 Mary (Rockefeller), 101             | 1802 Milo, Middlebury, Vt., 207             |
| 1830 Mary, 255                           | 18— Milton B., Bainbridge, N. Y.,<br>227    |
| 1836 Mary (Foss), 298                    | 1870 Minnie B., 206                         |
| 1838 Mary (Fairfax), 194, 197            | 1881 Minnie B., 290                         |
| 1838 Mary (Fair), 206                    | 1876 Minnie E., 199                         |
| 18— Mary, 203                            | 1863 Minnie L. (Caldwell), 114              |
| 1883 Mary, 264                           | 1854 Minnie M. (Darling), 319               |
| 1821 Mary A., 260                        | 1880 Minnie M., 205                         |
| 1824 Mary A. (Safford), 333              | 1877 Mittie, 85                             |
| 1840 Mary A. (Hermance), 109             | 1836 Myra P., 65                            |
| 1813 Mary B. (Wilson), 64                | 1875 Myrtie D., 318                         |
| 1873 Mary B., 191                        | 1870 Myrtie E., 335                         |
| 1882 Mary B., 207                        |   |
| 1803 Mary C. (Kirby), 266, 294           | 17— Nancy (Allen), 241                      |
| 1826 Mary E., 299                        | 1845 Nancy (Nolan), 258                     |
| 1839 Mary E. (Calkins), 276              | 1849 Nancy J. (Wright), 318                 |
| 1842 Mary E., 334                        | 1752 Naomi (Savage), 45, 49                 |
| 185— Mary E., 281                        |   |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1878 Nathan R., Rochester, Vt., 205        | 1731 Patience (Wait), 305                |
| 17— Nathaniel, Dartmouth, Mass., 242       | 1801 Patience (Knight), 268, 276         |
| 1750 Nathaniel, Westport, Mass., 306, 329  | 1820 Patience (Haight), 268              |
| 1751 Nathaniel, Westport, Mass., 246, 248  | 1773 Paul, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 246, 285 |
| 1794 Nathaniel, Westport, Mass., 249       | 1790 Peace, 249                          |
| 1817 Nathaniel, Westport, Mass., 258       | 1791 Peace (Howland), 279                |
| 1861 Nathaniel H., Peabody, Mass., 68      | 1791 Peace, 260                          |
| 1754 Nehemiah, Middletown, Ct., 45, 51, 52 | 1806 Peace (Macomber), 254               |
| 1870 Nellie (Cordingly), 299               | 1844 Peleg, Westport, Mass., 289         |
| 1865 Nellie A., 336                        | 1841 Peninah (Wood), 328                 |
| 1883 Nellie A., 206                        | 177- Perry, Westport, Mass., 260         |
| 1882 Nellie M., 272                        | 1810 Perry, Westport, Mass., 260         |
| 18— Nelson, Michigan, 203                  | 1802 Perry G., 285                       |
| 1835 Nelson, Rochester, Vt., 205           | 1881 Perry W., E. Chatham, N. Y., 272    |
| 1862 Nettie, 335                           | 1801 Philo, Afton, N. Y., 225            |
| 1799 Nicholas, 125                         | 179- Philip, Westport, Mass., 282        |
| 1799 Nicholas U., Westport, Mass., 330     | 1797 Philip, Middletown, Ct., 125        |
| 1886 Nina I., 269                          | 18— Philip, Spokane Falls, Wash., 125    |
| 1783 Noah, Westport, Mass., 329            | 1754 Phœbe (Allen), 330                  |
| 1834 Norman, Sheffield, Mass., 70          | 1798 Phœbe (Kempton; Macomber), 297      |
| 1856 Oak A., Milwaukee, Wis., 301          | 1831 Phœbe, 333                          |
| 1883 Oak A., Milwaukee, Wis., 301          | 1815 Phœbe A. (Howland), 308, 311        |
| 17— Olive (Whittlesey), 101                | 1807 Phœbe H. (Sanford), 279             |
| 1810 Olive, 138                            | 1833 Pleasant, 333                       |
| 1890 Olive J., 226                         | 1805 Pliny, Bainbridge, N. Y., 224, 227  |
| 1866 Olive M., 206                         | 1890 Pliny, Norway, N. Y., 227           |
| 1854 Oliver, Competine, Ia., 335           | 1854 Preston M., Hartwick, N. Y., 273    |
| 1826 Oliver S., Ripton, Vt., 203           | 1747 Rachel, 303                         |
| 1845 Osborn W., 334                        | 1759 Rachel, 222                         |
| 1831 Pamela W. (Everett), 193              | 1759 Rachel, 92                          |
| 1852 Pamela (Upjohn), 269                  | 1880 Ralph C., 274                       |
| 1774 Pardon, Westport, Mass., 248          | 1895 Ralph E., Bread Loaf, Vt., 206      |
| 1815 Pardon S., Mechanicsville, N. Y., 287 | 1874 Ralph J., New Haven, Ct., 158       |
| 184- Pardon T., 258                        | 1871 Ralph W., Bainbridge, N. Y., 225    |
| 17— Patience (Lawton), 242                 | 16— Rebecca, 331                         |
|  | 1703 Rebecca (Allen), 239                |
|  | 1733 Rebecca (Macomber), 244             |
|  | 1742 Rebecca (Shaw), 240                 |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |                                     |                                      |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 17— Rebecca (Brownell), 304         | 1674 Robert, Dartmouth, Mass., 238,  |
| 1751 Rebecca, 305                   | 241                                  |
| 1776 Rebecca, 248                   | 1737 Robert, Dartmouth, Mass., 240   |
| 1784 Rebecca (Smith), 101           | 1770 Robert, Dartmouth, Mass., 240   |
| 1789 Rebecca (Howland), 305         | 17— Robert, Dartmouth, Mass., 242,   |
| 1825 Rebecca (Howland), 281         | 330                                  |
| 1827 Rebecca (White), 334           | 17— Robert, Westport, Mass., 304     |
| 18— Rebecca (Pogue), 333            | 17— Robert, N. Carolina, 169         |
| 1838 Rebecca A., 265                | 1870 Robert S., 160                  |
| 16— Recompence, Burlington Co.,     | 1851 Robert Z., East Sound, Wash.,   |
| N. J., 231, 330                     | 119                                  |
| 17— Recompence, Dartmouth,          | 1788 Roby, 329                       |
| Mass., 242, 305                     | 1698 Roger, Woodbury, Ct., 168       |
| 17— Recompence, Burlington Co.,     | 1874 Ross J., Berwick, Ill., 336     |
| N. J., 332                          | 16— Ruhamah (Smith), 232             |
| 1770 Restcome, Ledyard, N. Y., 314, | 1737 Ruhamah (Wilbor), 303           |
| 315                                 | 1887 Russell T., Detroit, Mich., 320 |
| 1829 Restcome R., Petersburg,       | 1753 Ruth (Selden), 45, 50           |
| Mich., 326                          | 1760 Ruth (Badcock), 240             |
| 1760 Reuben, Bainbridge, N. Y., 223 | 1771 Ruth, 246                       |
| 1768 Reuben, Middletown, Ct., 97,   | 1782 Ruth (Cornell), 305             |
| 124                                 | 1798 Ruth, 260                       |
| 1795 Reuben, Bainbridge, N. Y., 224 | 189— Ruth, 227                       |
| 1790 Reynold M., Litchfield, Ct.,   | 1856 Ruth E., 335                    |
| 175, 185                            |                                      |
| 1836 Reynold M., Richmond, Va.,     | 1773 Sabra (Garlick), 170            |
| 188                                 | 1779 Sally (Yale), 170, 220          |
| 1844 Reynold M., Potsdam, N. Y.,    | 1791 Sally (Smith), 223              |
| 194, 198                            | 17— Sally, 169                       |
| 1876 Reynold M., Staunton, Va., 192 | 1804 Sally S. (Treat), 125           |
| 1844 Rhoba C. (Smith), 318          | 1771 Samuel, Middletown, Ct., 97,    |
| 1778 Rhoda (Gerry), 307             | 125                                  |
| 16— Richard, Sandwich, Mass., 229   | 18— Samuel, 125                      |
| 16— Richard, Dartmouth, Mass.,      | 1800 Samuel, New Ulm, Minn., 125     |
| 231, 235                            | 1845 Samuel, 124                     |
| 16— Richard, Burlington Co., N. J., | 1878 Samuel A., 158                  |
| 331                                 | 1827 Samuel H., Cleveland, O., 270   |
| 1695 Richard, Dartmouth, Mass.,     | 1843 Samuel H., New Haven, Ct.,      |
| 239                                 | 1, 158                               |
| 17— Richard, Burlington Co., N. J., | 1794 Samuel L., Greene Co., Pa., 333 |
| 332                                 | 1868 Samuel P., Ripton, Vt., 206     |
| 17— Richard, Burlington Co., N. J., | 1834 Samuel S., Middlebury, Vt.,     |
| 332                                 | 205                                  |
| 173— Richard, Dartmouth, Mass.,     | 16— Sarah (Allen), 231               |
| 239                                 | 1654 Sarah (Hubbard), 16, 24, 178    |
| 1891 Richard S., 119                | 1667 Sarah (Merihew), 237            |

# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |                                       |   |
|---------------------------------------|---|
| 16— Sarah (Deming), 167               | 1792 Silas, Ledyard, N. Y., 315           |
| 1685 Sarah (Baldwin), 35, 36          | 1818 Silas, N. Collins, N. Y., 308        |
| 1701 Sarah (Winslow), 239             | 17— Silvin, 241                           |
| 1726 Sarah (Savage), 44, 93           | 1830 Solomon, Sharon, Ct., 264            |
| 1750 Sarah (Almy), 330                | 1810 Sophia (Ricketson), 279              |
| 1755 Sarah (Cornell), 246             | 1858 Spencer, New York City, 161          |
| 1765 Sarah (Benton), 92               | 1742 Stephen, Westport, Mass., 305        |
| 1765 Sarah, 223                       | 1757 Stephen, Middletown, Ct., 92         |
| 1774 Sarah (Estes), 315               | 1788 Stephen, Westport, Mass., 305        |
| 17— Sarah (Cornell), 260              | 1804 Stephen, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 315, 328 |
| 1790 Sarah (Brownell), 306            | 1841 Stephen, 110                         |
| 17— Sarah (Judd), 93                  | 1815 Stephen P., Westport, Mass., 290     |
| 1813 Sarah (Sprague), 308             | 1824 Stephen R., Detroit, Mich., 317, 318 |
| 1819 Sarah (Soule), 295               | 1876 Stephen R., Detroit, Mich., 318      |
| 1830 Sarah, 85                        | 1858 Stephen S., 67                       |
| 1832 Sarah (Harris), 65               | 1818 Susan (Gifford), 254                 |
| 1840 Sarah (Waln), 265                | 1850 Susan (Johnson), 255                 |
| 1880 Sarah, 123                       | 1826 Susan B., 278                        |
| 1819 Sarah A. (Hicks), 259            | 1885 Susan E., 158                        |
| 1850 Sarah B. (Stone), 317            | 1860 Susan F. (Adams), 301                |
| 1851 Sarah B., 257                    | 1809 Susan W. (Culver), 308, 311          |
| 1847 Sarah D. (Jennings), 157         | 1664 Susanna (Cruttenden), 16, 28         |
| 1832 Sarah E. (Austin), 255           | 1706 Susanna, 35, 40                      |
| 1837 Sarah E., 326                    | 1734 Susanna (Bulkeley), 44, 135          |
| 1850 Sarah E., 290                    | 1872 Suzette, 123                         |
| 1855 Sarah E., 257                    |   |
| 18— Sarah F., 287                     | 1670 Temperance (Pierce), 238             |
| 1828 Sarah G. (Woodhouse), 317        | 1822 Thankful (Chesley), 298              |
| 1831 Sarah G., 128                    | 1832 Theodatus P., Middlebury, Vt., 205   |
| 1833 Sarah J. (Thompson), 334         | 1820 Theodora M. (Halsey), 224            |
| 1843 Sarah J., 122                    | 1710 Thomas, Dartmouth, Mass., 239        |
| 1869 Sarah L., 85                     | 17— Thomas, Portsmouth, R. I., 241        |
| 1880 Sarah L., 289                    | 1729 Thomas, Middletown, Ct., 44, 97      |
| 1794 Selah, New Haven, Ct., 58        | 1762 Thomas, Claverack, N. Y., 97, 101    |
| 1824 Selim, Waverly, N. Y., 64, 67    | 1790 Thomas, Charlton, N. Y., 80, 85      |
| 1882 Selina M. R., 158                | 1802 Thomas, 101                          |
| 1751 Seth, Charlton, N. Y., 77, 79    | 1804 Thomas, Muncie, Ind., 112, 121       |
| 1785 Seth, Charlton, N. Y., 80, 83    |   |
| 1762 Seula, 223                       |   |
| 1753 Sibyl (Shepard), 91              |   |
| 1764 Sibyl (White), 304               |   |
| 17— Silas, Dartmouth, Mass., 242, 306 |   |
| 17— Silas, Dartmouth, Mass., 306      |   |
| 1784 Silas, N. Collins, N. Y., 308    |   |
| 1788 Silas, Westport, Mass., 260      |   |



# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1815 Thomas, Granville, N. Y., 268        | 1883 Wilfred S., New Bedford, Mass., 290      |
| 18— Thomas, 125                           | 16— William, Burlington Co., N. J., 331       |
| 1842 Thomas B., New York City, 157        | 1711 William, Dartmouth, Mass., 240           |
| 1834 Thomas H., Muncie, Ind., 122         | 1745 William, Dartmouth, Mass., 240           |
| 1822 Thomas M., Hudson, N. Y., 108        | 1753 William, Dartmouth, Mass., 246, 259      |
| 1848 Thomas M., Hudson, N. Y., 108        | 177- William, Dartmouth, Mass., 240           |
| 1867 Thomas P., Muncie, Ind., 123         | 17— William, Westport, Mass., 282             |
| 1864 Thomas R., 289                       | 1789 William, Dartmouth, Mass., 308           |
| 1819 Thomas S., New York City, 138, 161   | 179- William, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 261        |
| 1816 Tillinghast, New Bedford, Mass., 260 | 1796 William, Otsego Co., N. Y., 267, 272     |
| 1820 Tillinghast, Westport, Mass., 258    | 1805 William, Jacksonville, Ill., 143         |
| 1797 Timothy, Cincinnati, O., 112, 114    | 1827 William, Pawling, N. Y., 263             |
| 1820 Timothy, Pennsylvania, 126           | 1862 William, 106                             |
| 1867 Timothy C., Cincinnati, O., 117      | 18— William, 285                              |
| 1797 Uriah, Pawling, N. Y., 261, 263      | 1817 William A., Auburn, N. Y., 321           |
| 1826 Uriah, Fall River, Mass., 254        | 1827 William A., New Bedford, Mass., 1, 295   |
| 1885 Varsil H., Ripton, Vt., 207          | 1837 William A., Jacksonville, Ill., 146, 149 |
| 1880 Virginia R., 199                     | 1858 William B., Lincoln, Neb., 159           |
| 1870 Walter C., Dartmouth, Mass., 289     | 1855 William C., Bread Loaf, Vt., 206         |
| 1886 Walter S., 260                       | 1839 William D., Bainbridge, N. Y., 225       |
| 1877 Warren K., Ripton, Vt., 207          | 1859 William D., Nichols, N. Y., 68           |
| 1883 Welcome B., Milwaukee, Wis., 301     | 1822 William G., Galesburg, Mich., 269        |
| 1855 Welcome U., Milwaukee, Wis., 301     | 1879 William G., Galesburg, Mich., 269        |
| 1731 Wesson, Westport, Mass., 244, 245    | 1821 William H., 295                          |
| 1759 Wesson, Dartmouth, Mass., 246, 266   | 1861 William H., Medina, N. Y., 114           |
| 1792 Wesson, Canaan, N. Y., 267, 271      | 18— William H., Milwaukee, Wis., 299          |
| 1880 Whitney D., Ripton, Vt., 207         | 1845 William J., Kalamazoo, Mich., 274        |
| 1843 Wilfred S., Westport, Mass., 290     |   |



# INDEX TO THE NAME KIRBY

1858	William J., E. Chatham, N. Y., 272	1845	William W., Henrietta, N. Y., 275
1883	William J., Jacksonville, Ill., 150	1867	William W., Muncie, Ind., 123
1842	William M., Auburn, N. Y., 321	1869	William W., Westport, Mass., 258
1886	William McL., 325	1881	William W., Staunton, Va., 192
1825	William P., Canaan, N. Y., 272	1862	Willis B., Lincoln, Neb., 299
1841	William P., Jersey City, N. J., 261	1867	Willson W., 123
1846	William P., New Bedford, Mass., 329	1876	Winchester S., 160
18—	William P., Mechanicsville, N. Y., 287		
1832	William R., Bainbridge, N. Y., 227	1841	Zebidee D., Dartmouth, Mass., 289
1857	William S., Galesburg, Mich., 269	1766	Zebulon, Stockbridge, Mass., 97, 112
1864	William S., Middletown, Ct., 110	1799	Zebulon, Detroit, Mich., 112, 118
		1880	Zebulon, 119
		1739	Zilpah (Rider), 240

### III.

#### INDEX TO THOSE OF ALL OTHER NAMES.

- |                         |                           |                           |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| Abbott, Matilda, 328    | Allen, Abigail, 305, 329, | Allen, Miriam, 232        |
| William F., 251         | 330                       | Noah, 239                 |
| Acheson, George F., 375 | Abraham, 330              | Peter, 242, 243, 329      |
| George M., 375          | Ada S., 257               | Philip, 314, 330          |
| Jennette I., 375        | Alexander, 265            | Prince, 306, 314          |
| John, 375               | Anna, 311                 | Rachel, 243, 303          |
| Mary I., 375            | Benjamin, 241, 243        | Ralph, 241                |
| Sarah E., 375           | Caleb, 232                | Rebecca, 331              |
| Selma S., 375           | Clara E., 259             | Reuben, 243, 314          |
| William, 375            | Deborah, 232              | Robert, 330               |
| Ackley, Hannah, 51      | Deborah D., 329           | Rosa, 232                 |
| Adams, Azalyn B., 301   | Dinah, 235                | Rowland, 78               |
| Hugh L., 301            | Dora, 302                 | Samuel, 232               |
| Letitia K., 301         | Dorothy, 232              | Seth, 330                 |
| Maria, 325              | Elizabeth, 234, 314       | Thomas, 138, 306          |
| Polly, 151              | Ella, 284                 | William, 229, 235         |
| Pres. John Quincy,      | Florence E., 87           | William H., 330           |
| 193                     | Francis, 235              | Allibone, S. Austin, 89   |
| Rebecca, 213            | George, 232, 235          | Allinder, William I., 157 |
| Aikin, Capt. Benjamin   | George J., 284            | Alling, John, 31          |
| R., 359                 | Green, 329                | Allyn, Jane, 147          |
| Eliza, 252              | Hannah, 100, 329          | Capt. John, 10            |
| Akin, Albert J., 266    | Hassadyah, 232            | Dea. Thomas, 112          |
| Albro, 266              | Increase, 329             | Almy, Charles, 330        |
| Amy, 266                | Jacob, 284                | Christopher, 292          |
| Helen, 266              | James, 314                | Eliphal, 358              |
| Jonathan, 265           | John, 330                 | Elizabeth S., 359         |
| Martha, 265             | Capt. John, 359           | John, 330                 |
| William H., 266         | Jonathan, 29              | Richard, 358, 359         |
| Alden, Alethea, 75      | Joseph, 303               | Robert, 330               |
| Anna, 75                | Lydia, 243                | Ambrose, Henry, 209       |
| Col. John, 75           | Martha, 37                | Susanna, 209              |
| Hon. John, 75           | Mary, 20, 232             | Andrews, Abigail, 22, 27  |
| Capt. Jonathan, 75      | Mary B., 265              | Abraham, 27               |
| Alford, Pomeroy, 215    | Matthew, 232              | Daniel, 27                |

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Andrews, Eben, 27	Anthony, Seth, 278	Augur, Edwin P., 57
Ebenezer, 22	Sidney W., 259	Ernest A., 58
Elinor, 22, 27	Smith, 354	Eugene, 58
Elizabeth, 22	Susan, 354	Frank C., 58
Ellen J., 104	William, 357	Henry B., 58
Ezra, 22	Archer, Thomas, 43	Isaac, 56
Francis, 27	Armstrong, Sereno D.,	John, 56
Hannah, 22	158	Lucy E., 57
John, 16, 22, 27	Susan A., 158	Mary E., 57
Lambert R., 104	Arnett, Sarah H., 374	Nellie H., 57
Martha C., 104	Arnold, Abigail, 18	Phineas, 54, 56
Mary, 22	Caroline L., 273	Phineas M., 54, 95
Mehitable, 22	Cornelia B., 273	Dea. Prosper, 54, 56
Nathan, 22	Enoch, 18	Robert, 56
Nehemiah, 22	Eunice, 56	Rose L., 58
Phoebe, 105	Frank, 273	Austin, Caroline, 277
Rachel, 16, 22	Freeman, 51	Carrie P., 255
Richard, 22	Gideon, 50	Emma C., 255
Samuel, 22, 104	Jabez, 50	James, 255
Sarah, 22, 27	John, 18	James E., 256
Susanna, 22	Jonathan, 18	Joshua, 255
Thomas, 21, 22	Joseph, 18	Lydia D., 255
William, 21	Josiah, 18	Mary E., 255
Zephaniah, 22	Mary, 18	Sarah J., 255
Andrus, Caroline F., 85	Samuel, 18	Avery, Dr. John, 216
William, 85	Sarah, 18	John, 216
Anthony, Alice S., 278	Col. Theodore H., 51	Lucia, 216
Anna, 304	Ashman, J. J., 287	Mary, 286
Benjamin S., 266, 278	Maggie, 287	Maude, 216
Byron W., 256	William, 287	Rena, 216
Cynthia, 267, 278	Ashton, Frank B., 165	Aylett, Mary, 198
Edna K., 256	Martha S., 165	Ayres, Eunice P., 274
Ella M., 259	Peter, 165	Sarah, 73
Emily M., 259	Peter H., 165	
Frederick S., 267	Sarah S., 165	Babcock, Alice, 313
George K., 259	Aske, Ellen, 197	Champlin, 313
Gideon, 278	Robert, 197	Dr. Charles M., 312
James S., 256	Atkins, Phoebe, 105	Maj. George, 312
James W., 256	Atwater, David, 30	Bach, Sarah, 125
Job, 266	Mary, 30	Bachman, John, 107
Capt. John, 259	Atwood, George, 215	Joseph, 107
John H., 259	Helen E., 215	Josephine, 107
John L., 259	Augur, Alfred H., 57	Mary, 107
Mary, 278	Amy H., 58	Bacon, Abner, 92
Phoebe, 278	Charles P., 58	Alice, 277
Sarah, 278	Edward W., 58	Anna H., 162

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Bacon, Arthur W., 162	Baldwin, Nathaniel, 97	Barnaby, Joseph, 203
Bertha P., 163	Rachel, 37	Pamelia, 221
Caroline M., 162	Rebecca, 262	Susan P., 203
Curtiss, 162	Samuel, 36, 140	Barnard, Thankful S.,
Curtiss S., 162	Sarah, 37	128
Emma H., 162	Simeon, 264	Barnes, Allen, 105
Francis, 163	Sylvester, 35	Charles L., 105
Capt. John, 162	Rev. Theron, 143	Harry A., 106
Rev. Leonard, 50	Zuba, 37	Laura E., 105
Mary, 29	Ball, Eleanor, 284	Laura S., 106
Nathaniel, 12	Mary S., 69	Martha J., 272
Badcock, John, 240	Timothy, 91	Selah, 105
Bailey, Eliza A., 335	Capt. William, 284	William H., 106
Frank, 297	Banning, Rev. Anthony,	Barnett, Elizabeth, 116
Joab, 335	118	Barnum, Augustus, 218
Susanna, 24	Clinton K., 118	Caroline, 110
Baillo, Mariana, 129	Ella K., 118	David, 216, 218
Baker, Dea. Emanuel,	Gen. Henry B., 118	David S., 217
134	Harry B., 118	Eliza, 218
Ezra, 290	James, 118	Maj. Ephraim K., 218
Isabella C., 134	Kirby, 118	Frances, 218
James, 307	Bannister, Thomas, 5	Rev. Francis, 219
Love, 290	Barber, Eliza, 51	Richard, 218
Thomas C., 90	Barclay, Alexander, 191	Zenas, 219
Viroque, 90	Ann, 191	Barrows, Anna, 152
Balch, Emily, 222	David, 187, 188, 190,	Luther, 222
Baldwin, Abiel, 37	191	Zuar, 222
Abigail, 37	Helen K., 191	Barry, Elizabeth A., 157
Amon, 37	Jane K., 191	Samuel S., 157
Amos, 37	John, 190	Bartholomew, Andrew,
Anna, 37	Margaret G., 191	70
Chloe, 37	Mary, 187, 191	Jemina M., 70
Clarissa, 261	Gov. Robert, 190	Mary, 92
David, 36	Barker, Abraham, 359	Bartlett, Concurrence,
Ebenezer, 264	Amy, 355	95, 96
Eunice, 37	Annie, 354	George, 18
Gamaliel, 37, 38	Giles, 355	Henry L., 294
Hannah, 37	Jabez, 356	John, 156
Isaac, 37	Mary E., 355	Julia A., 295
Israel, 37	Salome, 325	Lucretia C., 156
Joel, 37	Samuel, 358	Lucy, 343
Joseph, 36	Stephen, 358	Lydia, 156
Lewis, 286	William, 355	Maria J., 294
Lois, 37	Barlow, Mary, 235	Mary, 18
Mary, 35, 37	Nathan, 364	Moses E., 294
Nathan, 37	Sally, 363	Samuel, 156

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- Bartlett, Thankful, 346  
 Barton, Eliza, 277  
     Theodora, 368  
     Theodore D., 369  
 Barwick, Frances, 198  
     Sir Robert, 198  
 Bascom, Rev. Flavel, 144  
 Bassett, Joseph, 263  
     Mary A., 263  
 Batten, Clements, 228  
     Richard, 228  
     Richard M., 228  
 Bayard, Andrew, 89  
     Elizabeth I., 89  
 Beach, Moses, 313  
     Sophronia, 312  
 Beacraft, Anna, 108  
     Washington, 108  
 Bean, Melinda, 335  
 Beard, Anna, 140  
 Beardsley, Daniel, 104  
     Nancy D., 104  
     William D., 104  
 Beck, Lina, 134  
 Becker, Harmon, 106  
     Julia A., 109  
     Maria, 106  
 Beckley, Caroline, 78  
     Deborah, 141  
     John, 141  
     Lotan, 79  
     Lucy, 78  
     Lucy K., 79  
     Sarah, 25  
     Seth, 79  
     Theodore, 78  
 Beckwith, James, 175  
 Bedartha, Betsy, 69  
     Maj. Luther, 69  
 Beebe, Henry, 359  
     Mary, 36  
 Beecher, Atlanta, 87  
 Belcher, Elizabeth, 171  
 Bells, Luthina, 92  
 Belton, Anna T., 200  
     Francis De S., 200  
 Belton, Francis S., 199  
     Harriet K., 200  
     Marie G., 200  
     Rebecca M. A., 200  
     Sarah A., 200  
     Samuel I., 200  
     Winfield S., 200  
 Bennett, Adeë F., 279  
     Clarissa, 227  
     Phineas, 227  
 Benton, Abigail, 29  
     Abraham, 92  
     Andrew, 98  
     Betsy A., 96  
     Dan L., 96  
     David M., 102  
     Ebenezer, 29  
     Harriet, 93  
     Ida, 102  
     Ira, 92  
     Jabez, 92  
     Julia A., 92  
     Kittie, 102  
     Mary, 92, 102  
     Rachel, 30  
     Sally, 93  
     Sarah, 339  
 Bercry, Edward, 301  
     Mary E., 301  
 Bessac, Bertrand, 221  
 Beverage, Elizabeth, 370  
     John, 370  
 Beville, Dolly H., 121  
     Hezekiah, 121  
 Bidwell, John, 45  
     Julia, 135  
     Samuel, 43  
 Bigelow, David, 272  
 Bigg, Elizabeth, 43  
 Biggert, Dora, 211  
 Billings, Emma A., 204  
     Parsons, 204  
 Bird, Hannah, 164  
 Birdseye, Catherine, 32  
 Biscoe, Emma, 69  
 Bishop, Abigail, 340  
 Bishop, Anna, 17  
     Caleb, 97  
     Charlotte E., 120  
     Enos, 340  
     John, 120, 340  
     Josiah, 52  
     Leah, 52  
 Biss, Mary, 228  
 Black, Dr. Carl E., 152  
     Carl E., 153  
     Dorothy L., 153  
     Dr. Green V., 153  
     Helen M., 153  
     Kirby V., 153  
     Thomas G., 153  
     Capt. William, 153  
     William, 153  
 Blackmer, Lucinda, 365  
 Blackney, Henriette, 312  
 Blackwood, Janet L., 179  
     Joseph, 179  
     Katharine K., 179  
     Norman J., 179  
     Dr. William, 179  
 Blake, Myron M., 211  
     Rev. S. Leroy, 211  
 Bliss, Thankful, 296  
 Boardman, Abiel, 98  
     Olive, 26  
     Sarah, 23  
 Bockoven, William A., 120  
 Bodwell, Hannah, 19  
 Bogan, Mary, 62  
 Bogardus, Sarah, 286  
 Bolton, Lucetta E., 164  
 Boomer, Edwin A., 355  
 Booth, Sarah, 315  
 Borden, Peace W., 289  
 Bosworth, George F., 278  
 Bourne, Benjamin, 296  
     Ebenezer, 296  
     Eliza, 295, 296



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Bourne, Elmer, 222	Brenton, Gov. William, 161	Brower, Jane, 101
Henry M., 222	Brewster, Jonathan, 345	Brown, Asa, 36
Ira E., 221	Mary, 345	Bedford, 152
Irving S., 222	Elder William, 344	Caroline E., 152
Job, 296	Briggs, Abraham F., 283	Christopher, 214, 362
John, 296	Albert B., 289	Daniel, 36
Lydia, 296	Andrew M., 289	Deliverance, 213
Orson, 222	Ann, 294	Dinah, 36
Capt. William, 296	Caroline D., 298	Elam, 36
Bow, Anna, 52	Charles E., 283	Eleazer, 213
Bowers, James, 325	Christopher C., 289	Eliza, 193
Kittie, 325	David, 303	Elizabeth, 35
Louie, 325	Emma A., 283	Esther, 213
Mary, 50	Eva, 283	Eunice, 36
Bowers, Mary, 50	George E., 283	George, 194, 361
Boyd, John G., 366	Harriet, 75	Harriet I., 158
John J., 335	Jeremiah, 283	Henry A., 325
Nathan T., 366	Capt. John, 75	Humphrey, 362
Boynton, Adeline M., 206	Joseph, 289	Gen. Jacob, 193, 194
Carrie K., 206	Lillian, 283	James, 35, 36
Lydia R., 204, 205	Nellie P., 289	John, 213, 350
Nathan S., 206	Rebecca, 291	Joseph, 36, 160
Bradford, Col. John, 326	Samuel, 298	Julia, 221
Bradieu, Ada A., 298	Sarah B., 289	Luther, 213
Charles H., 298	Thomas, 234	Mary, 194, 196, 325
Ella, 298	Walter, 308	Pardon, 361
Frank P., 298	Wilfred, 289	Rebecca, 36
Gilbert K., 298	Brightman, Capt. Eli-sha, 358	Robert, 152
Hollis K., 298	Judith, 330	Samuel, 194
Philip, 298	Bristow, Bezaleel, 24	Sarah, 36, 160
Bradley, Elizabeth, 56, 96	Daniel, 24	Sophia, 367
Eulaie, 58	Bromley, Bertha, 47	Thomas, 214
Isaac, 56	Hiram, 47	Thurston, 361
Jane, 89	Robert, 47	Brownell, Abby A., 355
John E., 58	Bronson, Edward, 369	Abner, 246, 354
Mary, 63	Brooks, Aaron, 328	Adelaide W., 250
W. E., 302	Jonathan, 142	Adaline, 302
Brand, A. Mason, 299	Louisa L., 328	Algernon, 284
Georgia, 299	Marion A., 142	Amy S., 355
Brearley, John, 374	Ruth W., 142	Belinda, 207
Sarah, 374	Brooksby, Alexander, 108	Benjamin, 246
Breed, Mary, 270	Carrie, 108	Browning, 354
Brennen, Sarah, 376	Willie, 108	Charles, 362
Brenton, Mary, 161		Cynthia P., 257
		Cynthia W., 290, 354
		David, 304, 355

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Brownell, Edward E., 354 Edwin F., 354 Elijah, 304 Eliza, 364 Elizabeth, 135 Elizabeth H., 261 Elizabeth R., 304 Eugene, 355 Forrest E., 354 George H., 261 Germania L., 354 Grace E., 354 Hannah E., 354 Hannah P., 283 Harriet N., 290 Harvey G., 354 Henry, 304 Henry L., 354 Holder, 290 Humphrey K., 304 Ira, 207 Irving W., 354 Isaac, 355 Isaac W., 353 Jeremiah, 304 Jireh, 306 Judith E., 255 Lemuel, 255 Louise E., 353 Lucy A., 353 Lysander G., 354 Mary S., 354 Nathaniel, 364 Perry, 304 Phoebe P., 354 Roscoe H., 354 Ruth, 362 Silas, 304 Thomas, 362 Uriah, 257 William F., 354 William W., 354	Brownson, Rachel, 39 Sarah, 39 Bryant, Ann, 326 Buchler, Mary W., 373 Buck, Abigail, 18 Ann, 17 Buck, Charles, 17 Daniel, 17 David, 16, 17 Dudley, 17 Elizabeth, 17 Emanuel, 16 Enoch, 16, 36 Eunice, 17 Ezekiel, 16, 36 Grace, 36 Gurdon, 17 Hannah, 17 John, 16, 17 Jonathan, 16 Joseph, 17 Josiah, 17 Juliana, 185 Mabel, 17 Mary, 16, 17 Rachel, 37 Randolph, 185 Rebecca, 264 Rowena, 185 Sarah, 17 Thomas, 18 Winthrop, 17 Buckingham, Hannah, 176 Thomas, 176 Buckner, Elizabeth, 317 Michael, 317 Buddington, L. G., 219 Walter J., 219 Budlong, Mary, 355 Buffington, Mary F., 287 Bulkeley, Abigail, 136 Benjamin, 20, 135 Caroline, 136 Catherine, 20, 167 Charles, 20, 136	Bulkeley, Dorothy, 81 Capt. Edward, 20, 81, 104, 136 Elizabeth, 104 Fanny, 135 George, 135, 136 Rev. Gershom, 81, 104, 136, 168 Giles, 20 Hannah, 136 Henry, 135 Huldah, 135 James, 135 John, 20 Laura, 135 Lucy, 135 Martha, 136 Mary, 20 Olive, 20 Rev. Peter, 136 Peter, 147 Prescott, 20 Rebecca, 81 Sarah, 20, 44 Sophia, 135 Stephen, 136 Thomas, 135 Burbank, Edward, 251 James S., 250 John T., 251 William C., 251 Burgess, Elizabeth, 295 Thomas, 295 Burghardt, Anna M., 118 John, 118 Burgis, Abigail, 340 Cornelia, 346 Eliab, 340, 343 Eliab T., 345 Elizabeth, 343, 346 Fanny S., 346 George T., 343 Hannah, 341, 343 Harriet, 343 Jennette A., 346 Jesse, 339
Brownson, Ebenezer, 39 Mary, 39 Olive, 39		

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Burgis, John, 340, 346	Burtis, Ada G., 286	Cady, Clark C., 211, 213
Col. John B., 346	Alice M., 287	Delia, 211
John R., 346	Arthur E., 287	Eben J., 276
Lucy, 137, 341	Edwin R., 287	Eleazer, 67
Lydia A., 346	Esther M., 287	Elisha, 276
Lydia M., 343	Esther P., 287	George, 277
Mary, 342, 346	Florence E., 286	George N., 276
Mary A., 345	Francis C., 287	Harriet L., 67
Mary A. T., 156, 343	Garret, 286	Hattie, 277
Mary C., 346	Garret P., 287	Henry, 277
Mercy, 340	Harvey T., 287	Martha W., 213
Noah F., 345	Howard K., 287	Maud, 277
Olive, 342	John, 286	Cain, George E., 111
Phillis, 340	John L., 287	George W., 111
Ruth, 343	Margaret A., 287	Grace L., 111
Samuel, 54, 342, 345	Mary C., 286	Caldwell, Grace L., 114
Samuel D., 346	Perry K., 286	Hannah, 148
Sarah, 343	Ralph M., 286	Rev. James, 148
Sarah A., 346	Sarah A., 286	John H., 114
Sarah D., 345	Walter J., 287	William, 114
Thomas, 137, 156, 339,	William H., 286	Calhoun, Benjamin A.,
340, 343	Burwell, Ephraim, 41	201
Dea. Thomas, 342	Sarah, 41	Benjamin P., 201
Thomas C., 346	Bustow, Elizabeth, 165	Dr. John C., 201
William H., 346	Rev. William, 165	Vice-Pres. John C.,
Burhans, Sibyl A., 273	Butler, Benjamin, 20	201
Burnham, Elisha, 26	Comfort, 124	Julian C., 201
Burr, Ann M., 54	Donald W., 111	Patrick, 201
Dorothy A., 261, 297	James, 111	William L., 201
George, 54	James H., 111	Calkins, Bertha M., 276
George B., 54	Joseph, 63	Daniel, 110
George W., 54	Mary, 63, 124, 141	Elihu K., 276
Joseph, 261, 297	Ralph J., 111	Ellen M., 110
Nancy H., 297	Thankful, 99	Hiram, 276
Burrell, James, 235	Buttolph, Sarah, 203	John N., 276
Burt, Charles, 202	Butts, Alice, 240	Ruth K., 276
Edmund R., 202	Byrne, Ella, 119	Samuel U., 276
George, 202	Byron, Maud A., 308	Sebra, 110
Helen F., 202	Cable, Effie, 226	Call, Etta L., 273
Henry H., 202	Theodore, 226	Callahan, Mary, 153
James, 202	Cadman, Elizabeth, 247,	Calleote, Elizabeth, 228
James L., 202	348	Camp, Abigail, 125
Katharine K., 202	George, 247, 348	Anna E., 57
Mary, 202	William, 247, 349	Charles E., 57
Reynold M., 202	Cady, Bessie, 277	Edward, 31
Ruth A., 202		Hannah, 31

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- |  |  |   |
|--|--|---|
| <p>Camp, Janet G., 280<br/>         John, 23<br/>         Luke, 31<br/>         Nathan, 31<br/>         Phœbe, 97, 163<br/>         Rhoda, 23<br/>         Samuel, 31<br/>         Sarah, 51<br/>         Sheldon, 51<br/>         Thomas E., 280<br/>         Campbell, Anna C., 272<br/>         Eleanor, 273<br/>         Emma J., 272<br/>         Flory, 224<br/>         James, 273<br/>         John, 270, 272<br/>         Lucy, 270<br/>         Margaret, 199, 368<br/>         Samuel, 273<br/>         Sarah S., 272<br/>         William, 272<br/>         Candee, John, 140<br/>         Mary H., 70<br/>         Samuel, 94<br/>         Canfield, Caleb, 325<br/>         Charles, 69<br/>         Eleanor, 325<br/>         Joseph, 69<br/>         Josephine, 69<br/>         Cannon, Jane, 273<br/>         Cantrell, Isabel, 154<br/>         Capps, Camilla M., 311<br/>         Card, Clark, 228<br/>         Elizabeth, 228<br/>         Carey, Abigail, 51<br/>         Carle, Mary E., 108<br/>         Carlyle, Sarah, 198<br/>         Carman, Permelia, 364<br/>         Cary, Elizabeth, 198<br/>         Hannah L., 284<br/>         Mary C., 360<br/>         Col. Wilson M., 198<br/>         Case, Aimee M., 120<br/>         Cecil, 120<br/>         Clara, 127<br/>         Edith L., 120</p> | <p>Case, Lyman, 328<br/>         Rachel M., 221<br/>         Susan B., 57<br/>         Casey, Kate, 263<br/>         Cassady, Anna C., 122<br/>         William, 122<br/>         Castle, Johanna, 263<br/>         Caswell, Joseph, 239<br/>         Chadwick, Edward, 284<br/>         George, 284<br/>         William, 284<br/>         William J., 284<br/>         Chaffee, Catherine, 273<br/>         Ebenezer, 273<br/>         Chalker, Dr. Isaac, 345<br/>         Sarah, 345<br/>         Chamberlain, Elizabeth, 278<br/>         Chambers, Rev. John, 89<br/>         Chandler, Abby I., 75<br/>         Amos, 222<br/>         Charles, 75<br/>         Fred. K., 75<br/>         George F., 75<br/>         Josiah S., 206<br/>         Dr. Samuel W., 75<br/>         Chapin, Burrel N., 311<br/>         Caleb, 311<br/>         Consider, 311<br/>         Edith A., 311<br/>         Eva J., 311<br/>         Ida A., 311<br/>         Japhet, 311<br/>         Mary, 299<br/>         Moses B., 311<br/>         Nathan, 299<br/>         Ora E., 311<br/>         Samuel, 311<br/>         Chapman, Ann, 51<br/>         Florilla, 51<br/>         Prudence, 75<br/>         Reuben R., 51<br/>         Robert, 105<br/>         Sarah, 105<br/>         Chase, Amy, 262</p> | <p>Chase, Charlotte, 299<br/>         John, 315<br/>         Letitia R., 300<br/>         Mary, 300, 315<br/>         Nathan, 262<br/>         Phœbe, 301<br/>         Ralph, 315<br/>         Rebecca, 300<br/>         Simeon, 307<br/>         William, 301<br/>         Chatterton, Hannah, 37<br/>         Chauncy, Pres. Charles, 81, 136<br/>         Sarah, 81, 136<br/>         Cheney, William, 12<br/>         Cheplin, Clement, 14<br/>         Chesley, Addison P., 298<br/>         Cass, 298<br/>         Gilbert, 298<br/>         Helen, 298<br/>         Justus, 298<br/>         Tena, 298<br/>         Chester, Capt. John, 147<br/>         Mary, 147<br/>         Chew, Carrie E., 61<br/>         Edward G., 61<br/>         Eva B., 61<br/>         Francis H., 61<br/>         Frisley F., 61<br/>         Julia H., 61<br/>         Mary P., 61<br/>         P. E., 61<br/>         Ralph, 61<br/>         William R., 61<br/>         Childs, Joseph, 260<br/>         Chittenden, Abraham, 340<br/>         Ebenezer, 97<br/>         Gideon, 340<br/>         John, 24<br/>         Joseph, 24<br/>         Cholmley, Sir Henry, 197<br/>         Mary, 197<br/>         Christophers, Christo-<br/>         pher, 345</p> |
|--|--|---|

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Christophers, Richard, 344, 345 Ruth, 344, 345	Cochran, Hon. H. S., 119 Cody, Margaret, 127	Colburn, Erastus, 312 Coldough, Constance, 374 Maryette, 312
Church, Claudia H., 259 Diana, 48 Jonathan, 252 Lydia A., 252 Richmond B., 259	Coe, Abel, 31 Abigail, 30, 31, 225 Adah, 31 Amy, 162 Andrew, 39 Anna, 30 Benjamin, 31 Rev. Curtis, 30 Capt. David, 31 Ebenezer, 30 Eli, 31 Elisha, 31 Ezra, 31 Grace, 31 Hannah, 31 James, 30 Jesse, 31 Joel, 31 Capt. John, 30, 32, 225 Capt. Joseph, 30, 32 Josiah, 31 Levi E., 32 Mary, 31 Nathan, 31 Robert, 31 Ruth, 31 Sarah, 32 Seth, 31 Susanna, 32	Cole, George O., 264 Coleman, Amos, 77 Cecile H., 280 Clement J., 280 Ellen B., 280 Frederick G., 28 Hannah, 20 James R., 280 John G., 280 Sarah, 81 Thomas, 81 William L., 280
Churchill, Benjamin, 17 Cynthia, 308 Josiah, 168 Josias, 17 Prudence, 168 Samuel, 131	Clapp, Betsy, 65 Henry C., 68 Margaret A., 68	Collamore, Carrie B., 110 Eldridge, 110 Isaac, 110
Clark, Betsy, 104 Daniel, 135 Hon. Daniel, 146 Deborah, 198 Elizabeth, 105, 147 Francis, 198 George, 175 Dr. Jerry, 158 John, 105 Lucy, 192 Mary, 135 Orran, 135 Sarah, 175, 309 Selina, 158 Sophia, 376 Thomas, 131	Clark, Bridget, 117 Mary S., 377 Clay, Anna, 88 Col. Joseph, 88	Collins, Edward, 140 Elizabeth, 220 Mary T., 251 Rev. Nathaniel, 100 Sibyl, 140 Susanna, 100
Clement, Arabella, 150 Benjamin, 150 Rev. Joshua, 150 Nathaniel, 150 Robert, 150	Coggsell, Margaret, 93 Cohenour, Jennie, 152 Coit, Elizabeth, 270 Henry H., 270 John, 99 Maria, 270 Martha, 99	Colvin, Abigail, 232 Amy, 232 Anna, 232 Deborah, 232 Fayette, 48 James, 232 John, 232 Josiah, 232 Samuel, 232 Stephen, 232, 235
Clinton, Gov. De Witt, 76	Colburn, Amzy B., 312 Carrie L., 312 Charles B., 312 Charles N., 312 Daniel, 150 Ellen, 150 Emma J., 312	Conant, John S., 378 William S., 378
Coan, Clarissa, 156		Conde, Charles T., 84 Elizabeth E., 84 Jesse T., 83 John H., 84 Jonathan, 83 Levantia P., 84 Louisa J., 84 Sally, 83
Cobane, Louisa, 373		
Cochran, Mary, 119		



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Conde, Sarah M., 84	Corbin, Patience E., 224	Cornell, Rachel, 358
Conklin, Ananias, 86	Sally, 224	Rebecca, 292, 305
Benjamin, 86	Samuel, 224	Richard, 292, 364
Cleopatra, 30	Sylvester, 224	Richardus, 363, 364
Henry, 86	Corbit, James, 47	Robert I., 302
Mary, 86	Cordingly, William, 299	Ruth E., 302
Cook, Capt. Aaron, 34	Cornelison, Mary E., 68	Samuel, 292
Alice, 140	Cornell, Abigail, 246	Sarah, 292
Charles, 126	Abraham, 292, 359	Sarah A., 289
Charles K., 127	Addie A., 291	Sophia, 246
Emma, 127	Albert, 363	Stephen, 292, 302, 305,
Ethel, 127	Asa, 260	352
Florence H., 126	Catherine, 291, 292,	Stephen K., 305
Francis H., 126	305	Susanna, 246, 292
Frederick A., 127	Christopher, 246, 292	Thomas, 291, 292, 305
Frederick G., 127	Comfort, 292	Thomas W., 363
Frederick K., 126, 127	Cynthia, 359	William, 305
George M., 127	David, 292	William S., 302
George W., 127	Deborah, 355, 364	Cornshier, Clara, 66
Harry K., 127	Egbert, 363	Cornwell, Elizabeth, 30
Jesse B., 127	Elizabeth, 292, 364	Esther, 45
John, 126, 233	Experience, 292	Jacob, 77
John H., 126	George, 363	Lieut. Nathaniel, 94
Mary A., 127	Gideon, 260, 292, 352,	Ruth, 77
Mary B., 127	360	Sarah, 94
Mildred, 127	Giles, 304	William, 45, 77
Mott K., 127	Godfrey, 291	Cory, Patience, 290
Orville G., 329	Hannah, 238	Cossett, Mary E., 368
Sarah, 259	Hepzibah, 363	Couch, Abigail, 27
Sarah E., 126	Holder, 292	Sarah, 27
Thomas, 140	Rev. Howard, 68	Simon, 27
Cooke, Francis, 246, 348	John, 245, 292	Coughenower, Henry,
Joanna, 146	Joseph, 292	153
Rev. John, 247, 348	Joshua, 246, 292, 360	Jane L., 153
Sarah, 247, 348	Lavinia, 363	John, 153
Coolbaugh, Jemima, 66	Lillias A., 282	Cowl, Harriet, 265
Cooley, Henry, 135	Lucy, 246	Cowles, Lucretia, 280
Margaret, 313	Lydia, 246, 292	Mary, 105
Coolridge, Dorothy, 275	Mary, 246, 292	Crafts, Alice M., 208
Cooper, Jennette, 203	Mary A., 302	Arthur P., 208
Copeland, Gertrude, 84	Merret I., 68	George P., 208
Laura A., 84	Nathaniel, 292	Lucy, 207
Mildred A., 84	Peleg, 291, 292	Milo K., 208
Ralph B., 84	Phœbe, 304	Dr. Pearl, 208
Samuel H., 84	Phœbe A., 363	Samuel I., 208
William H., 84	R. P., 109	William K., 208

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Craig, Daniel, 226	Crocker, Dea. John, 148	Culp, Mary (Spicer), 66
Margaret M., 226	Mary, 240	Culver, Caroline, 311
Crampton, Anna, 97	Sarah C., 148	Cynthia J., 311
Dennis, 96	William, 69	Elizabeth, 311
Crandall, Mary, 269	Croft, Comfort B., 277	Ella, 311
Crane, Polly, 265	Mary E., 277	George, 311
Crapo, Abial, 310	Crosby, Nancy (Hume), 297	Joseph, 311
Aresta, 309	Cross, Mary, 171	Maud, 311
Azubah, 310	Crossman, Elizabeth, 310	William, 311
Betsy, 310	Crow, Elizabeth, 195	William E., 311
Charles, 310	Esther, 100	Cumming, Gen. Alfred, 88
Consider, 309, 310	John, 100	Mary C., 88
Content, 310	Crowell, Daniel, 93	Thomas, 88
Deborah, 308, 310	Ella J., 163	Cummings, Betsy M., 205
Elnathan, 309	Seth, 163	Curtis, Abigail, 30
Francis, 309	Crawfoot, Joanna, 112	Bernice H., 314
Gov. Henry H., 310	Cruttenden, Abigail, 30	Col. F. D., 80, 85
Hezekiah, 309	Abraham, 28	Myrtie A., 314
Ichabod, 309	Anna, 28	Newton A., 314
Isaac, 266	Chloe, 29	Samuel, 314
Jane, 309	Daniel, 29	Cushing, Deborah, 74
Jesse, 310	David H., 84	Rev. Jeremiah, 74
John, 309	Ebenezer, 29	Hon. John, 74, 139
Joseph, 310	Emma A., 346	Mercy, 139
Joshua, 309, 311	Esther, 28	Cuthbert, Alfred, 88
Lucy A., 310	Hannah, 29	Hon. Alfred, 88
Mary, 309	Hopestill, 29	
Nicholas, 309	Ichabod, 29	Dake, Frances A., 88
Orrie, 310	John, 29	Dakin, Leonard, 209
Peter, 308, 309, 310	Martha M., 84	Damon, Hannah, 296
Pierre, 309	Mary, 18, 28	John, 296
Reuben, 310	Nathaniel, 28	Dana, Frank R., 358
Richard, 310	Rhoda, 29	Daniels, Gertrude, 127
Sarah, 309, 310	Samuel, 28	Danner, Edmund K., 182
Seth, 309	Sarah, 28	Frances M., 182
Susan, 266	Susanna, 28	James D., 182
Susanna, 309, 310	Thomas, 29	James M., 181
Craw, Joanna, 266	William, 84	Josephine W., 182
Richard, 266	William B., 84	Lucien W., 182
Sherman, 266	Cuddy, Rebecca, 335	Norman B., 182
Crawford, Anna, 117	Cudworth, Daniel, 225	Pamela E., 181
Crocker, Frederick, 300	Hattie J., 225	William, 181
Frederick W., 69	Capt. James, 225	William M., 182
George H., 70	John, 225	Darby, Edmund K., 196
Harry, 300		
Ida M., 300		

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Darby, Rev. Henry F., 196 Loring, 196 Virginia E., 196	Davis, Effie, 334 Eliza R., 90 Elizabeth A., 354 Gates A., 250 Hannah, 249 Harry H., 90 Harry C., 253 Helen S., 87 Henry, 86, 89, 249 Henry E., 90 Hezekiah, 307 Hope J., 256 James, 249 John, 86 John K., 86, 87 Joseph, 256 Julia B., 90 Julia C., 88 Lorenzo D., 253 Lorenzo M., 253 Louis H., 89 Mabel J., 90 Mary, 195 Mary D., 87 Mary F., 90 Mary I., 90 Maud M., 90 Nathaniel, 253 Nathaniel B., 253 Oliver, 367 Percy F., 90 Philip, 249 Robert A., 89 Robert O., 89 Dr. Samuel, 86 Samuel D., 88 Samuel K., 89, 90 Samuel S., 86, 88 Sarah, 109, 288 Sarah E., 88 Sarah M., 88, 90 Susan H., 253 Thomas, 86 Thomas C., 88 Thomas P., 253 Thomas W., 258	Davis, Zebidee, 283, 288 Davol, Benjamin, 238 Joseph, 238 Mary E., 284 Day, Waters B., 54 Dean, Katherine, 371 Decker, Malinda, 219 Delano, Lucy, 75 Demaranville, Clifford, 258 Elizabeth, 258 Nancy, 258 Samuel H., 258 Densmore, Diana, 371 Deming, Abigail, 167 Ann, 17 Charles, 17 David, 167 Deliverance, 168 Elijah, 91 Elizabeth, 103, 167 Wid. Esther, 178 Eunice, 50 Honor, 128, 168 Isabel, 168 James, 20 John, 167 Jonathan, 87 Katharine, 167 Martha, 167 Mary, 167 Mary E., 87 Mehitable, 167 Ozias, 91 Rebecca, 168 Richard, 168 Samuel, 167, 168 Sarah, 167 Simeon, 167 Solomon, 167 Treat, 167 William, 168 Denham, Sarah B., 251 Tilson B., 251 Denton, Mabel, 288 Myron, 360
---	--	--

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- |                         |                           |                        |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|
| Denton, Wellington, 287 | Drake, Job, 147           | Dudley, George, 57     |
| William, 287            | Lieut. Job, 147           | George E., 57          |
| Deshon, Daniel, 344     | John, 147, 156, 381       | Gertrude A., 57        |
| Henry, 343, 344         | Lydia, 156                | Horace, 57             |
| Sarah, 156, 343         | Mark, 64                  | Horace C., 57          |
| Devoll, Cynthia, 310    | Mark K., 64               | Horace F., 57          |
| Phoebe, 310             | Sarah, 147                | Jennie L., 57          |
| Dewey, Louisa, 224      | Dreier, Edna M., 376      | Joseph, 17             |
| Col. William, 224       | Ethel I., 376             | Josiah, 18             |
| De Wolfe, Daniel, 175   | Gustav, 375               | Lucy, 95               |
| Hannah, 24              | Hazel M., 376             | Maria, 56, 95          |
| Mary, 175               | Rachel M., 376            | Noah, 18               |
| Dickson, Jane, 272      | Dresser, Aimee A., 121    | Olive, 342             |
| Samuel, 273             | Caleb, 119                | Oliver, 342            |
| William, 273            | Charles A., 121           | Noah, 18               |
| Dillingham, Mary, 334   | Charlotte A., 121         | Paul W., 57            |
| Dixon, Loworth L., 256  | Charlotte E., 121         | Raymond A., 57         |
| Doane, Mary, 51         | Elizabeth K., 120         | Ruth, 18, 52, 53       |
| Dodd, Daniel, 341       | Flora B., 121             | Ruth C., 57            |
| Ebenezer, 341           | George, 121               | Samuel, 18             |
| Hannah, 137, 340, 341   | George E., 120            | Susan M., 57           |
| Mary, 341               | Henry A., 121             | Thomas, 17, 53         |
| Samuel, 340, 341        | James F., 121             | William, 17            |
| Sarah, 340              | John, 119                 | Dunbar, Emma S., 252   |
| Dodd, Stephen, 341      | John C., 121              | William, 252           |
| William, 78             | John T., 121              | Duncan, Gov. Joseph,   |
| Donahue, Jane, 264      | Lucy B., 271              | 148                    |
| Doolittle, Sarah, 363   | Martha J., 120            | Major Joseph, 148      |
| Dorsay, Carrie, 325     | Mary L., 120              | Julia S., 148          |
| Doty, Edward, 233       | Drew, Dr. Chesley, 73     | Dunham, Charles, 68    |
| Elizabeth, 363          | Mary, 73                  | Eunice, 68             |
| Jeremiah, 363           | Driffield, Elizabeth, 270 | Mary, 86               |
| Joseph, 364             | Ducote, Lula, 129         | Solomon, 85            |
| Patience, 364           | Dudley, Abraham, 57       | Dunlap, Emily, 159     |
| Thomas, 363             | Alice L., 57              | James, 154             |
| William, 363            | Ann, 53                   | Minerva, 154           |
| Dougherty, Joseph, 154  | Anna, 18                  | Durfee, Ruth, 362      |
| Mabel C., 154           | Arthur A., 57             | Durocker, Maria, 218   |
| Douglass, Armour, 265   | Ashur, 95                 | Dwellie, Flora M., 208 |
| Edward J., 265          | Caleb, 17, 52             | Dwight, Dr. Elihu, 156 |
| Dowd, Henry, 52         | Charles A., 57            | Ellsworth E., 155      |
| Rebecca, 52             | Mrs. Charles A., 1, 51    | John, 155, 156         |
| Silence, 18             | Charles P., 57            | Justus, 155            |
| Downer, Harry, 206      | Daniel, 18                | Katharine W., 155      |
| Helen E., 206           | Dea. David, 18            | Marion E., 155         |
| Downs, Hannah, 97       | Edmund F., 57             | Rev. Melatiah E., 155  |

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- Dwight, Nathaniel, 155  
 Capt. Nathaniel, 155  
 Richard E., 155  
 Capt. Timothy, 155  
 William K., 155
- Eager, Howard, 374  
 John M., 374  
 Dr. John M., 374  
 Margaret M., 374  
 Samuel W., 374  
 Susan M., 374
- Eaken, Ellen P., 201
- Earl, Ann, 240  
 Joseph, 240  
 Ralph, 240
- Earle, Sarah, 292
- Eastman, Grace, 106  
 Margaret, 106  
 Mary, 106  
 Ornan, 105  
 Rev. William R., 105
- Easton, Alice, 232  
 James, 232  
 Gov. John, 232  
 Mary, 232  
 Mehitable, 232  
 Gov. Nicholas, 232  
 Nicholas, 232  
 Peter, 232  
 Ruth, 232  
 Sarah, 232  
 Stephen, 232
- Eaton, Gen. Amos B., 179  
 Nannie, 61
- Eddy, Cora L., 290
- Edwards, Anna, 141  
 David, 63, 99, 141  
 Elinor, 91  
 Pres. Jonathan, 43  
 Martha, 62, 63, 99  
 Richard, 33
- Eells, Ann, 139  
 Daniel, 141  
 Deborah, 140
- Eells, Rev. Edward, 139  
 Capt. Edward, 139  
 Elizabeth, 139  
 Esther, 140  
 Hannah, 139  
 Rev. James, 139  
 John, 138, 139, 140  
 Rev. John, 139  
 Lenthall, 140  
 Martha, 137, 141  
 Mary, 139, 140  
 Rev. Nathaniel, 139  
 Nathaniel, 140, 141  
 North, 139  
 Rev. Ozias, 139  
 Robert, 139  
 Samuel, 140  
 Col. Samuel, 139  
 Sarah, 139, 140  
 Rev. Samuel, 139  
 Theodosia, 141
- Eggleston, Mary, 101  
 Sarah, 108
- Elder, Maria C., 318
- Elliott, Clarissa B., 95  
 Nathaniel, 97  
 Reuben, 95
- Ellis, Abby F., 252  
 Josiah, 252
- Ellsworth, D. F., 316
- Ellton, John, 43
- Elsbree, Martha, 66
- Ely, Acsah, 91  
 Joseph E., 270  
 Richard, 175  
 Dr. William E., 270
- Emigh, Eleanor, 363  
 Henry, 363  
 Nicholas, 363
- Englert, Annie M., 317
- English, Mary J., 205  
 Samuel, 205
- Eppendorff, Johann M., 280  
 John G., 280  
 Lina, 280
- Estes, Benjamin, 315  
 Robert, 315
- Evans, Ansel, 227  
 Clarissa, 228  
 G. Weston, 227  
 Gratia, 228  
 Katharine, 228  
 Milton, 228
- Evarts, Aaron, 52, 53  
 Benjamin, 53  
 Daniel, 52, 53  
 David, 53  
 Elizabeth, 53, 97  
 Eunice, 69  
 Hannah, 52, 53  
 Isaac, 53  
 James, 52, 97  
 John, 52  
 Judah, 52  
 Lucy, 57  
 Mary, 51, 53  
 Miriam, 53  
 Moses, 53  
 Nathaniel, 57  
 Rachel, 53  
 Rebecca, 53  
 Ruth, 52  
 Samuel, 18, 52, 57, 97  
 Sarah, 52  
 Timothy, 53
- Everett, Elias, 193  
 Capt. Metcalf, 156  
 Nancy S., 156  
 William E., 193, 196
- Everlith, Sarah, 171
- Fair, W. G., 206
- Fairchild, Grace, 95
- Fairfax, Albert, 197, 198  
 Anne, 198  
 Rev. Brian, 198  
 Caroline S., 197  
 Charles E., 197  
 Charles S., 198  
 Fernando, 198



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Fairfax, Frances M., 197	Fish, Carrie E., 251	Francis, William, 135
Henry, 197, 198	Mehitable, 305	Fraser, Jean, 374
Dr. John C., 197, 198	Fisher, John, 329	Frazier, Mary E., 158
Josephine, 197	Mary, 244	Thomas J., 158
Mary C., 197	Nancy, 329	Fredenburg, Cornelia
Robert, 198	Sadie, 207	A., 329
Sarah, 198	Fitzgerald, Eliphel, 262	Helen E., 329
Sir Thomas, 197	Fletcher, Hannah, 24	James, 328
Thomas, 198	Flint, Anna, 155	Jerome, 328
Sir William, 197	Rev. Henry, 155	Freeborn, Clara (Leigh),
William, 198	Fobes, Dr. Ruel, 368	156
Fake, Mary, 377	Foote, Isabella O., 210	Freeman, Blanche, 373
Fanning, Margaret M.,	Nathaniel, 103	James R., 76
136	Rebecca, 103	Jared, 119
Farley, Isabel M., 121	Forbis, Margaret, 151	Martha, 50
Farum, Joanna, 53	Ford, Charles F., 61	Mary, 119
Fay, John B., 127	Mary, 277	Ruby A., 76
Ferguson, Arthur C.,	Mildred H., 61	Fritter, Mary, 165
274	Sidney H., 134	Frost, Naomi, 36
Charles H., 274	Susan J., 134	Samuel, 36
Eleanor E., 274	Foss, J. B., 298	Furbs, Katharine, 26
Emma C., 274	Foster, Elais, 87	
Floyd F., 274	Lucy, 180	Gallaher, Lucinda, 149
George, 274	Robert, 223	Rev. William G., 149
John J., 274	Sophia, 206	Gallinger, Adam, 378
Kirby A., 274	William, 206	Alma L., 378
Ruth A., 274	Fowler, Annie, 366	Galloway, Janet, 370
Silas, 273	Charles E., 96	Galpin, Elizabeth, 26
Silas A., 273	John, 17	Galusha, Desiah, 70
William K., 273	Noah, 343	Disea, 71
Ferris, Lillas, 265	Polly, 346	Jacob, 71
Field, Charles P., 76	Richard, 96	Gov. Jonas, 71
Charlotte, 265	Fox, Charles J., 119	Gammings, Ephraim, 249
Comfort, 265	Charles K., 119	Gammons, Rev. John
Cyrus W., 18	Lilian, 119	G., 358
David, 18	Nicholas, 119, 131	Gardner, John L., 326
Rev. David D., 18	William H., 119	Mary M., 257
Ch. Justice David D.,	Francis, Albert, 135	R. C., 326
18	Caroline, 135	Garlick, Adolphus, 170
Elizabeth L., 76	Ezra, 288	Daniel, 170
John, 76	John, 135	Mary, 170
Joseph W., 76	Honor, 20	Richard, 170
Timothy, 18	Huldah, 135	Theodatus, 170
Fin, Eliza, 113	James, 135	Gates, J., 176
Finch, Kittie I., 126	John, 135	Gaylor, Leonard B., 220
Finnell, William H., 250	Stephen, 135	Gaylord, Anna, 80

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- |                        |                                  |                              |
|------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Gaylord, Hugh, 80      | Gifford, Noah, 249               | Gordon, Sir Robert, 188, 189 |
| Susan, 327             | Patience, 236, 267               | Gould, Amy, 29               |
| Gaymen, Matilda, 123   | Silas, 260                       | Anna, 29                     |
| Gen. Lafayette, 193    | Susannah, 292                    | Benjamin, 28                 |
| George Fox, 190        | Timothy, 306                     | Elizabeth, 29                |
| Gerl, Josephine, 298   | William, 236, 248, 254, 257, 267 | Eunice, 29                   |
| Gerry, Alice, 307      | Gilbert, Ezra, 132               | Rev. Hezekiah, 130           |
| Cynthia, 307           | Jerusha E., 132                  | Huldah, 29                   |
| Mary J., 307           | Mary, 56, 200                    | Mary, 29                     |
| Patrick, 307           | Gov. Matthew, 56                 | Rachel, 29, 39               |
| Gibbs, Abigail, 296    | Gill, Almona, 214                | Ruhamah, 345                 |
| Bathsheba, 296         | Sarah M., 114                    | Sarah, 130                   |
| Elisha J., 278         | Gillett, Ellen, 69               | Thomas, 28                   |
| Sarah C. W., 191, 192  | Joseph, 176                      | Goulding, Margaret, 191      |
| William C., 192        | Mary, 195                        | Govan, Andrew, 60            |
| William W., 192        | Mary E., 277                     | Andrew R., 60, 61            |
| Capt. Zachariah, 192   | Gist, Florence, 62               | Bettie H., 61                |
| Gibson, Flavia, 113    | Thomas, 62                       | Bettie J., 60                |
| Hannah, 19, 113        | Glidden, James, 308              | Charles F., 61               |
| John, 112, 113         | Goddard, Beriah, 234             | Daniel, 60                   |
| John R., 113           | John, 234                        | Eaton P., 60, 61, 62         |
| Jonathan, 112, 113     | Godfrey, Lieut. Nathan, 27       | Emily K., 62                 |
| Joanna, 113            | Godfrey, Olive, 124              | Francis H., 61               |
| Joseph, 113            | Golder, Henrietta, 219           | Ida Q., 62                   |
| Louisa, 112, 113       | Goodenough, Lucy, 253            | John, 60                     |
| Martha, 112, 113       | Goodhue, James S., 109           | Joseph F., 62                |
| Mercy S., 113          | Lydia, 109                       | Julia H., 62                 |
| Pamela, 113            | Goodrich, Abigail, 26            | Lamson M., 62                |
| Roger, 112             | Joseph, 222                      | Laura M., 62                 |
| Samuel, 113            | Lydia, 52                        | Laura P., 61                 |
| Dea. Samuel, 19, 112   | Mary, 113                        | Mabel H., 62                 |
| Timothy, 113           | Richard, 52                      | Maggie T., 62                |
| Giddings, Jonathan, 37 | Ruth, 128                        | Mary M., 62                  |
| Gifford, Abigail, 360  | Sarah, 208                       | Mary P., 61                  |
| Andry, 259             | William, 15                      | Robert L., 62                |
| Christopher, 267       | Goodwin, Elizabeth, 100          | William L., 62               |
| Clarissa, 293, 302     | James J., 138                    | Graham, Albert F., 299       |
| Elijah, 303            | Mary, 93                         | Edward J., 299               |
| Eliza A., 357          | Ozias, 93                        | Ella L., 299                 |
| Esther, 249, 260, 291  | Thomas, 99                       | Frances M., 300              |
| John, 248              | William, 93                      | Henry, 175                   |
| Jonathan, 360          | Elder William, 100               | Sarah, 175                   |
| Leonard, 359           | Gordon, Catherine, 188           | Susanna, 175                 |
| Lydia, 257             | Dr. D. C., 219                   | Warren A., 300               |
| Mary, 360              |                                  | Granger, Gideon, 174         |
| Nancy A., 360          |                                  |                              |

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Grant, Amanda S., 219	Griffith, Ozias, 51	Hall, Elizabeth B. S., 257
Seth, 8	Ruth, G., 51	John, 45, 162
Graves, Abigail, 30	Griggs, Mary, 43	Jonathan, 94
Ann, 342	Grinnell, Abby A., 284	Mary, 20, 141
George, 34	Harriet E., 134	Mehitable, 23
Priscilla, 34	Mahala, 114	Samuel, 243
Gray, Deborah, 362	Rebecca, 351	Sarah, 162
Hannah, 361	Grinnells, Lucy, 47	Seth, 94
Lydia, 328	Griswold, Elizabeth, 344	Hallam, Caroline, 135
William, 361	John, 342	Hallenbeck, Henry, 107
Dr. William H. A., 360	Matthew, 344	Nancy, 108
Green, Alfred, 293	Mary, 20	Hallett, Abigail, 75
Alfred J., 293	Mindwell, 78	Hallock, Rhoda, 308
Alonzo, 73	Thomas, 342	Halsey, Alice L., 275
Pres. Ashbel, 372	Groat, Melissa, 226	Carrie L., 275
Belle K., 276	Grosvenor, Mason, 143	Elizabeth M., 275
Cassius, 275	Grow, Phoebe, 263	Jennie M., 275
Elizabeth S., 372	Solomon, 263	Dr. Leonard, 224
Frank, 293	Gunn, Rose A., 210	William H., 275
Hannah, 225, 294	Samuel, 41	William K., 275
Prof. Jacob, 372	Gurney, John, 25	Halsted, J. Mandeville, 194
J. Kirby, 276	Guthrie, Anna, 223	Hamilton, Americus H., 122
John V., 204	Elias, 222	David, 354
Judson D., 275	John, 222, 225	Frederick K., 122
Lizzie E., 275	Joseph, 222	Hamlin, Ashbel, 100
Lucy A., 204	Stephen, 222	Betsy, 100
Luther J., 293	Susan, 225	Cornelia, 100
Walter P., 275	William, 223, 225	David, 100
William G., 367	Gwynn, Louise B., 354	Elizabeth, 100
Greene, Allan P., 312	Haight, Abigail, 264	Experience, 100
Charles K., 312	Clara C., 268	Giles, 100
Diamond, 312	Jonathan, 268	Hannah, 100
Francis, 312	Lewis J., 268	Harris, 100
Jessamine, 312	Sarah, 268	Hepzibah, 94
Mary E., 312	Haines, Eleanor, 333	Joseph, 100
Richard S., 312	George, 333	Lucia, 100
Gregson, Jane, 28	Phoebe, 332	Lucy, 93
Susanna, 28	Hale, Angeline, 65	Martha, 141
Thomas, 28	Ephraim, 169	Nathaniel, 100
Gretter, Ann H., 191	Hial, 169	Rebecca, 100, 101
John, 191	Mary, 205	Richard, 104
Griffin, Laura, 221	Milton, 169	Roxanna, 100
Phoebe, 161	Hall, Ashbel, 23	Sarah, 100
Pres. Edward D., 161	Eliphalet, 53	Susanna, 100
Griffing, Lydia, 96	Elizabeth, 98	

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Hamlin, William, 93, 100	Harris, Louisa S., 65	Hathaway, Arthur, 247,
Hammond, Anna, 67	Mary, 313	348
Charles, 66	Nathaniel C., 65	Caroline, 352
Charles P., 67	Rachel, 19	Content, 309
Clara, 67	Ruth, 363	Daniel, 352
Hannah E., 267	Sally, 363	Ellen M., 253
Helen K., 66	William, 77	Hannah, 247, 348
Kirby, 66	Harrison, Anne, 198	Jane, 352
Maud, 66	Fanny, 321	Obed, 352
Susan, 66	Richard, 198	Haviland, Fanny C., 264
Capt. Thomas, 267	Hart, Alice, 238	W. H., 264
Thomas H., 267	Eliza, 96	Hawkins, Adelaide F.,
Willard, 66	Elizabeth, 57, 79, 95	71
Hand, Rachel, 222	Emma, 79	Carrie A., 72
Stephen, 222	George, 78, 96	Charles A., 72
Hands, Silence, 46	Harriet, 78	Clarence A., 72
Handy, Dr. James H.,	Jane P., 78	James W., 72
358	Jesse, 78	Jennie, 71
Jennie F., 257	Rev. John, 95	Joseph M., 72
Hannon, Emma F., 161	Lucy, 78	Mattie L., 72
Harbison, George B.	Lydia, 125	Passens A., 72
256	Mary, 26	William A., 71
Harding, Capt. John,	Mary M., 289	William F., 72
307	Polly, 96	Hawks, Francis, 59
Hardwick, George T.,	Rebecca, 20, 78	Rev. Dr. Francis L.,
255	Ruth, 96	59
Hare, Caroline, 184	Capt. Samuel, 78, 126	John, 59
John, 115	Dea. Stephen, 26	Julia, 60
Harman, Mary, 367	Thomas, 95, 96	William W., 60
Harndel, Rebecca, 237	William, 96	Hawley, Capt. Joseph,
Harris, Alpheus, 65	Hartley, John J., 122	32, 225
Daniel, 9	Harvey, Eliza, 150	Mary, 30, 32, 225
Frances K., 65	Levi, 151	Hayden, Mary, 52
Grace, 344	Gov. Matthew, 151	William, 52
Hannah, 77	Haskell, Clara H., 258	Hayes, Jane, 354
Isaac, 363	John, 310	Haynes, Aaron J., 365
James, 65, 313	Haskins, Caroline, 282	Mary A., 365
Jane, 163	Clark, 282	Hazlet, Charles C., 127
John, 313	Hastings, Dr. Charles,	John D., 127
Jonathan, 65	124	Hazleton, Flora, 125
Jonathan W., 313	Elizabeth K., 124	Hedley, Henry, 243
Lieut. Joseph, 344	George K., 124	Hegeman, Alice M., 202
Joseph, 363	Harriet K., 124	Benjamin A., 202
Katharine, 65	Julia B., 124	Edmund L., 202
Lizzie, 65	Nancy L., 114	Helen R., 202
Lois, 135	Hatch, Roxanna, 328	John W., 202

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Hegeman, Madora P., 202 William J. R., 202	Hibbard, Catherine M., 295 John N., 295	Holder, Christopher, 262 Mary, 262
Heinsohn, Julius A., 122	Hibbler, Sydney A., 319	Holbert, John, 19 Margaret, 19
Robert, 122 Sarah A., 122 Thomas K., 122	Hickmas, Charlotte, 311 Mary F., 129 William, 129 William P., 129	Hollister, Ann, 58 Joseph, 58
Helm, Lucy G., 215	Hickok, Ann, 39	Holly, Maud E., 133
Hendee, Abner C., 301 Ceilan C., 301	Bethiah, 39 Stephen, 39	Holmes, Frank H., 69 George K., 69 Harvey, 69
Henderson, Catherine M., 215 John W., 215	Hicks, Barney, 259 Bertha F., 259 Dr. C. A., 281 Frances W., 259 Hubert E., 259 Mary K., 259 Molly T., 259 Capt. Reuben C., 259 Sally K., 259 Wid. Sibyl, 357	Jennie E., 70 John, 81 John C., 70 Josephine, 317 Lothrop, 69 Nellie L., 69 Phoebe W., 287 William J., 317
Henry, Alexander, 89 Ann, 89 Anna M., 89 John S., 89 Letitia, 89 Martha, 89 Mary, 89 Sarah M., 89 Rev. Thomas C., 88 Dr. Thomas C., 89	Higgins, Sarah, 51	Holyoke, Capt. Elizur, 147 Hannah, 147
Herbert, Margaret, 198 William, 198	Hill, Isaac, 24 Michael, 97 Tappan, 96	Hooker, John, 366 Mary, 78 Phoebe, 378 Sophia, 366
Herdman, Mary, 270	Hills, Lena, 158	Hope, Margaret A., 76
Hermance, Adah M., 109 Arthur K., 109 Carrie E., 109 Elsie A., 109 Gilbert, 109 John R., 109 Mary L., 109 Oscar G., 109	Hilliard, Elizabeth, 96 Isaac, 361	Hopkins, Bethia, 43, 98 John, 43, 98
Herrick, Epharina, 270 Ephraim, 171 Henry, 171 Mary, 170 Rachel, 150 Rebecca, 37 Thomas, 38	Himes, Eliza R., 303	Horton, Huldah, 31 Margaret, 299 Mary, 362 Sophia, 364
Hewitt, Amos, 84 Amy, 85 Bettie, 61 Capt. Thomas, 84, 85	Hinds, Elizabeth, 14 Heman, 296 Sarah, 14	Hough, Hannah, 105 Mary E., 90 Oliver, 90
	Hinman, Miles, 223	Houghton, George, 301 George R., 301 Howard W., 301 Kirby, 301 Lawrence K., 301
	Hitchcock, Abigail, 105 Curtis, 276 Hannah, 103 Lena B., 276	Howard, Cynthia, 251 Daniel, 251 Mercie W., 68
	Hodge, Rev. Dr. Archi- bald A., 377	Howe, Catherine F. S., 120 Enos, 121
	Hoer, Stephen V. R., 106	
	Hogan, James C., 108	
	Holcomb, Sarah H., 106 Selim B., 106	
	Holden, Mary, 91	



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Howland, Abby S., 281	Howland, Martha A., 281	Hubbard, Sarah, 24, 25
Abigail, 236	Mary, 234, 269	Thankful, 25, 178
Abraham, 294	Nathaniel, 234, 242, 245	Thomas, 24
Alexander K., 306	Nicholas, 357	Watts, 25
Alice, 312, 357	Olive A., 281	William, 125, 343
Alice H., 281	Pamelia, 269	Hudson, Daniel, 31
Anna, 294	Peace, 282	Hughes, Mary, 23
Annetta, 312	Philip, 282	Richard, 23
Arthur, 233, 296	Phœbe, 310	Hulett, Andrew A., 205
Barnabas, 294	Rachel, 281	Harvey, 205
Benjamin, 294	Rebecca, 243, 245	Hull, Alfred G., 95
Benjamin W., 306	Rebecca S., 281	Hulme, John, 163
Carrie E., 250	Rodolphus, 281	Martha L., 163
Charles, 312	Sarah, 312	Humphrey, Edwin L., 220
Charles W., 359	Sarah A., 280	Helen B., 220
Daniel, 359	Sarah M., 281	Martha J., 289
David M., 359	Stephen, 359	Humphreys, Constance, 119
Deborah, 233	Stephen K., 306	Ella, 119
Edward D., 281	Theresa, 291	Florence, 119
Edward S., 306	Thomas H., 281, 311	Harry, 119
Elizabeth, 281	Capt. Warren, 278	John H., 119
Elizabeth A., 359	Capt. Weston, 281	William, 119
Emerson T., 306	Capt. William, 293	W. Kirby, 119
Emma, 312	Wing, 305	Hun, Sarah, 26
Emmeline, 162	Zoar, 245	Hungerford, Beach, 262
Frederick, 311	Zoeth, 236, 294	Charlotte, 262
George, 312	Hubbard, Asa E., 125	Rebecca J., 264
Gideon, 279	Daniel, 17, 24	Hunter, John C., 69
Gideon K., 280	Elizabeth, 17, 25	Lilian K. C., 69
Gilbert, 293	Esther, 24	Huntington, Ann, 372
Hannah, 294	Fannie, 125	Rev. Enoch, 164
Hattie P., 250	Frances H., 165	Gen. Jedediah, 372
Henry, 231, 236, 294	Frederick, 125	Lydia, 164
Hetty W., 280	George, 17, 24, 25, 178	Hurd, Allen, 363
Humphrey D., 359	Gideon, 25	Caroline M., 51
Isaac, 281	Jennie, 125	Clarissa, 51
Jabez, 358	Jeremiah, 125	Capt. Jacob, 51
Jedediah, 310	John, 25	Joseph, 50
John, 241, 243, 294	Martha, 24, 30	Lucy, 50
John S., 281	Mary, 26, 93, 178	Hurlbut, Cornelius, 40
John W., 358	Mercy, 25	David, 35, 40
Joseph, 279, 281	Prosper, 49	Hussey, Dr. C. B., 300
Jotham H., 250	Ralph, 125	Frederick C., 300
Knowlton, 269	Richard, 25	
Luthan, 358	Samuel, 24, 178, 343	
Martha, 278, 296		

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Hutchinson, Franklin D., 111 Frederick G., 111 Garfield H., 111 George W., 111 James, 111 Seth, 368 Hyland, Mary, 220	Jennings, Joseph L., 158 Mary K., 157 Ruth, 158 Samuel B., 158 Walter B., 157 Jenny, Rev. Elisha, 143 Rebecca, 355 Jerome, Isaac, 179, 180 Mary L., 179 Samuel, 180 Timothy, 180 Johnson, Agnes D., 84 Amos, 94 Chester N., 84 Charles R., 68 Chester N., 84 Daniel D., 255 Emily K., 255 Ethel W., 255 George D., 255 Hannah, 36 Hepzibah, 95 Ida M., 84 Capt. Isaac, 32 James, 95 Jane J., 274 John, 96 Joseph F., 84 Luther, 95 Mabel E., 84 Martha A., 318 Mary, 32, 340 Nathaniel, 32, 340 Rebecca B., 68 Samuel, 19 Pres. Samuel, 19 Shelden, 318 Thomas, 94 Timothy, 36 William, 19 Johnston, Lizzie, 68 Jones, Alice, 48 Asahel, 210 Benjamin, 271 Corcinna, 210 George M., 61	Jones, George W., 114 Dr. Henry D., 271 Henry E., 271 Jane A., 272 Prof. Joseph, 88 Kirby, 271 Mary P., 61 Ophelia, 47 Rebecca, 46 William, 48, 103, 271 Jordan, Arthur, 154 Edith, 154 Elizabeth, 17 James, 17 William, 154 Joslin, Abigail, 225 Judd, Anna L., 346 Bathsheba, 20 Jury, Welby, 334  Kautz, Sarah, 149 Kelley, Elizabeth L., 73 Eva L., 73 Francis, 72 George A., 73 Joseph, 73 Dr. Owen, 72 Kelly, Lavinia B., 127 Kelsey, Anna M., 346 Kempton, David, 297 Ezra, 251 Sarah E., 251 Kenny, Mary, 239 Kent, Mary, 232 Terzy, 69 Thomas, 292 Kenyon, Alexander, 203 Alfred L., 203 Alice, 203 David A., 203 David Y., 203 Edith A., 203 Edwin A., 203 Flora J., 203 Florence, 203 Frank E., 203
--	---	---

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Kenyon, Hattie A., 203	Knapp, Col. Lyman E., 214	Landers, Mary, 226
Sophronia A., 203	Mary A., 214	Landon, George, 96
Ketcham, Lavinia, 362	Kneeland, Levi, 224	Luther, 353
Kies, Alpheus, 75, 76	Knight, Adelia S., 276	Mary A., 210
Edna E., 76	Arthur B., 277	Lane, Charles W., 366
George A., 75	Byron A., 277	Edward B., 366
James A., 75	Caleb, 276	Eleanor, 366
Joseph, 76	Cora C., 277	Eleanor W., 366
Joseph S., 75, 76	Ella, 277	Theodore, 366
Joseph W., 76	F. Osman, 277	Lapham, John, 244
Kate, 76	Floyd, 277	Nicholas, 243
Mary I., 75	Frank B., 277	Larned, Harriet W., 187
Vesta M., 76	Henry R., 277	Larnyon, Mary F., 302
Kilburn, Elizabeth, 342	John, 276	Thomas, 302
Kimball, Charles R., 215	John B., 277	Larroway, Jessie, 66
Emma, 203	John N., 277	Lasher, Margaret E., 151
Mildred L., 215	May B., 277	Laskin, Edith, 171
Richard, 209	Mary E., 277	Hugh, 171
Sherman F., 215	Roy E., 277	Latham, Mary, 131
Ursula, 209	Susie L., 277	Lattimer, Ida L., 211
Virginia T., 215	Knower, Benjamin, 368	Lawrence, Dorothy, 153
Kimber, Rev. Arthur C., 228	Knowles, Phoebe, 51	Edwin, 222
Arthur C., 228	Thankful, 100	Edwin W., 222
George C., 228	William, 325	Freeman, 330
John, 228	Knox, John, the Scotch reformer, 190	George E., 222
John E., 228	Mary, 190	Helen M., 261
Kimberly, Abigail, 97	Renwick B., 378	Isaac, 305, 329, 330
Adelaide E., 346	Renwick M., 378	James R., 369
Eli, 346	Kyle, Emanuel P., 329	John, 330
Mary, 24	Lacaze, Ella, 129	Katharine E., 222
Nathaniel, 97	Lacy, Jasper, 136	Robert, 330
Kindzer, Frances C., 88	Lake, Amy J., 49	Robert A., 222
King, Augusta, 284	Bertha, 49	Dr. Samuel, 261
Elizabeth, 163	Charles, 49	Sarah, 305
Henrietta, 226	Rufus B., 48	Lawton, Abby C., 283
Isaac S., 226	William H., 48	Abraham C., 283
Masea, 148	Lamb, Alice, 107	Albert, 284
Kinney, Jeremiah, 171	Daniel, 156	Alden M., 284
Kirkby, Sir John, 5, 388	Sarah, 155	Amanda M., 285
Kirtland, Nathaniel, 175	Lambert, Mattie, 61	Anne, 262
Kittell, John C., 107	Robert, 61	Charles W., 284
Knapp, Edwin L., 214	Landen, Isaac, 221	Deborah, 353
Frances A., 214	Landers, Betsy, 205	Eli P., 284
George E., 214		Elizabeth, 284
Hiram, 214		Elizabeth P., 284

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Lawton, Frederick, 286	Lee, John, 26	Linsley, Rollin O., 204
George, 237, 242, 261, 278, 282, 284	Mary, 26	Roy C., 204
George F., 284	Phœbe, 175	Sheldon D., 204
Hannah A., 284	Stephen, 26	Walter J., 204
Job, 282	Submit, 85	Little, Capt. Joseph, 259
John, 242	Thankful, 26	Mary P., 259
John W., 284	Theodore, 26	Lobban, Mary J., 192
Josiah, 240	Ensign Thomas, 175	Thomas, 192
Lidda, 242	Leigh, Clara, 156	William, 192
Mamie, 284	Dr. Edwin, 156	Lockwood, Daniel, 81
Mary, 242, 284	Lemon, Margaret, 127	Elihu, 81
Mary E., 284	Lenhart, Mary, 158	Eliza, 81
Mary W., 284	Lenthal, Ann, 139	Elizabeth, 82
Minnie, 284	Rev. Robert, 139	Lowe, Harriet V., 354
Nellie, 284	Leonard, Catherine, 210	Harry, 81
Obadiah, 282	Elizabeth, 271	Capt. Israel, 81
Patience, 278	Esther, 207	Jane, 82
Peace, 242	James, 244	John, 81
Perry G., 283	Lester, Zaccheus, 356	Joseph, 81
Rebecca, 242	Letcher, Pauline, 73	Lucy, 81
Ruth A., 261, 285	Lewis, Belle, 257	Peter, 81
Ruth M., 283	Benjamin, 195	Rebecca, 81
Sarah, 237	Elijah B., 157	Seth, 81
Sarah F., 284	Elizabeth, 195	Thomas, 81
Stephen, 286	George, 195	Lombard, Ebenezer, 156
Thomas, 240	John K., 157	Lydia, 156
Uriah W., 284	Lucinda, 216	Long, Thomas, 45
William C., 285	Malachi, 20	Loomis, Joanna, 177
Lay, John, 175	Margaret H., 157	Joseph, 156, 195
Laycock, Joseph, 331	Thomas, 195	Mary, 195
Laydon, Paul H., 88	Likely, Agnes, 153	Rachel, 156
Lazell, Elizabeth, 75	William, 153	Lord, Ann, 161
Leach, Estelle D., 314	Lines, Esther, 64	Joseph, 161
Sheribial, 314	Joseph, 64	Phœbe G., 161
Leavenworth, Reverend	Lingo, Jane, 72	Thomas, 161
Mark, 37	Link, Eliza A., 109	Loring, Benjamin, 74,
Sarah, 37	John I., 109	75
Lee, Ashbel, 26	Linn, Harriet C., 219	Caleb, 74
Chloe, 25, 26, 176, 178	William D. B., 219	Deborah, 74
Cyrus, 294	Linsley, Bertha M., 204	Hannah, 74
Elinor, 22	Charles L., 204	John, 74
Elizabeth, 25	Charles W., 204	Joshua, 74
Col. Isaac, 25, 26, 178	Faith B., 204	Josiah, 74
Dr. Isaac, 26, 178	James A., 204	Laura A. B., 73, 75
Jerusha, 26	Mary M., 204	Nancy S., 73, 75
	Ransome H., 204	Nathaniel, 74

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Loring, Capt. Samuel, 75	McCrea, Lucy, 87	McLaughlin, Harry B., 219
Samuel, 73, 75	Samuel W., 87	Harry J., 152
Dea. Thomas, 74	McCulloh, Anna E., 372	Harry W., 152
Lieut. Thomas, 74	McDill, Allan C., 313	Helen M., 152
Thomas, 74	Caryl E., 313	Hugh, 151
William, 75	Genevieve S., 313	Rev. James, 151
Lothrop, Elizabeth, 26, 164	George E., 313	James P., 151
Rev. John, 26	Hugh, 313	John K., 219
Samuel, 26	Thomas H., 313	Margaret G., 219
Lounders, Tabitha, 231	McDonald, Robert, 126	Martha J., 151
Thomas, 231	McFadden, Esther, 203	Mary F., 151
Lowe, Harriet V., 354	McFarland, Margaret, 71	Nellie, 218
Lucas, Jessie, 313	McGeoch, James, 111	Robert, 148
Sarah, 310	Walter B., 111	Robert B., 152
Lutlief, Sarah, 28	McGrath, Cornelia, 109	Rollin K., 152
Lyman, Lieut. Benjamin, 155	McIntyre, Jane, 372	Ruth K., 152
Esther, 54	McKay, Mary B., 376	Susan D., 220
Hannah, 155	Col. Robert, 376	Walter C., 151
Hattie E., 134	McKeen, Rev. Silas, 95	Walter D., 151
Lyon, Aaron, 372	McKennon, Archie R., 224	William B., 219
Alfred, 363	Archibald, 224	William D., 220
Freelove, 268	Frank H., 224	Dr. William K., 151
Harriet J., 372	John, 224	McLean, Ebenezer, 67
Isaac D., 363	John K., 224	Jesse K., 67
Thomas, 268	McKimey, Lucy, 362	Marguerite L., 67
Lyons, Lizzie, 70	McLaughlin, Andrew, 218	Selim K., 67
Lytle, Gen. William, 114	Andrew W., 219	W. C., 67
McAllister, Frances, 369	Ann, 148	McLees, Maria, 287
John, 369	Annie B., 220	McLeod, Christie, 257
McArthur, Mary, 378	Annie, 151	McMahon, Frank G., 68
McAulay, Catherine, 374	Augustus, 219	John P., 69
McCabe, Chett, 47	Augustus T., 220	Kate, 134
McClellan, Robert, 191	Bessie, 152	Pauline, 69
McClure, Rev. David, 148	Daniel, 151	Thomas, 134
John D., 311	Dr. David B., 218	McMartin, Anna W., 372
Rachel, 145, 148	Edmund K., 220	Malcolm, 372
McConnell, Cephas S., 100	Edward K., 152	Margaret, 370
McCrea, Harry F., 87	Elizabeth, 220	Peter, 372
Ida, 87	Ephraim K., 220	McMenamy, John C., 108
Rev. John, 86	Frances A., 220	McMullen, Abigail, 89
John W., 87	Frances J., 152	McNaughton, Duncan, 375
	Frank K., 219	Janet, 375
	Frank W., 152	
	Gertrude, 152	



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- McNeil, Jane, 199  
 John, 369  
 Mary, 369  
 McQuarrie, Donald, 224  
 Jessie, 224  
 McVean, Anna, 371  
 Archibald, 371  
 Mack, Joseph, 102  
 Mackey, Adela M., 72  
 Capt. Joseph, 72  
 McLaren, Alice A., 373  
 Anna G., 372  
 Anna M., 370  
 Dr. Archibald, 371  
 Bliss P., 378  
 Charles M., 378  
 Charlotte L., 378  
 Christian, 369  
 Clarissa B., 376  
 Donald, 368  
 Rev. Dr. Donald C.,  
 199, 369, 372  
 Rev. Donald C., 372  
 Donald C., 376  
 Donald F., 374  
 Edward W., 376  
 Elizabeth, 370  
 Elizabeth S., 373  
 Eugene F., 375  
 Finlay, 199, 368, 371,  
 376  
 Frank R., 376  
 Hannah, 374  
 Harriet, 372  
 Helen, 377  
 Isabella B., 370  
 Isabella W., 373  
 James, 375  
 James S., 370  
 Jane, 370, 375  
 Jane S., 199, 370  
 Janet, 369  
 Janie I., 376  
 Jean, 371  
 John, 369, 371  
 John A., 376  
 McLaren, John F., 375,  
 377, 378  
 Rev. Dr. John F., 376  
 Katharine, 371  
 Louise, 378  
 Lydia, 373  
 Malcolm, 373, 374  
 Rev. Dr. Malcolm N.,  
 373  
 Malcolm N., 370, 374  
 Margaret, 368, 371, 377  
 Margaret C., 370, 374  
 Margaret E., 375  
 Margery, 375  
 Martha, 377  
 Marvin C., 378  
 Mary, 368, 369, 370,  
 377  
 Mary B., 378  
 Mary E., 374  
 Mary L., 376  
 Molly, 378  
 Oliver M., 376  
 Robert F., 371  
 Gen. Robert N., 371  
 Sophia M., 377  
 Sophy M., 378  
 Thayer, 378  
 William, 375, 376  
 William A., 377  
 William D., 375  
 Bish. William E., 376  
 Rev. William S., 370  
 Dr. William S., 373  
 William S., 373  
 Macomber, Abby H.,  
 355  
 Carrie P., 254  
 Charles A., 254  
 Charles M., 290  
 Cyrus, 297  
 Daniel, 244, 301  
 Deborah, 360  
 Diana, 290  
 Ezra, 254  
 Ezra P., 279  
 Macomber, Harriet, 301  
 John, 244  
 Judith, 289  
 Mary, 254  
 Richard, 244  
 Samuel, 244, 254  
 Selina, 244  
 Sylvia, 248  
 William, 244  
 Maddy, Gertrude E., 123  
 William R., 123  
 Magee, Hannah (Pit-  
 kin), 99  
 Maher, Frank, 312  
 Mallett, Mary, 234  
 Manchester, Mary H.,  
 255  
 Manning, George, 316  
 Marble, Hannah, 126  
 Marenes, Albert P., 107  
 Charles, 107  
 Charles G., 107  
 John W., 107  
 Lillie E., 107  
 Markham, Daniel, 34  
 Priscilla, 34  
 Sarah, 34  
 William, 34  
 Marsh, Hannah, 147  
 John, 147  
 Mary, 67  
 Marshall, Deborah, 276  
 Susan, 269  
 Marston, Ephraim G.,  
 114  
 Martha C., 114  
 Marvin, Dan, 176  
 Esther, 175  
 Fanny, 377  
 John, 175  
 Luke, 378  
 Lydia, 175, 176  
 Mary, 175  
 Phoebe, 175, 176  
 Reynold, 175  
 Capt. Reynold, 175

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Marvin, Judge Reynold, 175 Lieut. Reynold, 175 Richard, 377 Ruth, 174, 176 Samuel, 175 Sarah, 175 Mason, Alice K., 66 Christopher, 307 Lucius P., 317 Martha, 318 Mary, 96 Nellie G., 317 Sarah, 140 Masters, Eleanor, 252 Joseph E., 252 Mather, Abigail, 147 Matteson, Abigail, 47 Abraham, 47 Ada, 47 Chloe, 47 Daniel, 47 Edwin J., 47 Electa, 47 Emmerause, 47 Fayette, 47 Helen, 47 Isabella A., 47 Isaac, 47 Jabeth, 47 Jedkins, 47 John, 47 Lucy, 47 Owen, 47 Sally, 47 Vesta, 47 Maurice, Elizabeth C., 321 John, 321 Maxham, Norman, 221 Mead, Sarah J., 354 Mears, Mary, 87 Merchant, Elizabeth, 68 Phoebe D., 68 Sylvanus, 68 Merihew, Desire, 237	Merihew, Dinah, 237 Grace, 237 Jeremiah, 237 Jonathan, 237 Mary, 237, 239 Roger, 237 Samuel, 237 Susanna, 237 Merrill, Nathaniel, 36 Sarah, 36 Merritt, Cornelia, 195 Ichabod, 363 Jane, 362 Mersereau, Frederick K., 329 Gail, 329 Henry C., 329 William, 329 William J., 329 Merwin, Charles B., 163 Eaton G., 62 Edward P., 163 Georgia, 62 Jennie, 163 Lucy S., 163 Mary, 62 Miles, 97, 163 Noah, 163 T. C., 62 William L., 62 Metcalf, Amelia, 115 John, 115 Mary, 163 William, 163 Mildrum, Henry, 92 John, 92 Lucretia, 92 Lucy, 92 Luther, 92, 94 Mary, 92 Orren, 92 Stephen, 92 Milk, Cynthia, 352 Lemuel, 352 Miller, Abigail, 31 Adam, 324	Miller, Alice, 263 Anna, 162 Arthur, 311 Augusta M., 294 Benjamin, 32 Charles B., 311 Clark, 263 David B., 31 Edward, 108 Elizabeth, 31 Emily, 311 George, 263 Dea. Giles, 56 Isaac, 30 Jerusha, 31 Lydia, 162 Mary, 31 Maryette, 311 Rachel, 31 Rebecca, 32 Rosaline, 311 Sarah, 265 Sophia E., 324 Susan, 311 Thankful, 54, 56 Thomas, 32 Mills, Maria, 269 Naomi, 211, 213 Miner, Hannah, 213 John W., 65 Minor, Rebecca, 132 Mitchell, Ada, 298 Anna, 251 George A., 249 John, 249 Dr. John K., 89 Mary, 205 Mary G., 249 Richard, 249 Sarah, 53 Sarah E., 249 Sylvester A., 205 Mix, Rev. Stephen, 137 Mollison, Christian, 190 Gilbert, 190 Margaret, 190
---	--	--

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Montague, Abigail, 125	Mosher, Stephen, 357	Niles, Jedkins, 47
John, 125	Susanna, 237	Mary, 175
Richard, 125	Mott, Adam, 243	Noble, Asenath S., 220
Sarah D., 100	Joanna, 243	Nolan, George, 258
Montfort, Julia A., 365	Mould, Christian, 49	Ida, 258
Meta, 365	Esther, 43, 141	James, 258
Peter V. W., 365	Hugh, 43, 49, 58, 140	John, 258
Moody, Mrs. L. M., 66	Jane, 99	Lottie, 258
Moore, Edward, 272	Mary, 58	North, Alfred, 165
John A., 272	Susanna, 95, 140	Alvin, 165
Mary, 62	Mudgett, Alexander, 312	Betsy, 165
Samuel, 34	Harry, 312	Charles R., 163
Walter, 272	Minnie, 312	Edward, 139
Walter E., 272	Mulford, Hannah, 86	Prof. Edward, 165
William C., 272	Hon. John, 86	Eva M., 163
More, Emma, 221	Mullett, Mercy C., 106	Frederick, 165
Morey, Susanna, 285	Mullins, Priscilla, 75	Frederick E., 163
Morgan, Joseph, 141	Munger, Maria L., 215	George S., 163
Nathan, 296	Samuel, 215	Hannah, 139
Dr. Titus, 141	Murdock, Jane, 334	Isaac, 164
Morrical, Olive, 120	John, 334	James, 165
Morris, John, 112	Murphy, Annie, 250	Jedediah, 164
Mrs. Martha, 112	Myers, Orpha, 333	John, 164
Morrison, Susanna, 131		Josiah, 165
Morton, Capt. Nathan-		Lizzie E., 163
iel, 311	Nash, Susan, 133	Lucetta, 165
Sarah, 210	Neal, Frank, 64	Lydia, 164
Mosher, Abigail, 238	Harry, 64	Mary E., 163
Amos, 237	Hiram, 64	Nancy, 165
Cynthia, 357	Nelson, Annie V., 378	Reuben, 165
Edmund, 254, 258	Ezra T., 378	Samuel, 163, 165
Experience, 237	Robert A., 374	Sela, 165
George, 237	Nettleton, Samuel, 32	Col. Simeon, 164
Hannah, 237, 238, 258,	Sarah, 32	Pres. Simeon, 165
357	Newell, Hannah, 164	Thomas, 164
Harriet, 358	Rebecca, 164	Norton, Charles, 78
Hope, 254	Seth, 273	Edward, 78
Rev. Hugh, 237, 238	Thomas, 164	Elizabeth, 34
John, 237, 238	Newhall, Mary, 195	Lieut. Isaac, 26, 178
Joseph A., 279	Newlin, Anna B., 196	John, 23
Obadiah, 357	Robert, 194, 196	John W., 346
Patience, 238	Newton, Lizzie J., 111	Lucia, 77
Rebecca, 238	Jane, 74	Rebecca, 78
Robert, 237	Niatt, Elizabeth, 10	Tabitha, 26, 178
Sarah, 238	John, 10	Thomas 23
Sarah J., 358	Nichols, Henry, 221	Wallace D., 346
	Marguerite, 366	

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Noyes, Caroline L., 159	Paine, Jemima, 162	Parmelee, Caleb, 96
Daniel R., 159, 161	Palmer, Edmund K., 193	Charles, 96
Rev. James, 160	Helen C., 121	Clarissa, 96
Col. Joseph, 161	Henry, 246	Ebenezer, 29, 96
Samuel, 343	John, 193	Eli, 96
Capt. Thomas, 161	Col. John B., 188, 193	Elisha, 95
Col. Thomas, 161	Waitjoy, 256	Elizabeth, 52, 97
Rev. William, 160	Parcher, W. H., 298	Hannah, 23, 30, 96
Nutt, Sally, 353	Park, Isabel, 77, 113	Henry E., 95
Nye, Rebecca, 203	Richard, 77, 113	Hezekiah, 23
	Parker, Ann, 160	Horace D., 95
	Elizabeth, 167	Isaac, 29, 52, 96, 97
Oakes, Edmund, 5	Frederick, 162	Jerusha, 23, 95
O'Connor, Augusta, 200	Grace, 157	Job, 96
Odiorne, Deliverance,	Grace B., 202	Joel, 22, 23, 96
150	Henrietta B., 162	John, 22, 23, 57, 96
Ogle, Mary, 179	Joseph, 111	Jonathan, 29, 56, 95
Olcott, Samuel, 34, 98	Meribah, 262	Joseph, 95, 97
Thomas, 34	Robert, 160	Joshua, 96
Olds, Betty, 39	Smith, 308	Josiah, 97
Caleb, 39	Rev. Thomas, 160	Julia, 57
Daniel, 39	Parks, Bettina L., 74	Lucy E., 56, 95
Isaac, 39	Caroline L., 72	Mary, 23, 96
Oliver, James, 375	Charles T., 74	Mary M., 95
Rachel, 375	Desiah, 71	Nathaniel, 29, 96
Olmstead, James, 147	Frances E., 72, 75	Phineas, 23, 29
Dea. Joseph, 147	George A., 72	Priscilla, 96
Naomi, 147	James, 70	Rachel, 52, 97
Nicholas, 47	James W., 72	Reuben, 29
Rebecca, 164	Jane C., 71	Ruth, 29
Osborn, Anna L., 335	John, 70	Samuel, 29, 97
Jacob, 335	John C., 72, 73	Sarah, 23, 95, 97
Osborne, Daniel, 27	John H., 73	Sarah M., 95
David, 27	John W., 74	Stephen, 96
Richard, 27	Josephine A., 73	William, 95, 97
Otis, Chandler, 31	Kate, 74	Parsons, Elizabeth, 56
Over, Charles H., 123	Laura L., 74	Esther, 103
Donald, 123	Myron, 72	Joseph, 103
Louis, 123	Samuel L., 74	Sophia, 134
Thomas H., 123	Parmelee, Aaron, 23	Rev. Stephen, 30
Oviatt, Hester, 140	Abigail, 23, 97	Partridge, Mehitabel,
Thomas, 140	Abraham, 96	155
	Andrew, 97	Col. Samuel, 155
Packard, Pardon, 296	Ann, 24	Patchin, Clarinda, 180
Paddock, Elizabeth, 47	Anna, 29	Squire, 180
Page, Ella, 354	Beulah, 97	Paton, Hannah, 270
Paine, Charles, 287		

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Patterson, Fanny, 51 Naomi, 223	Perry, Eliza A., 296 Ezra, 295 Hannah, 296 Heman, 296 Howland, 252 Jerusha, 296 John, 295, 296 John F., 252 Joshua, 296 Martha, 296 Phineas, 295, 296 Rebecca, 296 Ruth, 240 Sylvanus, 296 William, 296	Pierrepont, John, 43 Sarah, 43 Pierson, Josiah, 95 Pine, Charles M., 287 Charles T., 287 Harry B., 287 Orville B., 287
Peake, George R., 191	John F., 252	Pitkin, Martha, 146 Roger, 146 Hon. William, 146
Pearce, Mary, 362 Richard, 362	Joshua, 296	Plum, Abraham, 58 Anna, 58 John, 34 Mary, 34 Robert, 34
Pearl, A. H., 318	Martha, 296	Plumb, James, 100
Pease, Caleb S., 102 Emily S., 102 Martha A., 165	Phineas, 295, 296	Plumer, Mary, 170
Peck, Eve, 83 Martha, 24 Phoebe, 227 Samuel, 23	Rebecca, 296	Pogue, Americus, 333 Andrew J., 333 Columbus, 333 Loudy, 333 Margaret, 333 Mary, 333 Phoebe, 333 U. S., 333
Peckham, Amy, 359 Caleb, 307 Eunice, 241 Hannah, 358 Isaiah, 240 Jonathan, 358 Josiah, 240 Lydia, 358 Peleg, 358 Rachel, 358 Sarah, 288, 360, 366 Stephen, 351, 358	Ruth, 240	Pomeroy, Rachel, 20
Pegler, Mary, 228	Sylvanus, 296	Pope, Col. Edward, 311
Pelser, Eleanor, 366 William, 366	William, 296	Porter, Abigail, 71 Amos, 91 Arba, 87 Frances M., 87 Lucretia, 91 Mindwell, 78 Samuel, 78
Pelton, Mary A., 102 William W., 102	Peterman, Julia C., 201	Post, Ebenezer, 91
Penn, Elizabeth, 334	Pettit, Bertha, 31 Sarah, 89	Potter, Adella F., 253 Albert, 283 Capt. Alden T. W., 354 Andrew H., 251 Ann E., 283 Annetta, 250 Asa, 250 Catherine, 292 Charles, 283 Charles H., 253
Penny, Francis C., 271	Petty, Daniel, 282 Job, 282 Lydia, 241	
Perkins, Charity, 241 Ellen A., 216 Lucy J., 134	Phalen, Katharine C., 222 William, 222	
Perry, Abigail, 296 Abigail T., 296 Bathsheba, 296 Caleb, 296 Cordelia F., 296 Deliverance, 296 Edward, 240, 295 Elijah, 296 Dea. Elijah, 296	Phelps, Caroline, 169 Elijah, 169 Ermina, 169 G. Yale, 106 Julia, 169 Oliver, 173 Theodatus, 169	
	Piatt, Judge Benjamin M., 116 Col. Donn, 116	
	Pickard, Mary, 266	
	Pickell, Mary A., 208	
	Pier, Lydia, 215	
	Pierce, Abby F., 253 Allen, 358 Barkins, 253 Charles B., 253 Emily H., 253 George, 238 Ira E., 253 Richard, 238 William D., 253	



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Potter, Charles W., 354	Potter, Pardon, 249	Prescott, Capt. Jona-
Clarence D., 355	Pardon H., 250	than, 104, 136
Cynthia, 248	Peleg, 248	Preston, Ephraim, 328
Cynthia A., 252	Perry G., 306	Fanny J., 328
Deborah F., 253	Polly, 255, 283	Jay N., 272
Delilah, 291	Rachel, 260	Mary E., 272
Diana, 47	Rebecca, 241	Obadiah, 272
Dorothy, 235	Remember, 236	Roxy, 272
Edith, 249	Restcome, 260, 291	Pugh, Eaton, 61
Edward B., 252	Ruth, 284	Rev. John, 61
Edward E., 355	Sarah H., 252	Purple, Sarah, 171
Eli, 85	Sarah, 365	Putnam, Judge Benja-
Eli H., 85	Stokes, 235	min A., 200
Eliot G., 355	Susan, 253	Frederick E., 123
Ella K., 250	Sylvia, 250	Kate, 201
Fanny M., 251	Thomas, 250, 252	Mary F., 123
Frances, 63	Thomas S., 253	Pyncheon, Mary, 147
Frances M., 321	Warren B., 251	Hon. William, 147
Frank M., 251	Wesson, 249	
Franklin T., 253	William, 64	Quigley, Andrew, 312
Frederick S., 259	Powell, Mary, 39	Kenneth L., 312
Gardner, 354	Thomas, 39	Thomas, 312
Grace H., 251	Pratt, Christopher, 105	Quimby, Naomi, 69
Hannah, 250	Clara L., 104	
Harriet L., 251	Daniel, 104, 105	Ramsay, Alexander, 108
Harriet N., 252	Dea. Eli, 105	Elizabeth, 108
Hattie, 251	Elizabeth J., 54	Randall, Abraham, 15
Hattie P., 251	Frederick W., 104	Philip, 15
Holder W., 355	Grace E., 104	Ranney, Abigail, 99
James E., 355	Hannah, 131	Elizabeth, 54, 164
James W., 251	Hosea D., 272	Jonathan, 29
Job, 63, 64	Jonathan, 54	Mary, 49, 93
John, 64	Joseph, 105	Rachel, 97, 99
John A., 248	Leta B., 272	Sibyl, 91, 124
Jonathan, 249, 251	Lilly N., 104	Simeon, 50
Joshua, 284, 354	Mary B., 105	Thomas, 93
Joseph, 64	Prudence A., 205	Raybold, James, 220
Lemuel M., 354	Samuel H., 252	Maria L., 220
Louise S., 259	Sarah, 105	Raymond, Abby J., 89
Margaret, 249	Stephen, 105	Elijah, 89
Mary, 249	T. J., 352	Jonathan, 89
Mary A., 252	William, 105	Silvia, 241
Mary E., 251	Lieut. William, 105	Zilpah, 241
Murray A., 355	Winfred W., 355	Raynor, Louisa B., 179
Nancy, 250	Prescott, Dorothy, 20,	Rea, Allan R., 215
Nathaniel, 241, 246	104, 136	Caroline H., 215

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Rea, Fanny T., 215	Reed, Martin, 48	Ricketson, Caroline, 279
Grace R., 215	Mary, 48, 105	Charles L., 279
Helen M., 215	Morris J., 48	Elizabeth, 243
Lucien A., 215	Rosa J., 48	Emma C., 279
William G., 215	Sylvanus H., 49	Francis H., 280
Read, Emma, 266	Warren K., 252	Frederick B., 280
Frances, 67	William, 252	George W., 279
Frank W., 67	William F., 252	James C., 280
Rachel K., 67	William H., 48	James R., 280
Thomas B., 266	Rees, Emily, 187	Joseph, 279
Reading, Hannah, 378	Remington, Abigail, 196	Capt. Joseph, 279
Reckless, Joseph, 331	Remworthy, James, 205	Josephine B., 280
Redfield, Gratia, 227	Reynolds, Albertine, 277	Louise C., 280
Reed, Albert J., 49	Elizabeth, 281	Martha H., 280
Alice M., 48	Harriet, 365	Mary, 243
Anna S., 48	Ira, 277	Sarah E., 280
Charles W., 252	Richards, Anna W., 372	Theodore P., 279
Christopher, 227	Archibald M., 372	William P., 279
Clara A., 252	George, 372	Rider, Jonathan, 240
Delia, 48	George M., 372	William, 239
Eliza, 48	Guy H., 372	Ridge, Bert, 334
Ella H., 252	Harriet M., 372	Ridgeley, Anne, 198
Col. Enoch, 227	John, 98	Riley, Abigail, 125
Everett P., 252	Marjorie, 372	Frances, 203
George A., 48	Peter, 372	Jabez N., 318
Hannah, 240, 294	Richardson, Allie W., 275	Nathaniel, 125
Henry C., 48	David H., 275	Ripley, Abraham, 234
Humphrey, 294	Donald E., 370	Fanny C., 204
Ichabod, 48	Edward B., 370	Rebecca, 234
Isaac G., 48	Francis S., 370	Sarah R., 206
Jackson, 48	Isabella, 275	William, 234
James, 48	John M., 370	Rittenhouse, Susan A., 275
Capt. James, 263	Joseph H., 274	Robbins, Dennis, 296
James H. I., 48	Lucretia, 275	George W., 255
Jane M., 48	Micajah W., 275	Lemuel, 310
Jennie, 227	Ralph K., 275	Orin F., 255
Johanna, 263	Ralph M., 275	Roberts, Andrew C., 200
John J., 48	Timothy, 243	Arthur C., 108
Joseph, 48	William, 102	Frank, 108
Joseph M., 252	William K., 275	Jennet, 170
Joseph R., 252	Richmond, John, 107	John, 170
Julia, 48	Ricketson, Abby P., 279	John C., 200
Juliet, 47	Alexander H., 279	Louisa, 125
Kirby, 48	Arthur B., 280	Peter, 232
Louisa, 294	Barton, 280	Robertson, Mary, 108
Marietta M., 48		

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Robinson, Abigail, 30, 32	Rogers, Capt. James, 344	Russell, Benjamin, 244
Allyn K., 157	John, 314, 344	Charles, 316
Ann, 17, 30, 32	Joseph, 314, 315	Daniel, 243
Asher, 32	L. C., 67	Deborah, 245
Charles, 318	Lydia, 161	Dorothy, 245
Dan, 32	Mary, 315, 328	Maj. Edmund K., 201
David, 30, 32	Rev. Medad, 37	Elizabeth, 306
Elizabeth, 28, 373	Naomi, 286	Frances H., 202
Elizabeth A., 318	Richard, 286	Hannah, 235
Elizabeth E., 318	Sarah, 252	Israel, 91
Emily, 154	Susanna, 307	Jacob, 235
Frank A., 157	Rollo, Alexander, 21	James, 242, 243, 245
Helen, 157	Roome, Jane, 202	Job, 235
James, 32	Root, Rebecca, 311	John, 233, 235, 243, 244
Joel, 32	Rose, Joanna, 18	Sergt. John, 167
John, 32, 318	Mira, 263	Jonathan, 235, 243, 306
Louisa, 157	Ross, Carlton P., 154	Joseph, 235, 243, 244, 292
Mary, 17, 32	Charles, 311	Dr. Joseph P., 201
Mary M., 318	Charles E., 154	Josephine M., 202
Noah, 32	Clifford C., 154	Joshua, 244
Phineas, 32	Edith W., 154	Katharine M., 202
Rebecca, 32	Edward K., 154	Martha, 167
Thomas, 17, 28, 30	Frances, 311	Mary, 244, 245, 291, 292
Rev. Dr. Thomas H., 373	George, 311	Mehitable, 235
Thomas H., 373	Grey K., 154	Paul, 243
Timothy, 32	Helen, 154	Ralph, 244
William A., 372	Joseph, 311	Rebecca, 243, 244
Robinson, Louisa, 60	William G., 154	Seth, 244
Rockefeller, Grace, 106	Rossiter, Georgiana E., 95	Thomas, 74
Henry, 101	Josiah, 53	William, 243, 244, 245
Lewis, 106	Mary, 97	Ryall, Anna M., 74
Mabel, 106	Nathaniel, 51, 53	Ryan, Alfred T., 71
Nina, 106	Sarah, 51, 53	Pearl M., 71
Spencer, 106	Rounseville, Capt. Levi, 310	Thomas, 71
Teel D., 101	Rowe, Rachel, 60	William F., 71
Rockwell, Emeline E., 216	Rowell, Clarence A., 215	Ryder, Stillman S., 296
John, 215	Rowland, Virginia, 199	
John M., 216	Royce, Betsy, 124	Sabins, Louisa, 289
Mary L., 215	Elizabeth, 26	Safford, John, 333
Rodney, Adeline, 355	Isaac, 26, 164	Sage, Abiah, 141
Rogers, Bathsheba, 344	Martha, 164	Abigail, 125
Hester, 67	Mary, 178	Allen, 91
James, 344	Ruggles, Elizabeth, 341	Ann, 20
	Russell, Abigail, 242	Ann E., 54

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Sage, Anna, 19, 91	Sammis, Elizabeth, 157	Savage, Hannah, 49, 94, 341
Bathsheba, 135	Sanderson, William A., 278	Hepzibah, 93, 94
Benjamin, 20	Sands, Benjamin A., 266	Hulda, 165
Chloe, 91	Sanford, Benoni S., 39	John, 46, 49, 94
Comfort, 20	Charles H., 279	Capt. John, 49, 93
David, 19, 20, 135	David, 39	Jonathan, 49, 164
Ebenezer, 20	Deborah, 39	Joseph, 49
Eber, 91	Ebenezer, 39	Josiah, 49
Edward J., 54	Elizabeth, 161	Lucy, 164
Elizabeth, 20, 54	Elizabeth A., 279	Maria, 94
Emily, 91	Ephraim, 39	Marion, 50
Capt. Epaphras, 53	Hannah, 39	Martha, 49
Ezra, 91	Hilary, 279	Mary, 98
Gideon, 20	Isaac, 279	Mary A., 94
Hannah, 20, 91, 113, 164	Joseph, 39	Mehitable, 94
Jay, 225	Mary, 39, 85	Nathaniel, 99
Jemima, 20	Mercy, 40	Orrin, 94
John, 19, 20, 136, 141	Nathaniel, 39	Ozias, 94
Jonathan, 19, 113	Gov. Peleg, 161	Rhoda, 94
Justus, 53	Phœbe, 329	Roswell, 94
Justus K., 54	Priscilla, 359	Sally, 92, 94
Laura, 91	Restcome, 242	Samuel, 93, 94
Luther W., 91	Sarah, 39	Sarah, 46, 49, 50, 93
Lydia, 19	Stebbins, 40	Selden, 50
Martha, 91	Susie, 40	Seth, 94
Mary, 19, 20, 136	Sylvia, 254	Sibyl, 94
Mary A., 54	Sylvia R., 279	Dr. Solomon, 49
Mary K., 54	Thomas, 39	Stephen, 49
Mercy, 19, 91, 113	Zachariah, 39	Thomas, 93, 94
Nathaniel, 19, 20	Satterlee, Sarah, 109	William, 49
Nehemiah, 54	Saunders, Elizabeth, 146	Sawyer, Lydia, 221
Prudence, 20	Esther, 367	Saxe, Alletta, 227
Rachel, 19	Thomas, 146	John P., 227
Roxy, 91	Savage, Aaron, 100	Sayre, Susan J., 123
Samuel, 19, 91	Abigail, 70	Scanlon, Francelia, 127
Rev. Seth, 91	Amos, 49	Schall, Maria, 181
Capt. Simeon, 91	Asa, 49	Schenck, Mrs. E. H., 27
Solomon, 19, 90, 91	Catherine, 94	Schiller, Andrew, 108
Stephen, 91	Chloe, 50	Schofield, Lewis, 360
Susan L., 225	Christine, 49	Lucinda, 360
Thankful, 20	Daniel, 49	Scollay, Grover, 156
Timothy, 19, 54, 125	David, 94	Susan, 156
Saltonstall, Hon. Gur- don, 17	Elijah, 49	Scott, Hannah, 316
Sarah, 17	Elisha, 49	Mary, 315
	Elizabeth, 50	Richard, 315

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Scranton, Julia, 92	Severance. Edwin S., 216	Shaw, William, 361
Samuel, 92	Emma A., 211, 215	Sheehan, Dr. M. C., 73
Scudder, Elizabeth, 26	Ernest M., 215	Sheldon, Asa, 109
John, 26	Eunice, 205, 209	Mary, 335
Seacock, Rev. William,	Eusebia, 209, 215	Orelia A., 109
250	Florence L., 211	Shepard, Elizabeth, 93
Sears, Alexander, 48	Florence M., 215	Ellen, 68
Clarissa, 51	Frances A., 211	Fanny, 156
Fred. D., 110	Frank O., 211	Horace, 92
Ida, 312	Guy, 211	Jason, 92
Luther, 110	Hannah, 209	John, 93
Luther E., 111	Herbert A., 214	Joseph, 91
Martha, 282	Jane M., 216	Lucy, 113
Martin L., 110	John, 209	Luther, 92
Stephen, 51	Joseph, 209	Olive, 92
Seely, John, 81	Junius E., 211	Richard, 92
Rebecca, 81	Le Roy, 216	Samuel, 92
Selden, Cassie, 184	Martha, 209	William, 113
Capt. Elias, 50	Martha A., 211, 214	Shepherd, William H.,
Elias, 51	Martin E., 215	374
Elijah, 50	Mary C., 210	Sherman, Dr. Abraham
Esther, 51	Maude E., 214	L., 271
Henry M., 51	Rev. Milton L., 213	Adeliza, 293, 302
Joseph, 50	Oliver, 209, 211	Alice E., 271
Leonard, 51	Philo S., 215	Benoni, 271
Lord, 50	Samuel, 202, 205, 208	Butler, 282
Lucy, 50	Samuel S., 209, 215	Catherine, 302
Mehitable, 176	Tyrel F., 211	Charles, 302
Ruth, 51	Wilbert N., 214	Charles H., 282
Samuel M., 184	William F., 211	Clarence R., 303
Sarah, 49	Seward, Abigail, 17, 53,	Clifton, 302
Simeon, 50	97	Eli, 260
Capt. Thomas, 50	Betsy, 96	George K., 282
Severance, Anna B., 209	Clarissa C., 95	Hannah, 258
Asahel J., 212	George M., 102	Hannah K., 282
Azubah, 209	Seymour, Charles, 364	Holder, 282
Azubia, 202	Mercy, 25, 178	James H., 302
Benjamin, 209	Capt. Richard, 25	Job, 310
Carlton S., 214	Shaw, Anthony, 240	John A., 282
Charles C., 211	Benjamin, 361	John B., 282
Rev. Claude M., 214	Deborah, 356	Julia A., 301
Darius, 209, 216	Elizabeth, 262	Justus, 293, 302
Ebenezer, 208, 209, 210	Emeline C., 256	Mary A., 260
Edith, 216	Capt. Mark, 367	Nera B., 286
Edmund K., 210	Mark A., 367	Patience, 260
Edward C., 216	Rhoda, 361	Phoebe, 302



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Sherman, Preserved, 260, 302	Slocum, Benjamin, 351	Smith, Gen. E. Kirby, 25, 149, 177, 182, 191
Rebecca, 311	Catherine, 241	Ebenezer, 128
Robert, 302	Deliverance, 315	Edmund K., 184
Robert A., 302	Ebenezer, 262	Edward, 104
Hon. Roger, 37	Edward, 262	Eleazer, 233
Samuel, 53	Eliezer, 234, 262	Eliashib, 235
Sarah, 53	Elizabeth, 240	Elijah, 356
Shermans, Ezra H., 220	George, 358	Elizabeth, 103, 104, 110
Harry H., 220	Giles, 240, 262	Elizabeth C., 148
Martha, 220	Hannah, 351	Elizabeth C. K., 185
W. Linn, 220	Henry, 253	Elizabeth K., 104
Shields, Ada E., 299	Holder, 243	Elnathan, 25, 176, 178
Etta J., 299	Humphrey, 234, 262	Emeline, 353
Simon, 299	Joanna, 262	Emma E., 102
Warren L., 299	John, 262	Emma J., 179
Shipman, Rebecca, 29	Lucy A., 310	Capt. Enoch, 128
Sill, Eliza C., 264	Mary, 262, 351	Capt. Ephraim K., 177, 178
Simons, Donald, 373	Nathaniel, 262	Ephraim K., 185
Edwin, 373	Peleg, 243, 262, 315	Fitz Randolph, 89
Edwin S., 373	Ruth, 364	Frances, 102
John F., 373	Samuel, 262	Frances A. K., 220
Sinclair, Margery, 375	Sarah, 278	Frances K., 184
Sisson, Amy, 305	Smith, Abby, 353	Frances M., 177, 181
Amy W., 353	Abby H., 281	Francis, 235
Job, 264	Abigail, 25, 102, 234	Frank C., 250
Joseph, 314, 353	Alice, 234	Frederick, 353, 359
Mary, 357	Ann, 27, 234	George, 234, 281, 353
Mary J., 353	Annah H., 130	George G., 179
Patience G., 314, 353	Azubah, 208	Gershom, 234
Rachel L., 353	Bathsheba, 344	Gideon, 25
Sandford S., 284	Caroline S., 184	Giles, 27
Susan, 264	Cephas, 20	Grace K., 103, 105
William S., 353	Charles L., 102	Gurdon, 25
Sitzer, John, 101	Chileab, 103, 125, 210	H. H. H. Crapo, 234, 310
Skinner, John, 195	Collins, 234	Hannah, 125, 235
Mary, 195	Content, 235	Harriet K., 130
Nathaniel, 195	Cynthia, 353	Hassadyah, 233, 245
Rev. Thomas, 195	Daniel, 40	Heman, 129
Slater, Eva, 107	Darius, 224	Henry, 234
Sliter, Mary, 106	David, 131	Rev. Henry, 210
Sloane, Donald, 370	David H., 102	Henry R., 130
Rev. Dr. J. R. W., 370	David P., 278	Hezekiah, 233
Robert, 370	Deborah, 234, 235, 262	
Slocum, Anna, 261	Deliverance, 234	
Anthony, 262	Dolly, 26	

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Smith, Hope, 234	Smith, Meribah, 235	Snell, Fanny W., 258
Humphrey, 234	Michael, 235	Hannah R., 289
Isabella, 154	Miriam, 259	Peleg, 289
James, 104	Myra E., 65	Snow, Calvin, 204
James M., 197	Nathaniel, 101, 104	Charles H., 255
James R., 148	Olive W., 103	Susan W., 204
Jane E., 102	Peleg, 234	Snowden, Caroline E.,
Jeremiah G., 129, 130	Phœbe, 353	198
Jerusha, 171	Preserved, 210	Jedediah, 89
Jessie, 66	Lieut. Philip, 103	John, 89
John, 103, 104, 233,	Preserved, 359	Richard, 197
234, 235	Rachel, 235	Sarah, 89
Lieut. John, 232, 244,	Ralph, 128	Thomas, 198
245	Capt. Ralph, 1, 128	Soper, Gertrude, 286
Joseph, 25, 102, 104,	Reynold M. K., 185	Sarah, 106
164, 177, 178, 235	Richard, 235, 344	Soule, Benjamin, 304
Joseph, Jr., 25	Rhoda, 26	David, 358
Rev. Joseph, 103	Rowena S. K., 185	George, 303
Col. Joseph L., 25,	Ruth, 128	Humphrey, 295
176	Samuel, 210	James, 357
Gen. Joseph L. K.,	Lieut. Samuel, 103,	Joseph, 297
179, 180	125, 210	Martha, 304
Joseph L. K., 185	Sarah, 235	Rhoda, 316
Josephine K., 185	Sarah A., 102	Sarah, 358
Josephine L., 177	Sarah H., 66	Thankful, 297
Josephine T., 197	Seth, 101	Southworth, Rebecca,
Josiah, 233	Silvia, 353	249
Judah, 234	Sophia, 128	Spanker, Mary J., 122
Julia A., 208	Susanna, 235	Sparks, Charles, 364, 365
Louis B., 90	Judge Sylvester, 223	George, 364
Louisa, 355	Thankful, 25	Spaulding, Alexander
Louise R., 354	Thomas, 243	H., 66
Louise T., 197	Thomas K., 129	Amy, 225
Lucy, 128	Turnstall, 197	Dinah, 213
Luther, 102	Tucker, 234	Edwin A., 66
Lydia, 164	Virginia H., 130	Maria, 68
Lydia K., 184	Warren A., 65	Mary, 66
Marian B., 130	Webster, 129	Robert H., 66
Martha, 103, 104	William, 177, 235	Spencer, Agnes, 25
Mary, 23, 32, 103, 104,	William D., 128	Benjamin E., 203
210, 234	William S. K., 185	Betsy, 137
Mary F., 129	Snapp, Dorrance, 276	Emily A., 213
Mary K., 129	Howard, 276	Hannah, 141
Mary L., 102	Howard M., 275	Jabez, 213
Mayhew, 250	Minnie, 276	Jared, 213
Mehitable, 235, 244	Spell, F. Hadley, 355	John, 141

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Spencer, Lucy, 130, 141	Starkweather, James, 172	Stevenson, William, 199,
Martha, 141	Joel, 171	369
Mary, 141	John, 169, 170, 171, 172	Steward, John, 332
Nathaniel, 213	Joseph, 172	Stickney, Amos, 285
Obadiah, 141	Lafayette T., 316	Rufus, 285
Sally, 141	Lydia, 170, 171	Stiles, Cora B., 257
Samuel, 25, 141	Mary, 170, 171	Edwin, 257
Sergt. Thomas, 141	Mary E., 316	John, 39
Spier, S. Olin, 270	Rhoba J., 316	Stilson, Capt. J. F., 313
Samuel, 270	Richard, 170	Willard E., 313
Viva E., 270	Robert, 170, 172	Stockholm, Julia A., 365
Spooner, Caleb, 309	Samuel, 171, 172	Stocking, Abigail, 98,
Mary, 310	Sarah T., 316	131
Sprague, Mary A., 282	Simeon, 172	Amos O., 131
Nancy, 75	Thomas, 170	Anna, 43
Hon. Seth, 75	Timothy, 170	Annie W., 134
William, 308	William, 171	Bessie G., 134
Springer, Caroline, 152	William P., 316	Bethiah, 43, 98, 141
Reuben, 152	Woodbury, 171, 172	Carey L., 131
Stafford, Dana, 356	Starr, Catherine, 96	Charles P., 134
Stalter, Sarah A., 366	Charles F., 128	Clarissa, 131
Stanley, Elizabeth, 177	Comfort, 19	Daniel, 99, 130, 131
Jesse, 135	Frank F., 1	Ebenezer, 98, 99
Stannard, Caroline, 218	Frederick B., 128	Edward B., 135
George, 218	Hannah, 19, 136	Elisha, 63, 97, 99
Stanton, Dorothy, 160	Harry M., 128	Elizabeth, 98
Thomas, 161	Jehosaphat, 341	Emily, 132
Staples, Julia, 282	Nathan, 128	Emily B., 134
Starkey, David, 332	Samuel, 29	Emily H., 134
Starkweather, Amos, 171	William, 341	Ethel, 134
Anna, 171	Stearns, Elvira, 214	Ezra G., 134
Arthur W., 316	Stebbins, Benoni, 38	Fanny, 128
Belcher, 171	Rebecca H., 38	George, 43, 98
Charles, 171	Sanford, 38	Grace, 99
Charles A., 316	Stedman, Thomas, 19	Hannah, 98, 131
Deborah, 170	Steel, James, 98	Harriet H., 134
Elihu W., 316	Stephens, Julia, 59	Harriet S., 133
Elisha S., 316	Richard, 59	Harry L., 134
Elizabeth, 170, 171	Thomas, 52	Henry S., 134
Ellen A., 316	Stevens, David, 104	Huldah, 131
Ephraim, 171, 172	Elvira, 104	Jane, 99, 131
Eunice, 169, 172	Ruth, 102	John, 98, 99
Dr. Ezra, 172	Sarah, 102, 341	Jonathan, 99
Frederick M., 316	Thomas, 341	Jonathan P., 131
Hannah, 171	Stevenson, Jane, 199,	Joseb, 130
Hattie E., 316	369	Capt. Joseph, 99

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Stocking, Julia, 131	Strong, Thankful, 346	Strong, Harriet, 368
Kirby, 263	William, 21, 23	Harriet K., 369
Lucretia, 62, 99	Storrs, Delia, 132	Janet, 368
Lucy, 97, 99, 131	Story, Jane A., 152	John McL., 368
Lydia, 98	Stoughton, Catherine,	Jonathan, 368
Mariah, 131	45	Leonora B., 369
Mary, 131	Thomas, 45	MacLaren, 369
Mary A., 130	Stout, Emma J., 375	Mary M., 368
Nathaniel, 98	Nathaniel, 375	Oliver R., 368
Rachel, 99	Stow (Stowe), Anna,	Theodore D. B., 369
Samuel, 131	162	William R., 368
Dea. Samuel, 43, 98	Bethiah, 43, 98	Stuart, J. W., 136
Sarah, 19, 98, 131	Eliakim, 162	Stuckey, Aaron, 5
Seth, 131	Elihu, 162	Studley, Caroline J., 254
Sophia C., 134	Elizabeth, 43	Sylvanus E., 254
Stephen, 98	Hannah, 43, 98	William H., 254
Submit, 99	Jerusha, 141	Stupplebeen, Eva, 107
Theodosia, 99	John, 43, 162	Michael, 107
Walter, 263	Jonathan, 141	Sturtevant, Kate, 152
William, 99	Joseph, 44, 98	Pres. Julian M., 143
Rev. William R., 131,	Joshua, 31	Zebinah B., 152
133	Martha, 140, 162	Sumner, Sarah, 29, 162
Zebulon, 62, 63, 99	Mary, 43, 44, 102	William, 162
Stockton, Benjamin B.,	Mary B., 163	Sutliff, Jesse, 273
374	Nathaniel, 43, 162	Julia L., 273
Hannah W., 374	Obed, 161	William K., 273
Maj. Thomas, 374	Olive, 161, 163	Swain, Sarah E., 123
Stoliker, Margaret, 107	Rev. Samuel, 43	Swan, Nancy, 110
Stone, Abraham, 24, 29	Dea. Samuel, 43, 141	Swartwout, Lydia, 285
Anna, 51, 53	Sarah, 49	Swetland, David, 269
Benajah, 23, 24	Sarah J., 137, 165	Rhoda, 269
Elisha, 24	Thankful, 43	Swift, Abby, 282
Emily B., 110	Thomas, 43, 44, 98, 162	George, 282
George W., 51	Zebulon, 102, 141	Hannah R., 249
Hannah, 17, 23	Stowell, John, 139	Hepzibah, 31
Hester, 24	Straight, Sarah E., 205	Jabez, 296
John, 18	Stephen, 205	Dr. John B., 251
Lorenzo D., 317	Stratton, Lois, 240	Mary, 296
Lucy, 211	Louisa, 308	Sylvanus, 282
Mary, 20, 24	Oder, 308	Sylvester, Frederick B.,
Matilda L., 158	Strickland, Mary A., 66	296
Nathaniel, 17	Stephen, 66	John C., 296
Patience, 24	Strong, Dea. Anson, 51	Taber, Abigail W., 252
Rev. Samuel, 23	Clarissa, 50	Alicia H., 266
Sarah, 23	David, 51	Charlotte F., 266
Solomon, 346	Finlay, 368	

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Taber, George K., 265	Thompson, Anna, 30	Townsend, Fanny E., 336
George P., 263	Fannie A., 334	Grace, 128
Gilbert F., 265	Henry L., 130	Tozier, Lodemia, 65
Hannah K., 265, 266	Henry P., 334	Tracy, Clarinda L., 124
Harriet A., 265	James, 334	Eleazer, 44
John M., 267	Levi, 334	Jedediah, 124
Jonathan A., 265	Marian S., 130	John, 44
Lottie, 265	Mettie, 334	Joseph, 44
Martha A., 266	Rosa J., 154	Lucy, 44
Mary A., 265	William, 154	Rachel, 44
Phœbe, 351	Thomson, Lovina, 272	Train, Dorothy C., 374
Samuel, 252	Thorburn, Margaret, 224	Treat, Catherine, 167
Thomas, 265	Thorn, Joseph, 363	Elisha, 98, 125
William, 265, 351	Samuel J., 363	Honour, 167
William A., 263	Thorp, James N., 321	Isaac, 79, 81
Tabor, Alice B., 133	Mary F., 321	Lorenzo H., 125, 126
Edward R., 133	Thurston, Abigail, 248,	Mary L., 125
Hattie S., 133	351	Olive, 79
Isaac, 133	Edward, 361	Richard, 80, 81, 167
Patience, 361	Elizabeth, 361	Capt. Richard, 94
Phœbe, 249	Mary, 262	Robert, 80
Rev. Rodney L., 133	Thwaytes, Isabel, 197	Samuel, 79
William R., 133	Thomas, 197	Sarah, 126
Tailleé, Charlotte, 193	Tibbals, Abner, 28	Lieut. Thomas, 81
Talcott, Rachel, 147	Tibbles, Asenath, 324	Trimble, George T., 195
Capt. Samuel, 147	Tift, Mary, 47	Jane, 195
Tallman, Zebulon, 240	Rosa, 47	Tripp, Abner, 250, 297
Talman, Dr. Ebenezer,	Tilton, Frederick W.,	Alberto K., 257
18	218	Alden, 250, 290
Jane, 18	Todd, Rebecca, 200	Aruba P., 254
Mary, 18	Tomlinson, Amanda A.,	Augustus W., 250
Dr. Peter, 18	122	Charles F., 301
Submit, 18	Gilla S., 121	Charles W., 257
Taylor, Agnes, 153	Judge John, 121	Clara B., 302
Elizabeth, 141	Nancy A., 121	Cora, 249
Ford, 286	Philip H., 121	Cynthia, 301
Harriet, 205	Sarah H., 121	Daniel, 250, 257
Lucy, 286	Tompkins, Edward, 36	David K., 250, 251, 297
Rev. Howland, 154	Hannah, 36	Edgar C., 257
Gen. Zachary, 154	Tourtellot, Louise, 253	Edmund, 248
Tellez, Virginia, 184	Percy D., 253	Eli, 254, 283
Thomas, Capt. Albert,	William E., 253	Elizabeth, 249, 354,
251	Town, W. L., 203	355
Albert E., 251	Townsend, Aaron B.,	Frank M., 257
Thompson, Albert J.,	336	George, 250
334	Ebenezer, 128	George A., 290



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Tripp, Rev. Gideon, 301	Tripp, William W., 250	Upjohn, Herbert S., 269
Hannah, 254, 285	Trowbridge, Mary, 265	Lawrence N., 269
Hannah M., 297	N. C., 265	Dr. Uriah, 269
Harrison E., 257	Olivia, 60	Uriah C., 269
Helen G., 258	Phœbe E., 366	William K., 269
Herbert, 249	Stephen, 96	Upshaw, Annie, 61
Hiram, 356	Truman, Daniel, 356	Mary, 61
Holder, 284	Warren, 356	M. K., 61
Isaac, 364	Trumble, Jane, 171	Nelia, 61
James, 246, 261	Tryon, Amos, 131	Upsiall, Nicholas, 229
Jerusha S., 306	Leonard, 131	
John, 254	Tucker, Abraham, 235,	Vail, Isaac, 362
Jonathan, 254	262	Rebecca, 362
Joseph, 288	Abram, 308	Valentine, Augusta, 378
Josiah, 254	Amy D., 308	Van Buskirk, Rachel,
Jotham, 257, 306	Benjamin, 289	321
Katharine M., 250	H. J., 285	Van Horne, Margaret
Leander, 254	Dr. J. L., 327	E., 122
Lester E., 258	Joanna, 235	Van Slyke, Mattie, 215
Loami G., 289	John, 243	N. H., 215
Lovatt, 285	Joseph, 243	Van Vleck, Isaac I., 161
Luthan, 301	Mary, 292	Margaret A., 161
Luthan D., 301	Melissa M., 327	Van Wirk, Cornelius,
Lydia, 254	Nathaniel, 285	356
Mabel A., 289	Peace B., 289	Van Wyck, Robert, 364
Mabel L., 290	Tudor, Rev. Samuel, 104	Van de Mark, Adelia,
Mary, 254	Turner, Rev. Asa, 143,	75
Mary E., 283	144	Lodewick, 75
Mary J., 255, 302	Grace, 344, 345	Vandenburg, Ada, 288
Nathaniel, 254	John, 344, 345	Hattie, 288
Orlando J., 257	Turrell, John, 36	Kirby, 288
Pardon, 361	Tyler, Abigail, 18	Slade, 288
Patience, 258, 285	Abraham, 56	Varney, Jed, 206
Peleg, 237	Eunice, 56	Lorinda, 206
Philip, 248	Tyrel, Carrie L., 211	Vaughn, Dixon, 153
Philip S., 302		Mary S., 153
Preserved, 285	Uhl, Mary, 363	Ver Planck, Edward, 196
Rebecca, 248	Underwood, Arthur B.,	Edward F., 196
Rhoda, 360	127	Virginia D., 196
Rosetta, 249	Arthur J., 127	William E., 196
Sarah, 249	Judson B., 127	William S., 196
Stella K., 258	Lucy, 213	Votaw, Clara B., 120
Susan W., 255	Updyke, Mary E., 208	Emma L., 120
Theodore A., 285	Ralph, 208	Henry J., 120
Theodore J., 257	Upjohn, Donald, 269	James F., 120
Warren, 249	Henry D., 269	Jennie M., 120

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- Votaw, Jonas M., 120  
 Lilian K., 120  
 Lilian M., 120  
 Louise K., 120
- Wadsworth, Andrew S.,  
 276  
 Betsy, 271  
 Edward K., 276  
 Capt. John, 33  
 Capt. Joseph, 34  
 Sarah, 45  
 William, 45
- Waite, Gertrude, 258  
 Jeremiah, 305  
 Mary, 283, 356  
 Phoebe, 304  
 Reuben, 231, 304  
 Stephen, 283, 356
- Waldo, Abigail, 213  
 John, 213
- Walker, Edna, 274  
 Sarah, 198  
 Maj. Thomas, 198
- Walkey, Rebecca, 50
- Wall, John, 85  
 Priscilla A., 85
- Waller, Peter, 37  
 William, 58
- Walls, Mary E., 89
- Waln, Robert W., 265
- Walston, Rachel, 222
- Walthall, Dr. John B.,  
 191
- Walton, Daniel, 256  
 Oralen V., 256
- Ward, John E., 67  
 Kirby, 67  
 Mary J., 227  
 Nathaniel, 34
- Wardell, Abby J., 283  
 Joseph, 283  
 Mary E., 283
- Ware, Sarah, 100
- Warfield, Charles A., 198  
 Louisa, 198
- Warner, Dr. C. B., 211  
 Isaac H., 142  
 Jennette I., 289  
 Mary, 46, 54, 125  
 Mary E., 142  
 Richard, 211  
 Rollin, 211  
 Ruth, 211  
 Sarah, 299
- Warren, Josephine, 85  
 Mr. Richard, 247, 348  
 Sarah, 247, 348
- Washburn, Betsy, 355  
 Elizabeth E., 251
- Washington, General  
 George, 198  
 Lawrence, 198  
 Louisa, 198  
 Warner, 198
- Waterbury, Martha, 271
- Waterman, Rev. Alfred  
 T., 132  
 Caroline D., 133  
 Charlotte H., 133  
 Fanny F., 133  
 Jason, 133  
 Martha, 175  
 Storrs S., 133  
 Rev. Thomas T., 132  
 William S., 133
- Watkins, Sarah, 215
- Watson, Edward, 334  
 George, 233
- Watts, Elizabeth, 24  
 Richard, 24  
 Capt. Thomas, 24
- Wayt, Mary A., 192
- Weaden, Lydia, 282
- Webb, David, 20  
 Col. Samuel B., 113
- Webber, Isaac, 298
- Webster, Anne, 147  
 Catherine S., 181  
 Capt. Edmund K., 182  
 Frances I., 181  
 Frances M., 182
- Webster, George, 136  
 John, 50  
 Gov. John, 147  
 Josephine C., 181  
 Col. Lucien B., 181  
 Lucien S., 181  
 Maria, 154  
 Martha, 135  
 Mary, 129  
 Olive S., 50
- Weeks, George, 364
- Weir, Mary (Massie),  
 192  
 Silas E., 89
- Welch, Paul, 176  
 Ruth, 176  
 Thomas, 176
- Welles, Gov. Thomas,  
 147  
 Sarah, 147
- Wells, Barbara, 161  
 Rev. J. Lester, 87  
 Prudence, 20  
 Capt. Thomas, 33
- Wendell, Ahashuerus, 83  
 Margaret, 83
- West, Catherine, 100  
 Christopher, 52  
 Elmer, 62  
 Hattie W., 62  
 Isaac H., 352  
 Mary, 52  
 Royal, 100  
 Sarah, 309
- Westcott, Alcy J., 76  
 Elsie, 48
- Westfall, Jane, 75
- Weston, Frederick, 79
- Wetherby, David, 47
- Wetmore, Mary, 43,  
 164  
 Seth, 43  
 Thomas, 12, 162
- Whedon, Harriet, 342  
 Ozias, 342
- Wheeler, Clarissa, 113

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Wheeler, David, 47	White, Cynthia M., 355	White, Howard H., 79
Mary V., 275	Ensign Daniel, 140	Hugh, 20, 135
Whipple, Job T., 123	Daniel, 95, 130, 140	Hugins, 353
Kate, 123	David M., 355	Hulda, 135, 141
White, Abbie A., 355	Deborah, 354, 357, 364	Humphrey, 304, 352
Abby D., 358	Deborah A., 366	Irving, 353
Abigail, 135, 142, 293,	Ebenezer, 58	Isaac, 362
351, 352, 353, 356, 361	Edward, 362, 366	Israel, 357
Abigail S., 367	Eliza, 135, 359	Jacob, 44, 364
Abner, 351, 362, 363	Eliza W., 358	James, 334, 362
Abraham C., 359	Elizabeth, 91, 305, 351,	James M., 356
Adeline, 359	352, 355, 359, 361, 363	Capt. James W., 355
Albert W., 366	Emeline, 365	Jane, 367
Alden, 352, 356	Emerson, 353	Jennie, 353
Alfred, 364	Emily A., 353	Jerathmiel, 357
Alice, 140, 358	Emma, 353, 355	John, 355, 357, 358
Almira, 358	Emma E., 356	Elder John, 58
Almy, 358	Esther, 286, 353	John F., 360
Amelia, 367	Eugene, 353	Jonathan, 283, 293, 352
Amos, 367	Eunice, 288, 357, 360	Jonathan, Jr., 283, 356
Amy, 352	Eunice S., 353	Joseph, 58, 135, 362
Amy H., 360	Frances A., 366	Lavinia, 363
Andrew J., 358	Frederick, 362	Lawton, 353
Angia, 353	Frederick B., 358	Lemuel M., 285, 353
Anice M., 366	George, 258, 351, 356,	Lucy, 135, 362
Ann, 359	359, 360, 361	Luthan, 353, 355, 360
Anna, 58, 358	George B., 355, 357	Lydia, 156, 224, 286,
Bartlett, 353	George C., 365	353, 359
Bathsheba, 20	Dr. George F. S., 360	Lydia P., 361
Betsy, 283, 356, 358,	George M., 355	Lysander, 358
364	Georgiana, 367	Malicha, 310
Caroline, 359	Gideon, 360	Margaret, 5
Catherine C., 128	Gideon S., 361, 367	Maria, 362
Charles, 359, 363, 364,	Gilbert, 366	Martha, 44
366	Gilpha, 358	Mary, 77, 135, 357, 360,
Charles C., 364	Godfrey, 367	361, 363
Charles D., 365, 366	Hannah, 44, 245, 248,	Mary E., 355
Charles H., 366	285, 292, 351, 352,	Mary H., 355
Chloe, 360	353, 356, 357, 358,	Mary M., 353
Christina, 356	359, 367	Mary S., 353
Christopher, 351, 361	Harold M., 366	Mehitable, 358
Clarence E., 286, 353	Helen C., 355	Merton L., 286, 353
Clark, 367	Henry, 135, 363, 367	Milo J., 365
Cornelia, 363, 364	Holder, 285, 314, 352,	Morris, 364
Cornelius, 358	355	Moses, 362
Cynthia, 353, 359	Hope, 358	Nancy, 356, 358, 364

# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

- |  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| <p>White, Naomi, 286, 353<br/>         Nellie, 353<br/>         Capt. Nathaniel, 58,<br/>             77, 95, 140<br/>         Nellie, 286<br/>         Nicholas, 357, 361<br/>         Noah, 361<br/>         Obed, 288, 360<br/>         Ocia, 359<br/>         Oliver, 351, 363, 367<br/>         Pardon, 362<br/>         Patience, 258, 359, 360<br/>         Paul H., 286, 353<br/>         Peleg, 358, 359<br/>         Peleg S., 360<br/>         Penelope, 309, 367<br/>         Permelia, 365<br/>         Peregrine, 361, 363,<br/>             364<br/>         Peregrine G., 359<br/>         Phoebe, 285, 353, 358,<br/>             363, 367<br/>         Phoebe T., 314, 353<br/>         Priscilla, 359<br/>         Resolved, 309<br/>         Rhoda, 352, 356, 357,<br/>             359<br/>         Roby, 361<br/>         Roger, 351, 358<br/>         Ruth, 260, 292, 352,<br/>             353, 356, 363, 364<br/>         Sally M., 364<br/>         Samantha, 365<br/>         Samuel, 309, 347<br/>         Samuel B., 364<br/>         Sarah, 164, 350, 355,<br/>             356, 358, 360, 361<br/>         Sarah J., 356<br/>         Simeon, 361<br/>         Sophia, 357, 367<br/>         Susan, 135, 359<br/>         Stephen, 356<br/>         Stephen W., 353<br/>         Susanna, 94, 351, 361,<br/>             367<br/>         Susanna G., 367</p> | <p>White, Sylvanus, 258, 360<br/>         Theophilus, 357<br/>         Thomas, 351, 362<br/>         Thomas B., 135<br/>         Thursey, 356<br/>         Thurston, 357, 361<br/>         Tillinghast, 315, 353<br/>         Timothy, 91<br/>         Walter, 367<br/>         Walter E., 367<br/>         William, 128, 245, 247,<br/>             309, 347, 351, 355,<br/>             356, 358, 359, 361,<br/>             362, 365, 367<br/>         Capt. William, 156<br/>         William G., 355<br/>         William H., 365<br/>         William H. H., 358<br/>         William J., 355<br/>         Whiting, Rev. John, 140<br/>             Martha, 140<br/>             Mary, 100<br/>         Whitmore, Abigail, 45<br/>             Edith, 77<br/>             Lieut. Francis, 77, 113<br/>             Hannah, 113<br/>             Jacob, 43<br/>             Seth, 43<br/>         Whitney, Joshua, 225<br/>             Mary, 328<br/>             Sarah, 225<br/>         Whittaker, Lucretia, 274<br/>         Whittier, Emma, 298<br/>         Wicks, Sarah, 366<br/>         Widdicomb, Robert H.,<br/>             123<br/>             Robert K., 123<br/>             Susan, 123<br/>         Wightman, Alice L., 269<br/>             Dr. George, 269<br/>         Wilbor, David, 244<br/>             Ebenezer, 303<br/>             Elizabeth, 303<br/>             Ichabod, 303<br/>             Jonathan, 357<br/>             Mary, 362</p> | <p>Wilbor, Philip, 357<br/>         Temperance, 303<br/>         Wilcox, Abner, 359<br/>             Ann, 45<br/>             Bathsheba M., 91<br/>             Catherine, 292<br/>             Cuthbert, 356<br/>             Daniel, 164<br/>             Ebenezer, 46<br/>             Elizabeth, 359<br/>             Ephraim, 46<br/>             Esther, 45, 46<br/>             Francis, 63, 99<br/>             Harriet, 58<br/>             Huldah, 46, 165<br/>             Israel, 46<br/>             Jay W., 272<br/>             Jeremiah, 46<br/>             John, 19, 45, 46<br/>             Jonathan, 42<br/>             Jones, 272<br/>             Joseph, 46<br/>             Josiah, 165<br/>             Lynda, 165<br/>             Margery, 63, 99<br/>             Mary, 19, 357<br/>             Moses, 46<br/>             Norris, 78<br/>             Ozias, 46<br/>             Phoebe, 91<br/>             Reuben, 135<br/>             Samuel, 20, 45, 135, 165<br/>             Sarah, 45, 46, 164<br/>             Sidney, 272<br/>             Siras, 131<br/>             Stephen, 356<br/>             Thomas, 45, 46<br/>         Wild, Jennie H., 107<br/>         Wilder, Thomas, 139<br/>         Wilkinson, J. Forman,<br/>             179<br/>             Phoebe, 265<br/>             Rebecca, 179<br/>         Willard, Emma, 79<br/>             Margery, 195<br/>             Richard, 195</p> |
|--|---|---|



# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

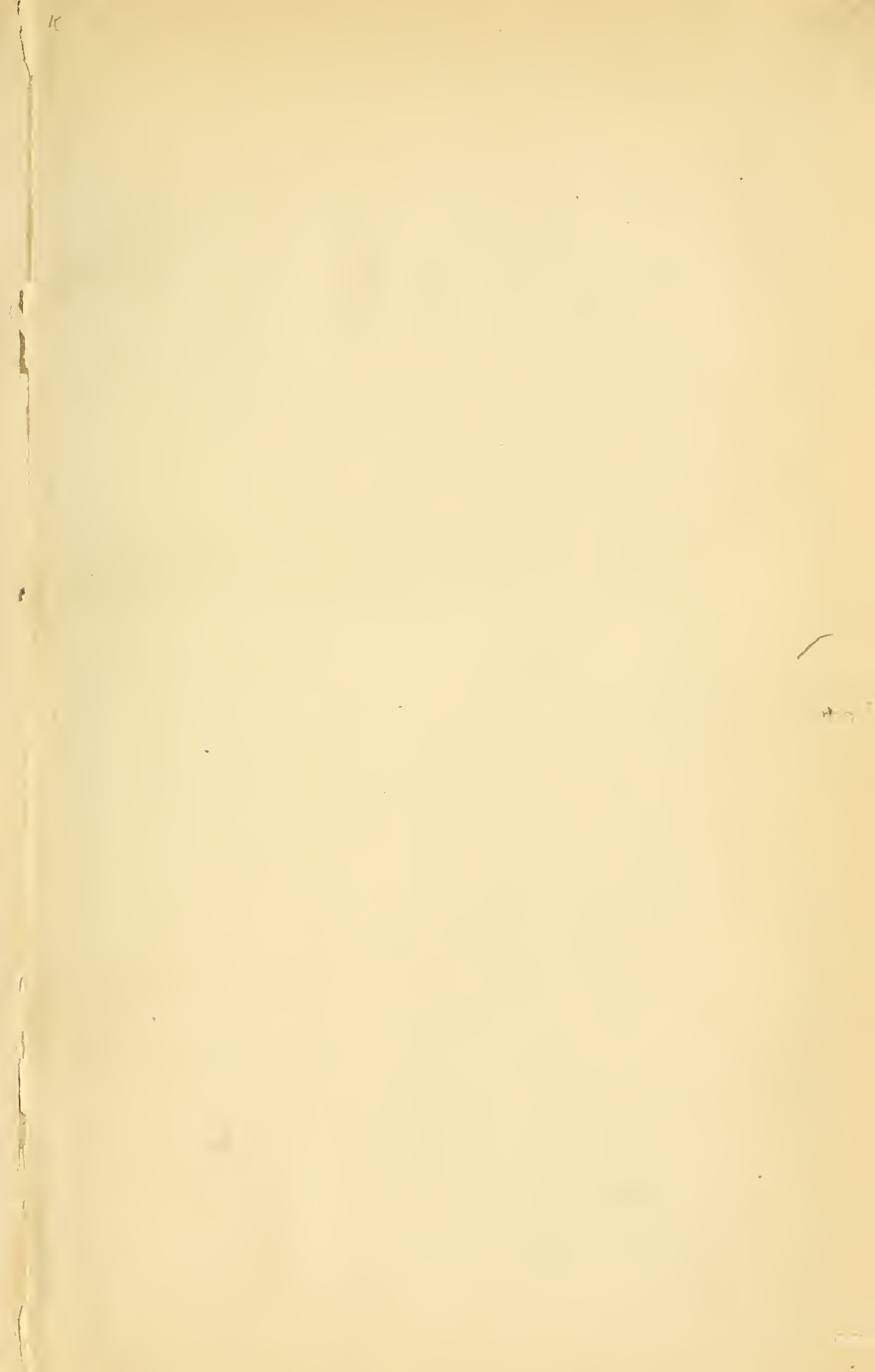
Willard, Major Simon, 195	Wilson, Fred. P., 73	Wolcott, Juliana, 148
Willcox, Abner, 250	Frances A., 366	Mary, 147
Angenette E., 250	Frances K., 65	Gov. Roger, 33, 146
Annie G., 251	Frank, 345	Samuel, 147
Emma R., 251	George, 64	Simon, 146
Hannah L., 251	Georgiana W., 366	Wolfe, Hannah, 23
Jeremiah, 234	Hugh, 154	Wolff, John B., 374
Jonathan, 42	J. Gilbert, 366	Wood, Charles, 328
Mary, 234	John, 73, 366	Cynthia, 234
Miner W., 251	Sarah H., 65	Deborah, 310
William, 250, 297	Thomas, 65	Elizabeth, 284
William F., 251	William, 65, 73	Henry, 244
Willett, Delia, 286	William F., 366	Horace, 353
Groton P., 286	William T., 154	John, 277
Thomas, 233, 292	Wiltsey, Amy E., 288	Rev. Norman W., 159
William Penn, 190	George, 288	Olive, 226
Williams, Anna, 91	Winchester, Rev. Benja- min S., 210	Sallie L., 159
Charles, 195	Henry, 210	Sarah M., 367
Charles K., 142	Rev. Warren W., 210	Susan C., 277
Clara L., 143	Wing, Benjamin, 243, 246	Thomas, 244
Henry M., 142	George W., 361	William, 2, 330
Henry W., 143	John A., 291	Woodford, Joseph, 164
Jehiel, 141	Capt. Perry, 291	Mary, 164
John, 141	Prince, 246	Woodhouse, Burt E., 317
John K., 142	Rachel, 285	Charles L., 317
Judah, 195	Sarah, 315	Frank B., 317
Martha S., 142	Thomas, 357	Fred B., 317
Mary E., 142	Winslow, Elizabeth, 282	Minnie, 317
Nathan, 195	Job, 239	William, 317
Pamela, 193, 195	Jonathan, 239	Woodman, Hannah, 361
William, 141	Rebecca, 239	Robert, 361
Williamson, Anne W., 197	Sibyl, 325	Woodruff, Amos, 136
Wills, William, 331	Winthrop, Rebecca, 17	Ebenezer, 87
Willson, Charles H., 120	Winton, Carrie L., 123	Mary B., 87
Emma M., 120	Robert, 123	Woods, James H., 377
George G., 120	Wolcott, Ann, 344	Dr. James S., 377
Jemima, 118	Elihu, 145, 148	Lovone, 47
Jennie L., 120	Gen. Erastus, 147	Woolsey, George, 292
Laura J., 120	Erastus, 148	Wooster, Eliza, 75
Maria, 123	Capt. Gideon, 147	Lena K., 211
Rufus A., 120	Hannah M., 145, 148	Capt. Nathaniel, 35
Thomas K., 120	Henry, 146, 147, 344	Sylvester, 35
Wilson, Ellen, 65	Lieut. Henry, 146	Wordell, Elijah, 310
Elizabeth, 273	Jerusha, 147	Olive, 280
	John, 147	Worden, Jane, 367

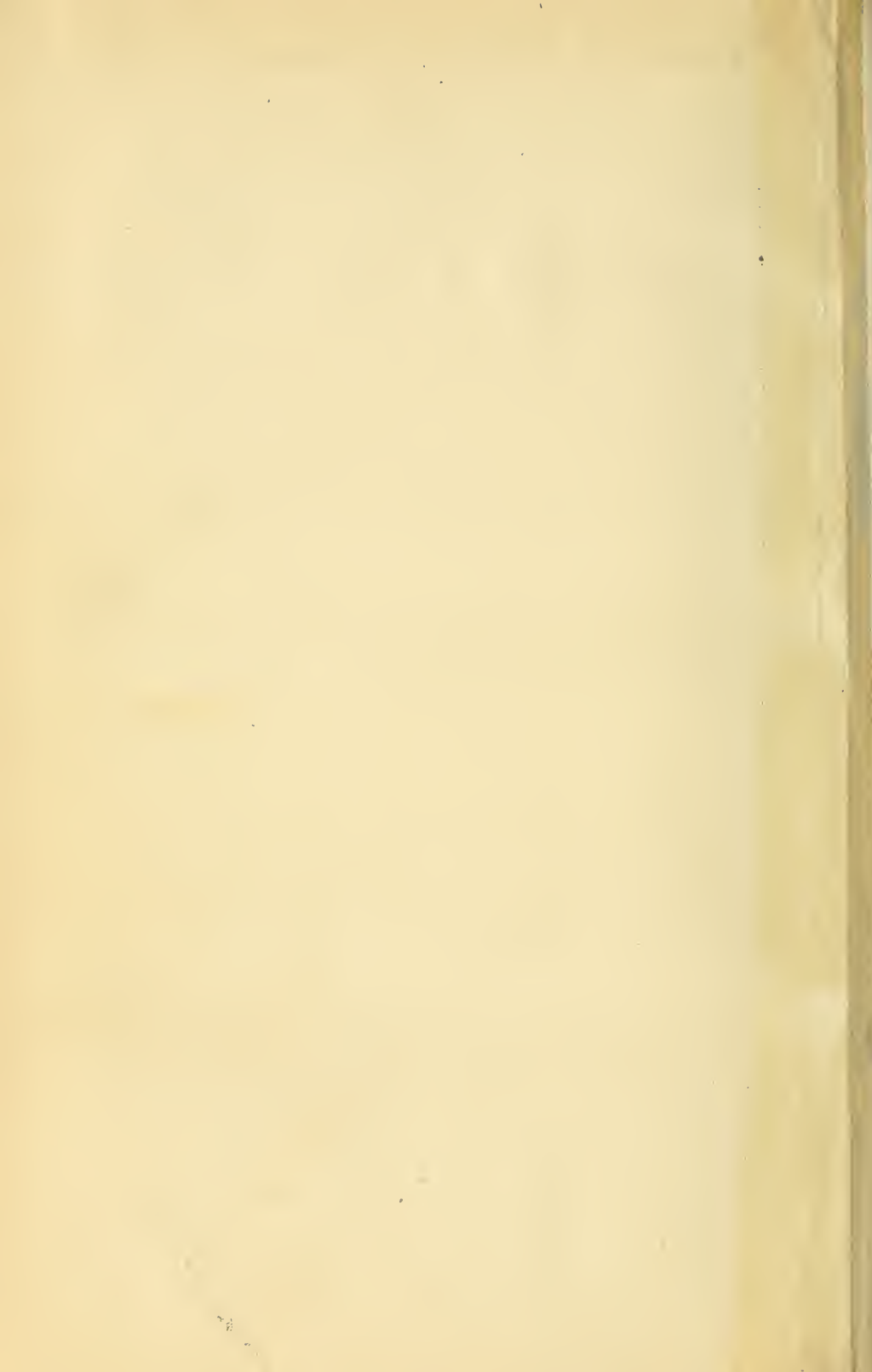


# INDEX TO ALL OTHER NAMES

Wright, Abia, 194	Wyatt, Meribah E., 126	Yale, Henry, 221
Benjamin E., 126	Merritt T., 196	Ira, 221
Bessie, 152	Lieut. Stuteley, 126	Julia E., 221
Edward P., 270	William E., 196	Lafayette, 221
Eleanor, 270	Wyman, Ettie, 47	Mynderse, 221
Elizur L., 126	Joseph, 47	Nathaniel, 220, 221
Fannie, 253		Sarah A., 222
George, 126	Yale, Abraham K., 221	Sarah E., 221
Jabez, 318	Angeline, 221	William M., 221
Joseph, 42	Charles E., 221	Yeomans, Anice, 365
Mercy, 339	David, 220, 221	William, 365
Mary, 126	Emeline, 221	York, Betsy, 158
Samuel H., 126	Emma, 221	Young, Horace, 221
Thomas, 152, 332, 339	Hannah S., 222	
Wyatt, Christopher B., 196	Harriet, 221, 222	Zimmerman, Adolph, 200
Constant, 126	Harriet M., 221	Dolly M., 200
Cornelia, 196	Harvey, 221	Rebecca T., 200
	Henrietta, 221	











BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06866 904 1





